UNIV. OF
TORONTO
LIBRARY

JOURNAL AND TRANSACTIONS

OF THE

Wentworth Historical Society

VOL V

Author of Papers are alone responsible for statement made or opinions expressed therein.

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

144472
20.1.11

HAMILTON
SPECTATOR PRINTING COMPANY.
1902.

F
55445
W43W4
v.1-5

CONTENTS

[illegible]s of Balmerino,	6
[illegible]ulose	7
Organization	10
By Laws	11
Honorary Council	11
Executive Council,	11
Office Bearers,	12
Outing at Ebony Creek,	21
Battle of Ebony Creek—By J. H. Lead	23
Pioneer Reminiscences of Early Days—By John Glanger	28
Fifty-seventh year Address.	41 77
President's Addresses.	44
Notes of Autobiography By the Very Rev J. G. Geddes D.D	
Champlain the Father and Founder of Canada—By Mrs. John Rose Holden	48
United Empire Loyalists of the Eighteenth Century as Lumber Men—By Rev. W. J. Fernandes	58
Canadian History—By the Hon. Dona. F. Maclennan	61 100
Historical Societies—By Mrs. S. A. Curzon	109
Reminiscences of Col. Talbot By the Hon. Arch. McLellar	116
Delegates Canadian Reports	144
Canada of the Seventeenth Century—By W. A. John Rose Holden	153
Visit to Toronto in 1894 a reminiscence of Lord Elgin and a letter to Sir John A. Macdonald—By Geo. M. Mills	169
Topographical Sketch of Hamilton—By Thos. H. McKeand	178
Red Head Gloucester Heights—By William Thomas White	183
Letter from Hon. Mercy Grits	185
Call to Battle By George Featherstonhaugh Armstrong	189
The Maple Leaf Forever—By Alexander Muir	190
Form of Bequeathe	191
Resolutions of the Wentworth Historical Society	
List of Papers and Articles Donated to the Wentworth Historical Society	191
List of Members	91
Addenda	200
Acts of Legislature Governors	39

LIST OF SUBSCRIBERS TO THE PUBLISHING FUND 1892.

Hon J. Macdonald,	$ 5 00
Geo. R. Mills	5 00
F. W. Fearman,	10 00
J. M. Lothridge,	[illegible]
Major H. McLean	5 00
Hon. Judge J. Male	[illegible] 00
John W. Jones,	5 00
Mrs. A. ch. McKellar	5 00
S. T. Gibbs	5 00
Adam Grove	5 00
Alex. McKay, M. P.	5 00
W. F. Walker, Q. C.	5 00
Frank C. Reade,	5 00
John A. Reade,	5 00
Alex. Fraser, Q. C.	5 00
Edward Marsh, Q. C.	5 00
Hon. J. M. Gibson	10 00
Hon. W. M. Sawford	5 00
R. A. Lister,	5 00
Warren Perkins,	5 00
C. M. Campbell,	5 00
Frank H. Mills,	10 00
W. Blain Scobham	10 00
Mrs. John Cassidy	5 00
John Hoodless	5 00
Frank Malcolmson, Q. C.	10 00
Jos. P. Lee,	5 00
Col. John Laird,	5 00
James Ferres	5 00
S. F. Sydenham, M. P.	5 00
F. W. Gates	5 00
Major A. T. Moore,	5 00
Hugh C. Baker	5 00
Thomas Beasley (City Clerk)	5 00
A. M. Beasley	5 00
John Stuart,	5 00
John A. Barr,	5 00
Reginald Kennedy	5 00
Sidney Jarvis Mills	5 00
H. M. A. Laird	5 00

PREFACE

A retrospective of the neglected state into which much of the historic ground in the Province of Ontario had fallen led to the inauguration of the Wentworth Historical Society. The strip of land lying between Lakes Erie and Ontario, well over remain dignified with the history of Canada, for it has done one of the great battle grounds upon which five times have struggled and fought to victory the Indian, French, British, American, and Canadian.

The War of 1812-14 and the Rebellion of 1837-38 proved crucial tests of the loyalty of the United Empire Loyalists towards the British Government, and it is more particularly to those two epochs in our history that the people of Ontario turn with interest, as on this lovely garden cluster the memories of their most loyal struggles. Brock and the immortable Battle of Queenston Heights will never be forgotten as long as the Niagara River speeds past the monument erected to his memory.

The objects of the Society are clearly laid down in the Constitution, and are, it is assumed, of such an order of thought that the promoting and fulfilling of the same can only tend to the development and stability of a national life, which shall embrace the Canadian half of the continent of North America.

The Wentworth Historical Society felt that this year of centennial celebrations must not pass away without placing upon record by publication, what contemporary and corroborative testimony it had been enabled to gather together during the four years of its existence by tracing the rise and growth of our provincial life. This Society must not recording history or current events with fidelity

and accuracy leaving the publication of scientific and political interpretation to some of our sister associations. To curtail or make an abstract of some of the papers, would destroy much of their value and lessen what in the future will be looked upon as being amongst our most important contributions

The Society takes this opportunity of thanking the public generally, the press, and the several sister societies and associations in the Province, for the hearty co-operation extended to it in responding to the requests made in the large number of circulars distributed through the country asking for information regarding the settlement of the country Biographical sketches of pioneer families and persons holding important positions, or of those who have been associated or identified with any great movements in the religious political educational, social or philanthropic development of the country Any such reports or data will always be gladly received as an important communication and brought before the consideration of the executive council

The Society hopes that much good has been accomplished by the dissemination of literature in the form of circulars containing copies of the Constitution list of membership, and drafted queries in seeking information as to early settlers, their progress and other matters of historical interest.

The Society further desires to acknowledge the advantage it has gained by affiliation with the Royal Society of Canada

ORGANIZATION

On the evening of December 19th 1895 the following gentlemen met in the Hamilton Association Rooms, Hamilton Ont. to discuss the advisability of forming a Historical Society for the County of Wentworth and vicinity viz. Geo. H. Mills, F. W. Fearman Geo. M. Barton, J. H. Land Richard Bull, F. M. Lamb J. Moffatt, Geo. H. Leek, Justus A. Griffin and Capt. Wm. Zealand.

The organization was described upon, and on the 8th Jan. 1896, the officers were elected constitution adopted and the Wentworth Historical Society was fairly launched

The following is the Constitution

NAME.

The name of the society shall be THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

OBJECTS.

Its objects shall be,

1.—To prosecute researches into the history and archæology of the province of Ontario, and into the genealogy of the inhabitants thereof

2.—To publish the results of those researches as far as may be deemed advisable

3.—To collect and maintain a library of books, pamphlets, and manuscripts more especially such as relate to the history of this province.

4.—To collect and preserve such archæological and other specimens, relics and traditions as tend to illustrate her history

5.—To record passing events of importance as it occurs

6.—To create and perpetuate a closer and more friendly relationship between the early settlers of the country and their descendents.

MEMBERSHIP

The Society shall consist of active and honorary members.

Active members, residents in the county of Wentworth or with

a ten mile radius thereof shall pay a subscription fee of one dollar per annum in advance.

Honorary members shall be admitted without fee or subscription of any kind.

Honorary membership shall be conferred only upon such persons, wheresoever resident, as in the opinion of the Society may for some special reason be considered entitled to such distinction.

Payment by any member of a fee of twenty dollars shall entitle him to life membership, and from the terms of such payment he shall be free from all annual and other fees whatsoever.

From and after the first day of May next every candidate for admission to membership of the Society shall be proposed and seconded by members at an ordinary or general meeting of the Society and shall be elected by a two-thirds vote of the members present at such ordinary or general meeting.

All votes for membership shall be by ballot.

Every member on being elected shall either personally or through the above mentioned proposer pay his annual subscription of one dollar previous to his name being entered on the roll of members.

Any member who shall refuse or neglect to pay his dues for two years after they have accrued provided he has been notified of his delinquency by the Secretary shall be considered as having withdrawn himself from the Society and the Secretary shall cause his name from the list of members.

OFFICERS.

The office of the Society shall consist of seventeen persons, all of whom shall be active members viz: A President three Vice-Presidents, a Secretary-Treasurer Corresponding Secretary and eleven other members. These shall form the Executive Council of the Society and the President, Vice-Presidents and Secretary Treasurer shall be *ex-officio*, members thereof.

The government and control management of the Society's affairs shall be and hereby is vested in the said Executive Council, five members thereof shall be necessary to form a quorum.

The President, Vice-Presidents Secretary Treasurer and eleven Executive Councilors shall in future be elected annually by ballot at an annual meeting to be held at the headquarters of the Society at at such other place as may be agreed upon at eight o'clock

on the morning of the fifth day of June, or the first legal day thereafter, of each succeeding year.

If any member of the Executive Council shall be absent from the meetings for a continuous period of three months unless by reason of illness, absence from the province, or other just cause, his office may be declared vacant by the Society and a successor elected in his stead.

In case of dereliction of office by any Executive Councilor whether by death, resignation or otherwise, the vacancy hereby created shall be filled at the next regular meeting of the Society by the election of another member of the same, and the person so elected shall hold office for the unexpired term of the person vacating the same.

The President, or in case of his absence one of the Vice-Presidents, or in case of their absence a chairman *pro tem* shall preside at all meetings of the Society and shall have a casting vote. He shall be entitled to decide all questions of order, and his decision shall be subject to an appeal to the Executive Council whose decision shall be final and conclusive.

The Secretary-Treasurer shall keep the minutes and records of the Society and give due notices of its meetings. For the time being, and until the appointment of a special officer for that purpose shall become necessary, he shall also act as Librarian. He shall receive all monies of the Society and disburse the same, subject to the order of the Executive Council. He shall furthermore keep an account of his receipts and expenditure, and submit the same to the Society at its annual meeting, or whenever required to do so.

MISCELLANEOUS.

The Society shall hold ordinary meetings for the despatch of business on the first Tuesday in every month, at the hour of eight p. m., when the presence of seven members shall be necessary to form a quorum.

A special meeting of the Society may be called by the President or in his or the Vice-Presidents upon a requisition, signed by at least five members which meeting shall be competent to entertain only the business for which it was specially called.

The Society shall at any of its ordinary meetings have power

to amend its Constitution and make or alter a By-Law if moved and seconded, and adopted by a two-thirds vote at three present, provided three months notice of such proposed change had been given at a former ordinary meeting.

The Executive Council shall have power to appoint an Advisory Board consisting of two members of the Society from each township in the county who shall advise with the Executive on all matters referred to them occurring in those respective townships.

BY LAWS

1.—The President shall be *ex-officio* chairman of all meetings, ordinary or special, where he shall be present.

2.—In case of the absence of the President, the Vice-Presidents shall preside, taking rank by seniority.

3.—Should neither President nor Vice-President be present at any meeting, ordinary or extraordinary, the members present may elect a member to preside, who, for the time being, shall be clothed with the powers of the President.

4.—In case of two members rising to address the meeting at the same time, the presiding officer shall decide who shall take precedence.

5.—Any member addressing the meeting shall do so through the chairman or presiding officer.

6.—All meetings the Chair is to be taken punctually at the hour appointed, and in case thirty minutes shall elapse without a quorum the meeting will stand adjourned until such time as the members present shall name and appoint.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

The order of business at the meetings of the Society shall be as follows:

1.—Calling to order.
2.—Reading and confirming minutes.
3.—Reading and referring correspondence, applications, etc.
4.—Nomination and election of members.
5.—Introduction of new members.
6.—Reports of committees.
7.—Inquiries and notices of motion.
8.—Unfinished and miscellaneous business.
9.—Adjournment.

OFFICE-BEARERS

	President	1st Vice-Pres.	2nd Vice-Pres.	3rd Vice-Pres.	Secretary-Treas.
1888	Geo. H. Mills.	Hon. A. McKellar	E. O'Reilly		H. Land
1890	Geo. H. Mills.	Hon. A. McKellar	F. W. Fearman	Mrs. Isaac Buchanan	H. Land
1892	Geo. H. Mills.	Hon. A. McKellar	F. W. Fearman	Mrs. J. Rose Holden	H. Land
1894	Geo. H. Mills.	Hon. A. McKellar	F. W. Fearman	Mrs. J. Rose Holden	H. Land

Honorary Council.—Hon. G. W. Allen, Pres. Historical Society of Ontario; Rev. H. Scadding, D. D., Pres. York Pioneer and Rev. Canon Bull, M. A., Pres. Lundy's Lane Historical Society. The Presidents of the Pioneer and Historical Societies of Lethbridge and McLeod, Medicine Hat, Calgary, Fort Saskatchewan, Strathcona, Edmonton, Battleford, Prince Albert, Regina, Qu'Appelle, Moosomin, Brandon, Portage la Prairie, Winnipeg, Rat Portage, Port Arthur, Fort William, Sault Ste. Marie, Parry Sound, Collingwood, Owen Sound, Goderich, Sarnia, Windsor, Chatham, Kingsville, Leamington, Amherstburg, Niagara Falls, Welland, Port Colborne, Thorold, St. Catharines, Grimsby, Beamsville, Jordan, Vineland, Winona, Stoney Creek, Hamilton, Dundas, Waterdown, Oakville, Port Credit, Toronto, Newmarket, Aurora, Sutton West, Bradford, Barrie, Orillia, Gravenhurst, Bracebridge, Huntsville, Parry Sound, Pembroke, Renfrew, Arnprior, Carleton Place, Almonte, Perth, Smith's Falls, Brockville, Gananoque, Kingston, Napanee, Belleville, Trenton, Cobourg, Port Hope, Peterboro, Lindsay, Fenelon Falls, Bobcaygeon, Port Perry, Whitby, Oshawa, Pickering, Markham, Richmond Hill, Woodbridge, Brampton, Streetsville, Milton, Georgetown, Acton, Guelph, Elora, Fergus, Galt, Preston, Hespeler, New Hamburg, Berlin, Waterloo, Wellesley, Stratford, St. Mary's, Woodstock, Ingersoll, Tillsonburg, Simcoe, Port Dover, Hagersville, Dunnville, Caledonia, Cayuga, Brantford, Paris, Ayr, Woodstock, Norwich, Tilsonburg, Delhi

OUTING AT STONY CREEK

This outing of the Society was held on the Stony Creek battle-ground, the 5th of June 1889, to commemorate the 76th anniversary of that memorable battle, when quite three thousand ladies and gentlemen were present to greet them.

The gathering represented a number of the county of Wentworth and some of the adjoining counties as well. Among those present were Mr Geo. H. Mills, Secretary of the Society Hon. Archibald McKellar, First Vice-President Mr J. H. Land Secretary and Treasurer, and Messrs Lyman Moore, H C Baker F W Fearman, J W Jones Richard Bull and Ald. T H. Stinson members of the Executive Council also Hon. J M Gibson Province of Secretary and Miss Peter Fitman, Peter S Van Wagnen James Somerville M. E. A. D. Lee, W S. Burkholder H B Witton George Roach, James A Walt Jacob Burkholder Crawford Cowan, John Carscallen John Van Wagner William Nash, N F Feely J N Waddell, Robert Evans, M Murphy W D Jones, C. D Rockford James Lee John Combs, Alva Jones, Asa G Jones, J B Laidlaw Justus Griffin F MacKeleon Q C John Davis, Major Glasgow George M Barton F C. Fearman, George Malden, Henry Lutz, F J Cubane, Chas Weaver Murray Perrit, Leland Lee, A. Lee, A. D. Cameron John Alexander Charles Lemon, James Barnhart Henry Falkner William Jones, John Gullin Mack Barker, W A Howell, Isaac Corman John W Vandusen, William A. Lottridge, F C. Van Wagner E. Hopkins Thomas Jones, R. R Smith Clerk of the Township of Saltfleet Dr Malloch, Dr Burgess, W. K. Secord, W H. Marshall J D Lutz, Hiram Smith, Henry Spera, Marshall Hopkins, Levi Neil Wm. Harris, Samuel Patterson, J B Smith, J P Springstead, J C Moore, James Springstead Wm. E Orr J B. Walker S Dean, Isaac Springstead, W H. Wodehouse, Wm. Forman, Henry Fortman, Capt. W Lee George Stewart Thomas Stewart, P Otter Wm. Williams, James George Silas Pettit Henry Flewelling, George Corman, W H Corman, Abram Corman, Geo. Williams,

Thomas Murphy H. A. Coombs, Dr. Cerr. Archibald Lees, Wm Spers, Rufus Gleeson Charles Marshall, John Springstead, John Spers, Nelson St. John J W Green, John McNulty, Jn Glover Hopkins

received the hearty endorsement of the public. He briefly described the objects of the Association, that the chief of those was the collection and preservation of materials for a truthful record of the historical events of this part of the country to collect traditions that would prove valuable to future historians to record with accuracy passing events, and thus aid in welding together a patriotic and distinctively Canadian national sentiment that will enable us to hand down to our children unimpaired this grand inheritance, our country and our laws, as we received them from our forefathers, who preserved them with heroic valor against great odds, which they were of immeasurably less value than they are now. Concurring he said that the influence of Societies like this would go far towards strengthening a determination to maintain, cautiously, and even enlarge our affectionate relationship with the Mother Land, and this is the only true course to be adopted, if we desire fulfilment of our aspirations, that Canada shall ultimately become a nation among nations; and if in the future the developments which time produces may render separation necessary in order that Canada may take an independent place among the ruling powers of the earth, that separation will be unattended by the loss of affection existing between them and our parent land, will never be severed, and the new nation will carry with it in its constitution, the prestige of England's glory, and the abiding principles of Christian liberty. He called upon Mr. J. M. Gibson to address the audience.

The Hon. J. M. Gibson, when moving the first resolution, in a brilliant and exhaustive speech recounted the history of the battle and clearly set forth the causes which led up to the war of 1812 and 13. He said: "I am sure we are all very much indebted to the Wentworth Historical Society for the position we are at present for the opportunity they have to-day given us of assembling here and commemorating the anniversary of that well-known historical event—the battle at Stony Creek. I have often wondered that steps were not taken of a systematic description to do something in this way of commemorating and rendering permanent the appreciation by the people of the value of our ancestors, this took part on that memorable occasion. I am not here by any means to-day in the character of an orator but I have been requested to move a resolution, and I do so with a great deal of pleasure.

Around me on the platform and in the grounds are men well up in years, men from 50 to ten years of age, some of whom, perhaps, were either present on that occasion, or, at all events, were so familiarly interested in the events of their childhood as to take a peculiar interest in the proceedings of to-day. Not only the elderly gentlemen, but the women of the district, their daughters and grand daughters, are present, signifying their interest in what is now going on. It has been to me, sir, a matter of great note. Since I came upon this ground, to be able to shake hands with an elderly lady whose husband was present and took part in that memorable fight, the battle of Stony Creek." He referred to the battle of Lundy's Lane, one of the most placidly fought engagements which ever took place in any country, and also one of the most sanguinary, as the records prove. Are we, the Canadians of to-day he asked, ready to follow the examples of our forefathers in standing up for our country as long prepared to shed our last drop of blood in defence of her interests? "I sympathize with the remarks of the President. I am true to British connection, and feel that it is entirely unnecessary for any one to step from this platform and preach loyalty to the Mother Country, because if ever a loyal band of people were gathered together they are before me now." Proceeding, he said, we are proud of the great empire of which we form a part, and while our sympathies will always be found in concert with the Motherland it is right for us to have aspirations. Let us be proud of our country and endeavor to make it what it did not to become—a great country—and in the same proportion as we show a resolve on to depend upon ourselves, will no Mother Country respect us and do for us all we can ask or expect to be done by our parent

In seconding the resolution Mr. F. W. Freeman and Mr. Charman ladies and gentlemen—I recognize and acknowledge the honor I partake of a being permitted to second the resolution. I also recognize in the language of the resolution the fact that we today, stand on almost sacred ground that we have assembled here to-day over the ashes of the heroes who 76 years ago took into their hands, and many of them gave them for our homes, families, King, country and country and they are due to every honor entitled to our remembrance, gratitude, and what honor we can bestow upon their memories, if we can bestow on

th on a greater than to proclaim that they died for their country. We do not assemble here to-day to erect a Napoleonic obelisk, to commemorate the ravages of an ambitious imperial tyrant, or an arch to perpetuate the robberies and rapine of a Roman scourge, but to endeavor to preserve the memories of the brave men who laid down their lives on this never to be forgotten soil on which we are standing, and to celebrate a victory which has proven most important to us Canadians who have successfully obtain a victory which will not be erased from history in all time; a victory that has very far reach: a victory that has secured the home, the family and the country to the British Canadian people; we must for all time to come, a victory that we now assemble to honor and commemorate, and to be ever after held fresh in the love and memory of Canadian people. We must acknowledge the neglect of years past, and regret that suitable care and attention have not been given to the memory of the brave and fallen heroes; and I must now, thank sincerely members who have come out their remained and that at last we fulfil our duty. I know, sir, that old men live in the past and bring men in the future and I cannot refrain from drawing a picture of our country seventy six years ago and commencing it with the battles of to-day. The night that those brave men fell by Wheatley and Harvey left the entrenchments on Burlington Heights (now Hamilton Cemetery), wearily arm sadly, all dispirited, worse used, half clothed, in the early morning of midnight over a forest covered track—not one hirf the number of the well-equipped foe who held possession of the country east of this to the Niagara River who held possession of the ring on the of this field who had penetrated almost to what are now the suburbs of the city of Ham ilton, and that our marchless little army with all its disadvantages should succeed in defeating and destroying the enemy and in a very short time driving them from the face of Canadian soil. It is such recollect ons as these that lead us to value the memories of these men, and that inspire us to do them honor and while we look at the possessions, the comfort, prosperity and happiness assured to us by their heroic achievements, by shed sacr fices, trials and dea h we cannot but feel grateful as a people for all he blessings that Divine Providence has conferred upon us. When we look at the Canada of ours its wonderful advance among the nations of the world the increase in

wonders, commerce, and comfort the educational advantages and religious tendencies of the people the great and rapid increase of triangle; the vast extent of territory claimed by the agricultural free and peaceful, we can but wonder and marvel that all that has been done in so short a time But as it is and so may it long continue! The resolution refers to the recent new material support received in the past from the Mother Country We can pledge it most gratefully and also acknowledge its wisdom on its and on our country, and may the day be far distant when that influence will cease. While we here to-day celebrate the great event that saved this country from the grasp of an invading foe, let us not forget their dead. They lie here in the same graves. They sleep where last sleep side by side with the defenders of our country and let us as Canadians, whether native born or adopt remember that they were true soldiers and left us they supposed in duty to there and end May this, for all the future, in the last record of strife between us and our neighbors to the south. In concord, peace, and progress forever reign and the only contest be which can do the most for the happiness, cordiality and advancement of each other, and thereby benefit ourselves and finally, and humanity as a whole. Let our motto be Peace on earth, good will toward men," and with the poet we will say:

Cover them over with beautiful flowers,
Deck them with garlands, the heroes brothers all true,
Living in silent, by night, and by day,
Sleeping the years of their manhood and prime:
Tears they had mingled for the wrongs they knew,
Many thing wrongs in the times long ago:
All the blights in our land they looked to blame
Put from their hearts when they fell to the tomb
Even those the most they knew were in the wrong.
Give them the honors due forever.
Wreathe them the chaplets they won in the strife,
For them the heavens they lost with their life
Cover them over with flowers, cover them over
Parents and husband brother and lover
Cover in pity tears shed and heaves of sore,
And never them over with beautiful flowers

The motion was put and declared carried unanimously

Mr A. T Freed was then called upon He said Perm I say that I am very much pleased with the large drive we are being allowed to make a reduction We in Canada have a history we can look across it and say on these fields our fathers fought and have handed down to us great blessings Let us prove that we

are worthy sons of worthy sires. I feel we will not be faithful sons of worthy sires if we do not place upon the battle-field of Stony Creek something to mark and tell of the bravery of our fathers.

Mr. Peter S. VanWagner, Newmarket, in seconding the resolution said: The ground has been gone over so well that there is little for me to relate, yet I may allude to a few of its details which I learned when at school on the scene of the battle when I was a boy only twelve years after the battle, when I and others used to pick up the bullets, bent bayonets and swords, and old rusty musket barrels about the battle field. At the time of the battle all the courage was not on our side. Oh, no. Our old mother to the south was heart, too, and it ought he would look his Uncle brother and Uncle Johnny Canuck was stubborn and would not have it. It has often been wondered how the Americans came to be surprised. How did the British get the countersign? Why it was like this. Major Peter Cormac was taken prisoner by the Americans for not telling what the British were composed. He stuffed up the soldiers who had him in charge, and they let him go, giving him the countersign to enable him to get home. He gave the countersign to William Green, a scout, who took it to the British. A council of war was held and a surprise arranged. So you know, it was successfully carried out, and the seven hundred British and Canadians routed the three thousand or three thousand five hundred Americans. We have just as good Canadian boys now as they had then and should occasion ever ever offer I am sure they will prove themselves to be so. You will naturally ask, What signs remain of this important event to arrest the eye, to awaken the memory, to honor the dead, to arouse a country's gratitude, to stimulate to patriotism? Nought but those apple trees on the hill, which seem to stand sentry over what was once a long trench, in which forty fiend and foe lie sleeping and waiting, his last bugle call. To this date those apple trees, nourished by the mouldering bones of those who lie beneath the soil are the only monument. For course we have carved not a line, we have reared not a stone but we have left these alone in their glory. The band should play "My Cottage by the Wood," for to this purse the brave boys marched away and we should see to it that the spot where the battle was fought and won should be properly marked.

Major Clarkson was then called upon and read the following poem, writ on for the occasion by himself

Scene Camp, June 5th 1813 and 1889.

The sun had set on yonder Beagle
That hailed Ontario's restless might
The darkness of the summer night
Enshrouded the display
Where Britons brave, in vain appeal
With hearts as true as steel
Lounged for the dawn of day

Young Harvey's heart had grasped his sword—
In fear of death all fears ignored
Each hero heard the unknown word
Proud Albion's triumph cry
The stern Shand, in Spartan style
Had warned each yearly rank and file
To seek the daring foe.

No ringing cheer a warlike speed
Awoke the silence of the wood—
A silence that was unperturbed
Pervaded every nook
The muffled guns no warning gave
To foemen that the gallant brave
Touted at his secret place

The little host with plank for mail
In hands marshed down the glassy trail—
With vanguard ready to assail
The fearless enemy in view
Then shot and shell each bayonet knew
Wrought havoc in the midnight scene
Where Stony Creek runs through

Our gallant rivers, with blood so warm,
Gave little time for foes to form—
The true built, a northern storm,
Soon many down to death
And few there were who safely won
Their liberty to homeward run
From Britons in their wrath

Three Britons in their slumbers night,
With ever hands for the fight,
Humanity would feel the plight
If fortune here should fail
For liberty a shell their word
Engraved on every foeman's sword
Where'er they steel

Oft has the seasons ceaseless run
Enthroned Jove's crowd supreme sun
Since this famed field was fairly won
By Harvey's little band.
Yet, many now are here to-day
Who, in their hearts will fondly say
That it our own loved land.

In moving the third resolution Judge Jones said: I am thankful to you, Mr. President, to give me the opportunity to speak here and to see so many old friends of my former Stony Creek home. My earliest recollections are of my father telling me of Queenston Heights and the battle of Stony Creek, the battle field being yet the property of my wife and I highly pleased on account of its history. Let us honor our forefathers for what they have done, and let us follow in their loyal example.

In seconding the motion Sheriff McKellar said he was pleased to be present. He congratulated the society upon its successful organization, and alluded to the men of the past who had made Canada what it is. It was to commemorate the deeds of the Canadian pioneers that the society was organized.

The resolutions following were then unanimously carried:

Resolved, That we regard with thankfulness the circumstances, complete as a self-reliance of the people of this Dominion, which the free and of our institutions and the bravery of our ancestors under Divine Providence have conferred upon us, and we gratefully acknowledge the moral and material support which in the past our Mother Country has ever willingly granted and secured to us in a great measure as the result of the glorious victory, the anniversary of which we now celebrate.

Resolved, That the Dominion Government be respectfully requested to grant a reasonable sum of money in aid of the erection of an iable monuments on the battle grounds of Stony Creek and on Burlington Heights in commemoration of the heroic bravery and self sacrifice of the defenders of our country and in grateful appreciation of the important results which the victory attending that battle has secured to us.

Resolved, That this meeting urge the importance of forming Pioneer and Historical Societies throughout the Dominion, as a valuable and influential agency for the collection and preservation of such material as will establish memories of our country and such an influence of the loyalty of the Canadian people to their country and their attachment to British laws and institutions.

THE BATTLE OF STONY CREEK

Paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society, Thursday, March 31st 1898

BY J. H. LAKE

At I had never read any detailed account of this most important, as to results, of all the battles of the War of 1812 and having heard my father and grandfather frequently describe to me its incidents and events, I thought that I might be permitted by this Society if I so chose. To criticisms of the orders [illegible] into writing so he hope that they may be found worthy of preservation in its archives.

Since I commenced writing it I have been fortunate enough to find an official account of this battle in a copy of the *Anglo-American Magazine* published in 1852, and kindly loaned me by Mr. J. Y. Burkholder and must thank Dr. Gasfiler for a [illegible] giving from the *Europa*, giving Mr. C. Durand's account of he battle. From these and the books mine alluded to above, I have collated the following account.

The four h day of June, 1813, was a day long to be remembered by the handful of harassed settlers at he head of the Lake, and the few but dauntless troops in who they thought to be their last camp on Burlington Heights. The war cloud that had been hovering over our country for some June 8 h, 1813 when the great United States of America declared war against Great Britain, to avenge the insult offered to the new formed flag by their tottering and effete nation, burning so many homes lives, that the haunting and sickness of to dreadful thunder reached the ears of the anxious wives, mothers and aged fathers of our brave young men, had now all heavily over the Gore District.

The enemy commanded by Com Chauncey and Gen Dearborn, had made a descent upon York (Toronto), had become dead and drove out its little garrison, who made their way towards Kingston, then crossed the Lake and attacked Fort George and with the assistance of Fort Niagara, had captured its garrison

to abandon it after a most gallant defence, and retreat to Burlington Heights uniting on the march with the garrisons of Fort Erie and Chippawa, a total force according to the *Anglo-American* of some thirteen hundred men. I have been unable to find no official report of these troops, but on the account of the action at Fort George I find mentioned the Forty-ninth Regiment and detachments of the Eighth and Forty first Glengarrys and a Newfoundland corps. Eight companies of the Forty-ninth five companies of the Eighth, three companies of the Glengarrys, two of the Newfoundland Regiment and the artillery were removed to Fort George with three hundred rank and rank fifty Indians, in all about one thousand men. Three hundred and fifty-eight of these are reported killed, wounded or missing after the battle at the Fort, a loss probably that the Geschenauts young General Vincent from Forty Erie and Chippawa had all made more than cover the loss, and we may safely suppose that the force at the Heights consisted of the above named corps, or rather the remnants of them, and take the comparative given, 1600, as the total effective force to meet the victorious army then within seven miles of them.

The American forces consisted of two brigades—one under General Winder, composed of the fifth, thirteenth and fourteenth regiments of infantry, the other under General Chandler of the sixteenth, twenty-second and twenty third regiments—containing some three men each, together with one artillery and one cavalry, in all 3500 men. With such odds against them it could be matter that the British army was reached to destroy all the stores it could not be removed, evacuate the Heights and try to escape to Kingston, leaving the whole new settlement in the enemy's hands. So soon as was possible a start away, that though it was the King's birthday they dare not waste the small quantity required for the usual salute in his honor.

Preparations were made both for a final struggle should they be forced to it, and the inevitable surrender of this "last post" of the "Men of Erie."

During the day a runner brought news of the leisurely approach of the enemy and a detachment of the Forty-ninth Royal Irish under command of Lieut Crowther was sent to reconnoitre and, if possible, check the advance. With grim looks and cheer inspired from the heroes left the Heights, crossed the prairie-like plain now

covered by our Ambuscade City—on which all the fences had been levelled in anticipation of the morrow's fight—down through the deserted farms, whose owners were in the pursuit Union and Dear Wynne and broke into the fort at the Heights: on, within half of the spot where the jewels of old Barton Lodge lay buried, along the ridge road, keeping a sharp look-out for the enemy, through the woods where Bartonville now nestles at the foot of the cliff, as far as the Red Hill. At this point a scout brought word that the Yankees were just on the other side of the Stony Creek, in a bright glen, struck the Lieutenant—he would ambush and capture the whole Yankee army. Consulting his men in the brush, he gave some orders but not a man must move until he gave the word. Lying in the brush on that sunny hillside they soon heard sounds of the coming foe, and with every nerve strained to the utmost they waited. Soon the gleam of bayonets showed through the bush, then an occasional glimpse of a cockaded hat, then round the bend of the hill on the opposite side of the creek came sweeping the veterans of the advanced guard. No sooner had they come into full view than one of our men, with true Irish impetuosity, blazed away at them, utterly forgetful of his officers' orders. The enemy halted, when a volley from the whole detachment was poured into their ranks. That blaze was enough and they broke for shelter, our men getting at another volley to hurry them up—and succeeded. But the Lieutenant's plan was spoiled, and he might know no more. He seemed to have betrayed his presence too soon for the way to come and do more he should be hung, drawn and quartered for his pay. Having ascertained that the enemy was in retreat, and that the main body was preparing to camp at Stony Creek, he returned to the Heights and reported to Gen. Wentworth. Knowing the importance of having full and reliable information as to the numbers and point on, Lieut. James Fitzgibbons of the Forty-ninth volunteered to visit the enemy's camp and disguising himself as well as he took a basket of buns and marched boldly into the Yankee lines, well freely there noted their disposition of troops and guards, and the evident carelessness and lack of discipline among them, and his buns (and the Yankees) and buns away snatched. He reported them encamped on Mr. James Gage's farm, on the easterly bank of a rivulet, a mile west of the Stony Creek which ran through a shallow valley some 200 yards wide with steep banks to the 15 feet high here

guns planted on the edge of the bank and the pampas overlooking the flat; the infantry were encamped between them in an orchard on the north, and to the fields to the south of the road, while Generals Wardle and Chandler and their staff had possession of Mr. Gage's house as their headquarters. The luckless advanced guard was posted in the meaning house on the west side of the flat, about a quarter of a mile from the camp.

In the meantime a sad wail arose on the lake making towards the beach, not close in, and a runner brought word that she had landed fully 1000 men to reinforce the Yankee army at the Creek. Then preparations for destroying everything in the Camp that could not be removed were pushed vigorously on, for, should these troops effect a junction in any attempt to force a battle would be their undoing for lack of ammunition, many rounds per man alone of which had. On receipt of I next, Brigade Major Sprent, an anxious counsel of war was held, and Col. Harvey proposed a night attack, as the only plan promising the least chance of inflicting injury on the enemy, and, with the forlorn hope that it might at least delay their attack on the Heights. This opposite chance was at last decided on, and the command given to Col. Harvey. The troops engaged in the action as officially reported consisted of five companies of the 49th, under Major Ogilvie and five companies of the forty-ninth, under Major Pye [illegible]. No mention is made of any of the other corps that must have been in camp, or of the militia, yet there is undoubted proof that some little number of one or two were engaged. The Ice means 800 seven hundred and five rank and file, and have no reason to doubt that every musket was empty and every first removed (he had no purpose to run a recurrence of the Red Hill mishap), the splucky commander gave he order to march and so long as twice in the first hours of that fateful night of June 18 a handful of desperate men marched on as hazardous a mission as ever Britons sought, to meet at the bayonet's point overthrow, hounded with armed and equipped enemies. For two or three long hours the comrades were, mothers and children of those devoted men were confidently keen [illegible] for some sign of their [illegible]. Just before dawn there came to the ears a rag ears, the sound of firing, scattered at first then in heavy volleys, then the boom of cannon, than it all died away and they knew that to her victory or death had fallen on them comrades and loved ones. Who can pa nt the surprise that followed? At

day broke and the sun rose, they saw the Yankee vessel sailing away, and a messenger came spurring and shouting "Victory." When the column had reached the scene of Lieut. Crowther's ambuscade, Col. Harvey halted it, and called Col (then Lieut.) Robert Lord, of the 3rd Conn. Militia, to him, asked him if he could place himself with a detachment where he could check the advance of the Brigade camped on the beach, should they try either to retreat or march on with the main body of the column rear. "I can, Colonel," was the ready reply. "Then take three men with you, and that will be your duty." So was the order. Captain Elijah Secord and Jas. Applegarth were assigned a similar duty on the brow of the mountain. Lieut. Lord chose his position not far from where the causeway of Stanton Street strikes the Stony Creek road from the South, and spent the hours in watching the enemy, till sound of the firing, telling of the attack began aroused them. As the sounds of battle increased, the Americans seemed to become panic stricken, and, instead of marching on to join in the fray, they incircled and turned their wagons, and sallied away without the least attempt to learn what had happened. Having taken these precautions, Col. Harvey and his handful of heroes, pushed on, and as the first tinges of the coming day tinted the east came on the sentry posted at the church. His call of "Who goes there? was answered "Friends" by the Colonel, who as the same time spurred forward and clove him to the chin with his sabre. This incident is related differently by

Benjamin Lossing, in "The Eagle American Magazine." He states that the first sentry was bayonetted by his leading section of the forty-ninth under Lieut. Dunford the second sentry served in the same summary fashion, whose groans alarmed the third sentry who fired at them and fled. They then rushed on the sleeping guard a few of whom escaped, firing as they ran some were bayonetted the rest captured

Mr C. Durand has his account at it also states the the sentry was bayonetted and that the guard first smote men, thus alarming the camp.

My information is from Col Harvey's own account of it to my grandfather foreshadowed by Dr Wonder who was at his side when it was done and both agree in my mg that there was but one sentry and that the guard was captured without firing a shot or giving the least alarm.

Leaving the panic-stricken guard behind them, the column marched on unnoticed by the few of the enemy who were beginning to move about fixing their camp-fires, replacing those that the flat had sprung up the short steep bank of the little valley, between the muzzles of the guns, among their sleeping foes, where first hint of the proximity of an enemy was the bayonet thrust that took them by surprise. "Oh!" said one of ours, "I tell you it was terrible work" that, to march right in front of those cannon, not knowing what moment they might belch forth flame and death, right between them and to stick no bayonet into the sleeping gunners." The alarm was of course given, and a scene of the wildest confusion ensued, our troops passed on over the camp fires and were halted at a mile fence to fix their flints and load. By this time some of the enemy had been got into order and opened fire on us with some effect as they stood in front of the fires, and were fair marks, and but for the fence the casualties would have been much heavier. After a moments audience to fix the flints and soon a volley from our troops increased the panic, it was followed by a charge with the bayonet on those making a stand; they broke and fled, other corps of the enemy in succession were formed, and were broken by bayonet charges, and all were scattered, some flying along the road towards Fort George, some towards the Lake, and some up on the east hills of the Mountain. Whole regiments got away there, and after our troops had withdrawn they came to the camp, disturbed what they could not carry off. In their dead lay some of the wounded in the field and retreated, and negotiated mob, towards the river. It said that the road was littered with arms, knapsacks and accoutrements, thrown away in the flight. The cannon were used during the fight as the old church had a number of shot holes in it showing that in the confusion the guns had been fired just where they stood late however they were turned on the enemy and helped to complete his rout. The officers' baggage and army chest were captured at Mr Gage's, and after spiking the guns he could not bring away Col Harvey so he drew back a little hand towards the Heigh s, when those guns and one brass howitzer both the generals, Winder and Chevalier and over one hundred prisoners of war not deeming it wise to remain in an exposed position with an small a force.

On last was twenty-here killed, one hundred and thirty-s wounded and fifty-five missing. The enemy's loss was much more

severe. Chandler in his dispatch puts it at one hundred and sixteen but one trade on him but more Yankees were buried by our troops than we lost altogether in killed wounded and missing In the little church yard we buried friend and foe, and there are few marked by which to distinguish their graves. All are neglected and unkempt few and I should be one of the first to see to rescue the names of those heroes from oblivion and see that their graves are guarded against desecration.

The battle was a turning point in the war for except Proctor's defeat in the west, our arms were generally victorious, till the war closed, with Fort Niagara Buffalo and the east bank of the river in our possession.

The church alluded to has long since disappeared, and perhaps as suitable a monument as could be built would be a more substantial cut stone on its historic site

FIFTY-SEVEN YEARS' EXPERIENCE OF CANADIAN LIFE

A Paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society.

BY JOHN GLASGOW

We left Scotland in the month of May in the year 1832 and reached Quebec after an Atlantic passage of seven weeks and three days, and, after viewing the city and its bomb-proof strongholds we took steamer for Montreal. On our arrival there, we disembarked and spent a portion of a day looking over the then small city and in getting provisions to carry us up the river. It was then that our troubles as an emigrants commenced. The cholera had broken out in Europe ere we left it, and, having made its baneful appearance on the middle of the water had crushed Montreal in our advance, in its most malignant form. The people were alarmed and rightly alarmed of such and every one who had left the old homeland to better his condition in the new wild and uncultivated home. It was no uncommon thing to see a corpse carried up to the rough box and left in an open shed or outhouse until the undertakers could get away like so much old lumber. We were put on board of a barge, or Durham boat as they were called—open vessels, without decks and with a footway on each side of about a foot wide for the sailors to walk on while they used the poles to propel the boat, when it was not towed by oxen or horses—so that, in the very nature of things, our progress westward was slow and tedious, as to night encampment whatever was thought all During the day the passengers would stroll leisurely along the shores, and were very often ahead of the boat, anxiously awaiting its arrival past some dangerous point where the turbulent stream. When the boats were tied up for the night, our bedding was taken out and spread on some green spot, so that we could recline and sleep while the dews of Heaven watered the face of the star-burned malignant while he reposed under the unclouded and star-lit canopy. It may seem strange to those who never passed through the ordeal of voyaging up the St. Lawrence at that critical time, when I repeat the fact that water for culinary purposes was

difficult to obtain. We were warned against using the river water, and the wells, with their old-fashioned swing buckets, were invariably clamped down, so that the immigrants, with their cholera-poisoned garments and surroundings, would be prevented thereby from contaminating the neighborhood of private dwellings. Under the circumstances, we could scarcely blame them for their apparent inhumanity, the harvest of death by the dread monster being so appalling that only we, who could see him from his presence, would remain in the proximity of the deputies. As those who died on the boats were allowed to remain there for hours until some convenient place was reached for landing. Where the water would permit, a dozen or more of the Durham boats were taken in tow by a steamer, or another dangerous point was reached. Then we toiled on day after day and finally getting aboard of a steamer at Prescott, we reached Hamilton, having spent three weeks and one day on the way from Quebec.

On our way through the old canal at the bench, the first object that met our gaze was the towering spire of the old court house. All eyes were eagerly turned in the direction of the hallow which was to be our new home. Many questions were asked by the French inhabitant immigrants about the population of the town and surrounding country, the fertility of the soil, and a hundred other things of which they seemed anxious to learn. On our arrival at the wharf at the foot of Jamesstreet we had our baggage [illegible] on the platform adjoining the Hydraulic, owned at [illegible] Co. [illegible] Mr. Hamilton down it was thought best not to go in search of a house at that hour and as usual we had another night in the open air. Our bedmore words on the wharf and we passed the midnight watches [illegible] at the stars or dozing off to sleep as best we could. I [illegible] here state that there were four families of us who came as [illegible] as Hamilton one by the name of Lees, related to Wm. Lees, [illegible] and Thos. Lees, watchmaker who is [illegible] n this city at the [illegible] of Lees. The Lees family went direct to the township of Dundas. The remaining three families [illegible] ed on Hamilton for a time. [illegible] were composed of Mr and Mrs. [illegible], three [illegible] sons, and [illegible] e daughters and [illegible] w George and Andrew Hall, two [illegible] o, so apposed [illegible] No, [illegible] our family consisted of father [illegible] ner son freedom and [illegible] and the writer of this narrative. [illegible] the end of the following morning had in sight his home above

the eastern horizon, and thrown his beams athwart the placid waters of Ontario, we were up and ready to greet his cheery face. Breakfast, not (be most appetizing you may be sure, was soon eaten ready and discussed, when all were ready to proceed up James street to King to get a view of the Hale town, for it should be remembered that between King street and the bay only one house graced the rugged sides of James street at that time, it being the residence of Judge Taylor. As we wended our way over the mud road as far as what is now called Macaulay street, we found ourselves to be in the woods and on a shapeless corduroy road with a moderately steep bank at the southern terminus of the wooden macadam. With a little care we drove over dry shod, there being much beauty laughter over this new idea in road making. When we had reached the locality of what is now termed Stuart street our ears were not pleased by the shrill screech of the iron horse, for that noble animal was an entire stranger and never seen in Canada at that time. Both sides of the street at this point were partially cleared and under crop, being protected by the zigzag rail fence so common and useful in a new country like this. A little further on, and just about opposite where Christ Church Cathedral now stands, we passed the solitary house before referred to, which is still standing on the west side of James street north, as a memento of old times. On enquiry it was found impossible to procure a dwelling house on account of our having passed through the cholera district. The immigrant sheds in the north-eastern part of the town, reached us nothing to enter. By the time that we marched the wharf on our return Bella Little had been seized by the cholera and died. The solemn but small funeral procession left the wharf about four o'clock in the afternoon and the corpse was laid in another earth at the Methodist church, erected in Sag, on the corner of King and Wellington streets, the only public burying ground in the town at that time. On our return to our headquarters at the wharf, Mr Gunn and his clerk Mr Valance took pity on us and kindly had us placed in the storehouse, under cover. Mr George Liddle, who had just married in a young wife before leaving Scotland and who seemed to be a perfect health when he returned from he mournful rite performed to the remains of his deceased sister was taken sick at ten o'clock that night and died at two o'clock next morning. The townspeople, though very kind became alarmed

and were fully aware of the danger of coming in contact with us. Mr George Hamilton—for whose sympathy on that occasion I will ever remain a debtor to his family—most kindly and thoughtfully suggested that we should build a shanty at the edge of the woods, about 150 yards north of the court house, the woods at that time reaching from the Mountain fully as far north as what is now Hunter street. We took advantage of the offer, and the remaining members of the families moved into their new abode, where Old Mr Leslie died a short time after, both one of the cholera. We lived there until the cold weather set in, in October, when we moved into a house on King street, but where Wood & Leggat's hardware house is established, and the other families lived on the opposite side of the street. Very few houses were erected on King street at that time. John street, (now King, as far up as Hunter, was the principal part of the town. Mr John Bradley was doing business in our opposite the old red court house; Mr. Thomas Gillespy kept hotel and boarding house; John street, between King and Main streets, Mr. David Farrell having his blacksmith shop in; beside a person named Carey kept hotel on the corner now occupied by the new post office. Mr Foli Young had a small store on the south side of King, between John and Hughson streets; Mr. Ruthven had a small store on the north-west corner of King and John streets, at which point, milk and pipes were sold. Elsewhere than John Samson had a small general store on the north corner of King crossing Hess and Ferguson streets; a which the people could purchase all that was required to those days of rural simplicity. That store contained all that was really needful and useful for the immigrants such as digging chains, saws, axes, augers, hammers, nails, chisels, etc besides, in the dry goods line, coarse linens, American cottonette corduroy, moleskin, homemade flannel and fallcloth for groceries, there were few or three kinds of tea, while the sugar would not dim the eyes of the purchaser by its brilliancy there were also to be had tobacco, snuff, rum, and a little of something wh ch was wrongfully termed oatmeal but the Scotsmen had not indulged in the sale of oatmeal as for Canada whiskey could be purchased at every country store for twenty-five cents per gallon and unadulterated at that price. Sir Allan N McNab had his law office at the willows, on the northeast corner of King and James streets. Andrew M Iler carried on a hotel business on the opposite corner, his orchard covering the ground

where the new city hall is now being built. There were but four brick buildings in the place at that time viz. Stinson's store, Carey's hotel, Bank of Upper Canada at corner of Bay and King and the Club House at the corner of James and Main streets, in which the late Andrew Stevenson lived. Mr. John Wood was doing business as a tinsmith on King street, while a travelling teacher supplied the wants of the people once or twice a week and sometimes once in two weeks, just as he could procure the living material. He was not [illegible] his calculating for when he got elevated by the unaccustomed, he seemed to think that the people, like himself, were full and happy.

The rest of the old, or first settlers, Messrs. Land Bonnisy Ferguson, Hughson, Mills, Hess, Kirkendall and some others were still living on their farms. In order to reach the heights at the upper end of the bay, the teamster would follow King street westward till he reached Queen street, then turn north to where York street is located. All west of James street to Queen street was under fence and cultivated, only a foot path showing the line and direction of the present York street. Peter Hamilton had his house in the rough orchard of the Central School. This vicinity was surrounded by woods, and was of course considered out of the town.

After considerable time being spent in looking up land, the three families purchased their new old homes in the Irish concession of East Flamboro, paying four dollars per acre. I am safe in saying it was a wilderness at that time, each one tree having been chopped down on either of the three places. Log houses were erected and occupied about Christmas. Our settlement was three miles from the nearest road. Mr Hugh Green, brother of he late Mr Green of Nergara, and brother-in-law of the late Archibald Ferguson, of Hamilton, was our nearest neighbor. He had one small field cleared that being the only land clearance on the east side of the centre road. Three small places were cleared on the west side by Messrs Farley, Foster and Baker. There was no other settlement until Carlisle was reached where a few acres were cleared. The next settlement was Guelph where a few half pay officers had settled. Waterdown was three miles from our lot, and in order to get thither we were forced to make a sleigh track through the woods, and as no regular movement was in vogue in those days the work went horribly on from daylight till dark. Some

labour was not the only work performed ; all hands put in one day in the week gratis, until a temporary road was made passable for a yoke of oxen and sleigh. There were but two waggons (the whole settlement) and they were owned on the east side of what is now the centre or toll road. Each of the families made a small clearing the first year, and one of the greatest difficulties for the inexperienced to overcome was how a winter his oxen, if he was fortunate to have them. In the summer season, hardy of fodder was to be had in the woods, but the principal food for the first winter was browse (the small twigs of the tops of the hardwood), as generally the cattle got very thin and emaciated, ere the spring luxuriance gave relief to the poor and useful beast. The second year was not so hard, for having now an ox assistant to the browse, thrugs had not been so close and foreboding.

Immigrants flocked in, year after year, until the whole township was taken up, and the work done by those honest and industrious people who came here to improve out a home for themselves and their children, was of such a laborious character and so beset with difficulties in every direction, that the young generation of to-day can form no correct idea of the toil, trouble, and vexatious losses in stock which the pioneer had to face and surmount ere he made himself even moderately comfortable in his adopted home. It may be asked how and where did we get our provisions ? The family of Davidson, at that time, was composed of a man, hated, a tall smaller blacksmith shop owned by a person named Dunbar, a sheer maker, shoe and general mannoy to supply the settler with a poorly tanned leather. This formed the bulk of the business place. There was a no « small girls in (where Howland's mill now stands which was of great benefit to the few inhabitants of Waterdown, as we used to the people living in the neighborhood of Hamilton. Mr Eleazer Griffin, grandfather of D Griffin ? hamby was a justice of the peace and kept the people in good humor by dispensing justice when necessary Mr Alexander Brown, father of the late Wardan Alexander Brown of the County of Wentworth, was the first settler on the Mountain and lived on the farm of Geo steen close by the village He sett ed there before any white man had ever beheld the Waterdown stream flowing through its rocky channel. Mr Creegan brother-in-law to Mr Brown settled there at a later period on the west side of the village. There were no steams of

any kind nearer than Hamilton or Dundas, as we had to obtain our supplies in either of those places, and after purchasing only what was absolutely necessary, we then, like scouts of bushels, had to carry the whole supply on our backs to the settlement. At that time Dundas was a much larger place than Hamilton, and our supplies, such as they were, were often procured in the former place. It might now be asked why we did not hitch it, our oxen, and by that means get our supplies. I will relate one incident in connection with obtaining supplies in that manner. James Little and your humble servant with two yoke of oxen hitched to a wooden shod sleigh—iron-shod sleighs were a rarity at that time—left for Dundas on a fine day in November, 1833, to get beans and shorts for feeding purposes, for at that time we had just raised my small or spring grain to feed the long snouted breed of pigs peculiarly and well known by the name of "racers." There was no snow on the ground, and by the time we had gotten less than half way the oxen began to show signs of fatigue from the labor of dragging the sleigh on the bare ground. Mr Thomas Church, at that time living on Dundas street, (now near the boundary) was between East and West Flamboro, (for it was his wagon, and we then, you along much better By the time that we got our small load in the bags and returned to where we got the wagon, it was dark and Mr. Church very kindly asked us to stay all night. As it would be impossible for us to reach home before morning, we thankfully accepted the offer, and slept as sound as boys generally do who are possessed of a raw appetite. Next morning we were called up long before day light, and behold the grandest and most sublime morning scene that I ever saw a subject to see—meteors, or shooting stars during by-gone times stands in every place on record, but the morning sun exceeded it never to be forgotten brilliancy. We reached home that night with our small load, how we spent two days on the trip, I will now relate another little incident which will as far as it goes, show one of the many difficulties we had which we had to contend. The cabin we in our house, having been built late in the fall and with poor mortar was like pie to give way and as two-thirds of its entire length was made of wood plastered over with clay it was thought better to have it taken down and a safe one built, provided we could get someone able to do it. This was in the spring of 1834. We had heard that a family named Campbell had settled on the the east concession of

the township, and that one of the brothers was a mason. I left home at 12 o'clock noon in order to find such a distinguished person as a stone mason. I found my way to Carleton on the usual cart common very well, for the trees were blazed all the way, but from the finish to the thirteenth concession I had to mark to guide me. I knew the direction from where I stood by the position of the lot which I had previously learned, but how to go four or five miles through the woods and hit the right spot was rather a serious undertaking, there being but few acres slashed at the time. However, I reached the place and persuaded Campbell to come and do the job, as we could not get another person to do it. I was asked to remain all night, being assured that I would never find my way home, night being at hand. However, I started on the return trip, but after proceeding a short distance I stood still for a short time and thought over what was best to be done. I reasoned within myself as to whether the course I was taking was correct. The best course would be to push further to the right or left, but sight three trees in a straight line in front of me, so when I reached the first of the three to then sight another one. I adopted this plan and when I came to a fallen tree, over which I had to go. I did not go around, but straight over, still keeping the trees in view. Fortunately I came out right. It was a life and death struggle, and I made me calculations in the extreme, for had I lost myself on this occasion, my chances for life would have been small. I reached home at 11:30 that night, and thankful for my escape, for I certainly never to try such a foolish thing again at such a late hour. The fright I experience to convince a this distant day how I got through, for I had often set myself while near home and while me travelling one half the distance.

Wheat, at that time, was the only grain that would command cash, more pay being the order of the day for all other kinds of produce. It was only at certain times that wheat was saleable, the best season being in the spring when new oat on was open. Threshing in a was something of the in ure. We had raised the fourth crop o when we could have anyone to thresh it out. The machines used in those days were art cles that the people were not for bidden to worship, as they were unl ke anything on the earth, s n wheels under the earth. The wheel of the horse power was in segments, and continually breaking. There were three breakdowns

in threshing that crop of less than one hundred bushels of barley shrunken wheat as this year had made sad havoc with it. Mr. Geo. Chisholm had a storehouse on the north side of the bay a short distance from the beach, where wheat was stored till navigation opened. The price received for our first two crops which were very good, was $1.00 per bushel, eats 15 cents in store pay. I may here mention that Waterdown had a very small school but was not behind Hamilton in that respect, there being only one in the latter place, the attendance a little east of the Methodist church, corner of King and Wellington streets. One church and one school was all that Hurnilton could boast of in the educational line in those days. Services were held in the Court House. Episcopalians. It was ten years after we had sent in East Flamboro before we had a school in our neighborhood. It was built by grants [illegible] the year 1842 and yet that was nothing to be the first free school in the county of Wentworth. After considerable exertion Mr. Abraham Brickley and myself succeeded in the conversion of the people to the free school system; the Act giving the ratepayers that power having been passed by the Legislature. It was the custom in 1832, and for years afterwards, to appoint three commissioners to expend the small government grant given at that time to roads in each township. Mr Edward Ellis, Mr Alexander Brown and Mr Easton were the gentlemen empowered to me to the expenditure. When the Canada Company [illegible] in the year 1840 two councillors were sent from each township to represent them in the same the Gore district was composed of Ashton, Weston, Beamsville and the township of Saltfleet, in the county of Wentworth. In 1850, Township Council were formed, when the reeves and deputy reeves composed the County Council over which the warden, elected from the town member presided. Previous to the formation of the Township and County Councils, the provinces had been united in the year 1841. Charles Baron Sydenham being the first Governor-General.

Long before this time, the senate sat on it the clergy reserves became a burning question out of which to a great extent sprang the rebellion of 1837. The whole country was excited and angry the people arguing the matter pro and con according to their mental reg ons beheld at pol tical prog resses matters came to a crisis with open rebellion in Lower Canada, and shortly after in

the fall of 1837, William Lyon McKenzie led off in battle at Gallows Hill, Toronto, in which he and his few followers were defeated. Your humble servant reached Toronto by the little steamer Burlington in the afternoon, a little too late to take part in the fray. McKenzie and his followers taking possession of Navy Island caused us once more to take up our "Brown Bess" in behalf of our country. But as this is a matter of history, I will not digress by a lengthy discussion of those unfortunate events, the clergy reserves, as is well known, being secularized in 1854.

It may interesting to the young people of to-day to get a little insight into the social arrangements of the land old times are always were even though of in this the sunny west. I need scarcely tell you that our winters then were as severe as they now are, and as that excitement season the mails had to be carried on land, on foot, on sack and sometimes on foot. In conversation, thirty years ago, with an old pioneer named Balch, who had long lived in the neighborhood, he informed me that he carried the mails once a month, on horseback, from Toronto to the Talbot settlement at Lake Erie. Nature by her law of compensation, had furnished the man to successfully perform and carry out the arduous and dangerous work appertaining to that of mail carrier in the days of the first settlers. He was an old man when I first saw him, small, wiry, and wholly as white, even in his old age. He said that for a long time Brown and Grierson were the only settlers on the Flamboro mountain and here was very fair to encounter the hostile Indians. It appears that the Government had surveyed what is now called Dundas road, having ran a line westward to where London now stands and to the Talbot settlement the surveying party running the undertook out so as to make a road. This must have been about 1812 or shortly after that time from the description he gave us Waterdown Creek and its surroundings, with the few inhabitants, and I had every reason to believe in his veracity. He said the greatest difficulty he had to overcome was in getting over the Flamboro on his mild and weary trail, there being scarcely a bridge or else which he could safely pass. In one year by 1832 the arrival of the mails were very uncertain, and the postage just as uncertain. A letter from Scotland cost one shilling currency about nine eighteen pence. When the postage was reduced to sixpence we thought that we were doing well. On

one occasion we heard that there was a letter for us in the Hamilton post office, there being no post office at Waterdown for many years after that time. I went to the former place to secure the letter and on enquiry, found that I had to pay postage to the amount of three and nine pence before I could get it out of the office. It had gone past the little place called Hamilton, and when off the track it had wandered westward, and through no fault of ours we had to pay for all the extra mileage, receiving it eight months after date.

I may here be permitted to say a few words about the apparel of the people in those days, who generally were dressed in home-made garments. The women were to the meeting houses in their checked flannel dresses (spun and made up by themselves), and with a handkerchief for a bonnet, they latterly stepped over the threshold, quite unconscious of the future artistic attire of the Canadian lady yet to be. The men dressed in full cloth grey or other dark color. Frequently in warm weather they would attend the meeting house without their coats, and as a matter of course thought they appeared quite respectable in their shirt sleeves. Broadcloth was entirely out of the question, being found only in the possession of those who had brought it with them from the old land. We had no merchant tailors at the time, only some poor sort of the sheers travelling from house to house, doing the work as an odd-job would require. The shoemaker kept scarcely any stock, unless a pair of boots was required, the customer would go to the shoemaker the middle of April if crow or bee in the tip, anything but the which might now be called an elegant pair of foot gear.

Improvements were rapidly developed all over the land, the forest giving way in every direction to man's industry and perseverance. State laws and concessions were opened and improved leading roads, such as that from Hamilton to Galt, having been macadamized as early as 1842-43. Railways were introduced and completed the Great Western being fit for traffic as early as 1853. The North western was in shed to Georgetown in 1856, and to Barrie in 1858. Post offices were established in every convenient location and Her Majesty's mail conveyed fast as well as satisfactory transportation. Thus gave a wonderful impetus to trade all over the country from the east to the far west.

Hamilton, the Birmingham of Canada, leaped with gigantic strides from a small population of eight hundred in 1832 to the pre

sent population of well on to fifty thousand, including workshops and warehouses of every description. What a change in fifty-seven years! An improvement has transpired of which the settlers of to-day have no conception.

The first court house and jail was erected under a statute passed in 1816, chapter 136 Geo. III, whereby it was enacted "That a gaol and court house for the District of Gore shall be erected on lot number fourteen, in the third concession of the Township of Barton, to be called the Town of Hamilton." This must have been the old log jail and court house; the old stone court house was erected in 1828. I find by statute defining the boundaries of the town earlier than 1833, when chap. 26, of 3rd William IV, was passed, defining the boundaries of the City and dividing the same into four wards. This statute also made provision for police government etc., and gave directions for holding the first election on 1st March, 1833. If the boundary was not defined until 1833, although called the Town of Hamilton in 1816, it is evident that until 1833 the population was included with that of the Township of Barton. I can find no record of the number of inhabitants until 1834. The first court was held in 1829.

If we take a retrospective view of this progressive and lovely city we will perceive that even in the disastrous year 1834 when the second attack of cholera had thinned the ranks of the people, there was a population of about 9,167 in 1836, 9,646; and, in 1837, 9,900. The cholera panicking out in 1834 brought a stop to building and a standstill, the e being no work in the building line and the best artesmen were unable to obtain labor or work at 75 cents per day. In the autumn the poor mechanic suffered fearfully; the country people however suffered the effects of the stagnation to the same extent in consequence of having raised them own supplies. A decrease in the population took place for we find that a 1841 it was 6,246 less by 121 than that of 837. Troops were constantly coming to Hamilton and many of the pieces built 1833 in case of war on Dundas and Hamilton honor of wearing Her Majesty's uniform for two years but immediately after 840, the point rapidly began to lose its dusk and leaden hue, and the change for the better set became rapid and encouraging. Hamilton had the honour of being made a city in 1847 and in 1851 we find that the population had risen to a 12,8 the County of Wentworth at the same year

showing 28,507. A better class of buildings were now being erected in every part of the city, the little foundry owned by Fisher & McQuesten, built in 1835 on the corner of James and Merrick streets, being succeeded by one on Wellington street much larger, while Carney's foundry, established in 1845, a James Stewart & Co. in 1849, with many other industries at a later period, gave employment to a great number of persons. The people, at that time, ceased to look to Ancaster as their base of supplies. Many fine and capacious churches were built by the various denominations, while a number of schoolhouses which grace the eastern limits of the Ambitious City would do credit to the wealthiest city in Europe.

What a mighty change in fifty-seven years! If I, after my arrival, had turned my back on Canada, and in my absence had heard nothing of the wonderful changes which have taken place since all over the country, and if you, Mr. President, with a becoming pride in the wealth and greatness of your native Canada, had invited me to see it to-day, I would at once say "That is not the country that I saw fifty-seven years ago. It cannot be." I would naturally ask, "Where is the forest? Where are the mighty monarchs of the land?" You point out to me fertile fields, smiling orchards, substantial houses and our buildings instead of the cowan's lunge who flee twenty ages. You might, in reference to the last, refer to Dundurn top and say "Behold the City of Hamilton!" But could I be sure of it to be the Hamilton that I knew of old with its few brick buildings and few frame shanties which dotted the muddy streets of the future city. It cannot be, and yet it is, and we love it because it is our own handiwork, the work of the pioneer. We love it because it is our home, and we love it because its soil has been made sacred by the ashes of our fathers.

THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS UPON THE ANNUAL REPORT 1889-90

The Secretary presented the Annual Report. The President in moving its adoption made the following address :—

The report appears to me so complete, and embraces so accurately the leading features of our proceedings during the past year that it seems needless to enlarge upon it. I would consequently recommend its adoption. I may however remark that the operations of the association have been retarded and its influence lessened because as yet, no suitable quarters have been secured where its property such as relics books papers and manuscripts may be safely deposited. I therefore trust that the incoming council will view this matter of sufficient importance to induce action on their part towards providing this necessary adjunct to the prosperity of the society.

I may perhaps further venture to suggest that a large field of usefulness seems to lie open in the direction of introducing popular histories of this vast Dominion more largely into our common schools. To such an extent has this been neglected as overlooked in the past, that I am convinced the younger generations of our Canadian people are far behind the youth of the neighboring republic, in knowledge of the history of their country and the engrossing events now between ourselves and our American cousins may without doubt be chiefly traced to the popular character of the histories in their common schools. Hence their advantage in this respect as in my judgment is the subject for examinations. We should, I think, move primarily but in unison and harmony with our associations of kindred pursuits, to urge by petition and otherwise upon the Ontario government, and the public school department of that government especially the great need of improving the existing system, which in many other respects is admirable. And, while referring to this part of the subject I should not fail to

notice several interesting discussions during the year, touching the expediency of annexation to the association, for essays upon the constitution and history of our country to be composed for by pupils in the public schools; and, although no complete or definite action has as yet been taken in that direction, I sincerely trust that the time may not be far distant when the society may feel financially strong enough to carry out in fact what so far has only been said or discussed. To most of us it would seem a simple fact that the county of Wentworth, after which our society was named, and the forming part of the old Gore district, would in itself present prolific field for the pens of young men who may be ambitious of becoming future historians of their country, and such laudable ambition should be fostered and strengthened by all the power of the association.

One word as to the unified action of the several historical and other societies throughout the country—and there are many. Without unity all are weakened in their efforts to spread more widely patriotic sentiments. With unity their joint influence could, with little exertion, accomplish wonderful results in that direction. It was the confederation of scattered provinces that produced our Dominion, and it will be through that sacred union that national dignity may yet be attained. So, surely, there lies a confirmation of the occasional conferences on the necessity of some joint and different action in this direction, to bring these about—let us harmonize and not weakened by sectional aspirations for promotion or personal fame. I trust in this direction too, some practical measures to effect a larger union may be set on foot during the current year. We should, I think, always remember that however great and insignificant our first efforts to have as yet been we possess the germs within our organization which, with steady perseverance on our part, will in the end—as our members and influence increase—confer immeasurable advantages upon those who come after us, and we will not have fallen altogether in our duty if we succeed in even imperfectly laying portions of the foundation with which an after generation may found this grand country we have reared and prepared.

Whether our society had or had not anything to do with stimulating a national sentiment, the fact remains that this year $20,000 were voted by the parliament at Ottawa towards the erection of monuments to Lundy's Lane and Chateauguay and I am assured

that Burlington Heights and Stony Creek will in due time be erected with like considerations, along with other memorable battlefields, until significant memorials shall mark the spots which have for ever enshrined the most brilliant chapters of a country's history and left her sons an inheritance of unquenchable loyalty to their possessions and their Queen.

NOTES OF AUTOBIOGRAPHY

A paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society.

BY THE VERY REV J. O. GEDDES, D. D.

Dean of Niagara.

I was the second son of James Geddes, Assistant Staff Surgeon and Sarah Hannah Bosen Gamble, born in Kingston on the 19th of March 1811. I was one of a family of seven, all whom were daughters and five were born and married all who have except two had families. Through my maternal grandmother Mrs. Gamble I was descended from the U. E. Loyalists. Her father, D. Claus, removed with his family from New York to New Brunswick at the peace of 1783. Here my grandmother married Dr. Gamble Surgeon of the Queen's Rangers, and after four years residence there she removed to Canada to join her husband then quarter'd at Niagara. She secured his rites St. John with her five daughters (of whom my mother was one) in a bark canoe, traversing on foot the portages of the Tamiscamin Route sheltered only by the heavens and the primeval forest. She lived to the age of 92 when her numerous descendants had reached the large number of 204. My mother's family as already mentioned numbered sixteen and of the ten surviving members at the present day the aggregate of ages amounts to the large sum of 750 years.

This remarkable longevity of a large number of the American U. E. Loyalists, who came to the British Provinces after the American Revolution has been noticed by the Lord Bishop of New Brunswick as a striking instance of the fulfilment of the promise contained in the Fifth Commandment, embracing as this Commandment unquestionably does, the duty of obedience to civil rulers. The Gambles and Geddeses may well be counted among the number.

I was educated at the Grammar School Kingston, till I was seventeen years of age. I was then appointed to a scholarship in Divinity under the society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts, and studied at the Theological College at Chambly till 1834

I was ordained Deacon on the 26th day of August of that year; my father having died of Asiatic cholera on the preceding day. Having served three months as Curate to Arch-Deacon Stuart, in St. George's Church, Kingston, I was sent as Curate to Three Rivers in Lower Canada. Reaching there in the month of March, 1835. I received the appointment of Rector of Hamilton and Barton still farm adjacent, and in the 10th of that month I entered on my charge in which I continued for the long period of forty five years.

The following statistics will illustrate the marvellous changes that occured under my ministry: On my arrival I found there was no church in which to worship, and was glad to accept the offer of the Jail and Court House for that purpose. The population at the time was about 1500. The number of my first congregation 350 purely accounted for by the fact that many leading church families had been in the Presbyterian Church and were regular attendants there. In December, 1835, when I returned and left the parish in the hands of a Rector in charge and a deputy as a clergyman in England, I had behind me a population of some 4,000, a church (including Christ Church Cathedral which had been rebuilt) and at many numerous and prosperous congregations. My ministerial acts were as follows: marriages solemnized, 1,250; baptisms, 5,186; burials, 3,400; and 1,200 young persons prepared for confirmation. My ministry was exercised at times of more public calamity, viz.: The ministries of Asiatic cholera; one of the three ministers who managed the relief for one of foreign invasion, and the appealing railway disaster at the Desjardines Canal Bridge. Out of the 70 heads of families who were enrolled as members of the Church of England at the organization of the parish in 1835 only two remain in the year of 1889 and out of the first list of communicants in 1836 five only are present are to be found.

Among the public offices which I was called to fill were Chaplain to the Jail and Hospital a Grammar School Trustee associated with Dr. Craigie and Father Gordon, member of Trinity College Council Toronto, Chaplain to the Incorporated Battalion of Militia, commanded by Col. Cox, my also Chaplain to the 47th Regiment and the Rifle Brigade and other Regiments also quartered in Hamilton. I was for many years Secretary to the Gore and Wellington Church Society for many more Clerical Secretary to the Synod of

Toronto; Examining Chaplain to Bishop Bethune, of Toronto; Rural Dean Prolocutor to the Provincial Synod; Dean of Niagara; Rector of Thornhill, Surrey, England; member of the Council of the Diocese of Rochester; and, after my return to Canada, Rector in charge of Chippawa.

Between 1852 and 1886, I held missions in the following parishes in England: Leigh, Surrey; Upchurch, Kent; Weston and Rushton, Northamptonshire; Stanton St. John, Oxford; Beshanger, Hertford; Ashley, Cambridge; Gloucester; and Primrose Hill, Regent's Park, London.

In 1846 I graduated at King's College, Toronto; having availed myself of a statute of the University, enabling clergymen, engaged in Parish work to attend examinations without residence or attendance on lectures. I subsequently took an addendum B.A. at Trinity College and proceeded to my M.A. Subsequently I received from the same University the Honorary Degree of D.C.L.

I twice served on deputations for the Society for Propagating the Gospel—once in 1856 when I visited the following counties; Middlesex, Surrey, Kent, Gloucester, Somerset, Lancaster, Oxford, Buckingham, Essex, Wiltshire and Suffolk—In 1880 I spent a fortnight for the same purpose (advocating the cause of missions) in Cornwall in the following parishes: Saltash, Monkenna, St. Dominick, St. Mellyn, Callington, St. Tue (or), Truro, Redruth, Redruth Kea-Town, St. Tudy, St. Issard, Dannsboro, Camelford, Pallaston, Bonallack, Pacconna, St. Merran & Austell.

In 24 September 1852, I was married to Susan Davidson, second daughter of the Hon. John Stewart (of Marchmont) in the Cathedral at Quebec by Bishop Mountain, assisted by his Chaplain the Rev George Mackie. Our children are two sons: John Gambia and George W. Allen and three daughters, who were married as follows: Hannah Stewart to Constantine Beresford Smith; Susan Stewart to Major Phipps; and Mary Allen to D. John Walters. My son John married Josephine Magill and George, Clara Gurnet.

In 1855 we visited England, Scotland, Ireland and France, Germany and Belgium. In 1866 we again visited England and Scotland and I was present at the Church Congress at York. In 1878 we again crossed the Atlantic. During this visit I had the honor of an invitation from the Archbishop of Canterbury (Dr Tait) to attend the annual dinner given at Lambeth to the Bishops of

England. In 1881 I was the guest of the present Archbishop of Canterbury (when Bishop of Truro) and had the great privilege of attending (on invitation) his enthronization in Canterbury Cathedral, forming one of a procession of five hundred clergymen in surplices.

Our last visit to England was in January 1886, when I went to accept the Living of Tatsfield to which I had been presented by Mr Leveson Gower of Titsey. This I resigned in 1884, and after two years additional in England, and seven years charge at Chippawa, I have returned to end my days in Hamilton where I have my seat as Dean in the Cathedral.

CHAMPLAIN THE FATHER AND FOUNDER OF CANADA

Historical Sketch read before the Wentworth Historical Society, Hamilton Ont., December 2nd, 1890.

BY MRS. JOHN WOOD WOLDEN

Before entering upon the subject of the paper which I have the honor to lay before you this evening, I feel I must say how difficult a matter it is, in presenting to such a Society as this, of what is but a meagre historical sketch to do much that may be considered as original work. The dry facts, causes and consequent results are all recorded in our Archives by eye-witnesses, contemporary and historical writers both French and English, with such minuteness, that a student of his fascinating portion finds the how on the can only follow into already well developed paths clearly and graphically described by a host of authorities. The mass of writings so nearly Canada an History is so great that it seems impossible to do much more than group a general view of certain epochs or movements, and form as correct a consensus as possible of the varied lights and shadows thrown upon the pages of its past by interested, and yet opposing recorders of the same event. I have attached a list of the authorities from whose pages I have drawn my information and whose writings and novels have deepened and strengthened within me such a firm faith in the grand and certain future of our native land.

No study is so fascinating and impressive as that of History. As the historian sways his magician's wand, the student is carried back to ages gone by, graves are opened and his dead come forth without the striking there ing ropes and present to us heroes living talking and performing wondrous actions, whose bodies have slept in the silence and oblivion of ages. We are made familiar with the intrigues of politicians and the stratagems of warriors, and there is nothing public or private in courts or camps in which an historian is a stranger—we are brought a vista of ages past the

illustrious and immortal personages who have "strutted and fretted" on the troubled stage of life.

Canadian History is a subject which has been too long considered as trivial and unimportant as to be unworthy the attention of scholars. It seemed impossible that much of interest or of value could be found in the account of a country peopled by savages, and that a region only known for about two hundred and fifty years could possibly have anything to teach the Motherland, or interest abroad. At one time a vague impression of perpetual snow, since Christopher Columbus wrote long over the "egg" problem, feathered Indians, bark wigwams and canoes, blanketed squaws, tomahawks, —mixed with incessant cries as to the means of transit, whether horses, reindeer, buffalo or dogs were most in use—these and similar notions prevailed. Yet how different the truth! Canada has a past of which we have every reason to be proud. A roll of brave men and women who persevered and struggled for an existence facing fearful odds—heroes who never lost faith in the possibilities and potentialities of their adopted country encouraged and inspired by women, worthy to help and to teach men, very often women delicately nurtured in their maidenhood, in refined British or French homes, here on this New World, with all its unprecedented environments, ministered with their own hands, like the Apostle Paul, to the daily necessities of their own households—taught the heathen, fed the hungry, clothed the naked, nursed the sick and dying, and among our own forefathers, despite the fate of danger delicate women and brave children, bear hung the same heroic atmosphere could handle a musket or fire a gun in defence of hearthomes in the wilderness. "For God King and Country," was the watch word of those early days. The forest was to be cleared the forests, ploughed, planted, sowed and reaped, turned into farms by his sole, unconscious of the old prophecy which he fulfilled of "turning the sword into a pruning hook"

The early history of the Maritime Provinces and that of Upper and Lower Canada, presents a perfect historical antithesis. French colonization in Lower Canada was carried on through the efforts of Feudalism and Medievalism—Church and State wedded together embodiments the most absolute of despotism through the arbitrary prerogative of the French Crown exercised directly upon all matters temporal and spiritual concerning the colony and ruled duly by the rights

and privileges of a general nature. French colonization limited at, crippled by edict and enactment of the Home Government among her own loyal subjects, failed, as in America, first of French settlements, settled by Huguenot thrift and industry and in full promise of self-supporting independence from home help and assistance, was destroyed and crushed by fanatical influences. In pursuance of the fatal Home policy in extending her dominions, France lost the supremacy she once held in the New World. The unequal partnership of French trade and commerce with religion, monk-say and mad military glory, merged into the pillage, peculation, rascality, and abuse all the treason in the Mother Land, of the administration of the Regent esterne of 1748 to 1760 the effects of which paved the way for the comparatively just domination on the part of the French Canadian habitant to British rule and supremacy.

Upper Canada (Ontario) and the Maritime Provinces were permanently settled by United patriots, 40,000, Unless Empire Loyalists who came over from the United States of America after the war of Independence, and settled in what now is known as Canada—heroes in the great battle of fair free men and liberty, which had been upheaving the social and religious elements of Europe, the echoes of which strengthened and encouraged our noble pioneers to battle and to struggle. No province had ever thrown with more unbounded hearty temper these heroes to emigrate in those early days of our history in such numbers to found new homes for their wives and families in Canada—Canada as reported to them was a land of snow intense cold, ice-bound waters dense wilderness and dank swamps full of venomous reptiles, the haunt of savage beasts and still more savage and warlike we Indians. The hardships, exposures and privations endured by the Loyalists in making their way from their confiscated homes to Canada were greater and more severe than any Exodus that has been able to tell us of the New England Pilgrim fathers and he persecut ons which sent these Fathers of New England voyaging to Plymouth Rock was but a morning showers when compared to the stubbings and imprisonments confiscations and death that fell in savage fury upon the faithful of old England, at the days of the Anns can revolution and drove the remnant that was left into the wilderness of Canada. The Pilgrim Fathers could keep Harvest Home but out of a week's

duration at the end of the first year from their landing. But the Loyalists were in most instances forced to seek a home in Canada, without food or shelter, and at a season too late for any clearing of the forest and seed sowing. While the New England Fathers were keeping Harvest Home the Loyalists of Canada were passing through all the rigours of famine."

Though homeless and almost perishing they carried with them the "Ark of the Covenant" of God with man, counting as their most precious heritage the bible of the low, lofty records and creed of old England—which they had saved from the burning ruins of their churches and homes. In the U. S. of America—thus laying the foundations of one vast self-sustenance in that "righteousness which exalteth a nation," and a freedom and liberty which has not degenerated into the license and lawlessness of a Proletariate, but that which is subject to the command "Render under Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's and unto God the things which are God's." It is this loyalty to "God and King" which has saved to Britain the greater half of the continent of America. And now what is the reality of our position as Canadians? Clothed by the loyal hand of nature, as befits the daughter of Imperial England, Canada stretches from the Atlantic to the Pacific, by hundred miles beyond the U. S. of America, which gives her an area greater than one-half of the continent of North America—seas, lakes, rivers, canals, channels, traversed by a merchant marine ranking now fourth in the world. If the Dutch States are paying employed in the river and lake trade were included, Canada would rank second in the world: the total tonnage amounting to 4,684,559 tons. Railway communication connecting ocean with ocean and a steamship service which links the busy Eastern World with her young life. These two great arteries of commerce and civilization, with innumerable loop-lines, run the country in every direction—telegraph, posts and telephonic systems, banks, public schools, colleges and universities, where women can enjoy the same educational privileges as men—private and technical schools in arts and sciences, steam and electricity based handmaids of travel and the press daily bring knowledge to the humblest—public libraries, churches, in number outvying any other nation—all testify to the true energy integrity and pluck of the Anglo-Saxon race when united by public and

private enterprise. The immense wealth of our mineral and natural products lies far beyond the limits of this sketch.

Having had this passing sketch of Canada of to-day, let us now go back to the 15th century. A new phase in the evolution of the world's history was then unfolding, viz.: The second great emigration of the populations of the old world dating from the dawn of christianity. The first great convulsion was the overthrow successively and dismembering of Imperial Rome, by the Goths, Vandals and Huns, whose ancient civilization corrupted by affluence and profligacy gave way before the brute force and capacity of the barbarian enthralling Europe for many centuries in a spell of ignorance and superstition, which was only dispelled by the penetrating light of the great Renaissance. The spirit of commerce guided by the mysterious mariner's compass, had led navigators and soldiers adventurers beyond all known limits. Love of conquest and the power of the sword alone led to new successes in the old world. The spirit of commerce and missionary zeal has in modern times opened up the Continent of America and that of Africa in our own days. Canada in particular fell under three new influences. Francois I., King of France, fired by the ambitious ideas of conquest and wealth found in the New World by the Spaniards and Portuguese, determined to dispute the dominion of the sovereignty of Spain and Portugal in it to the three new country rediscovered by Columbus and encouraged Jacques Cartier to start on a voyage of discovery and claim all he could in the name of the French king. La Nouvelle France was the name then given to the vast and rich maritime domain which we now know as the Maritime Provinces. Cartier was a discoverer he left the land very much as he found it. Not so, in 1603 came Samuel de Champlain, he man of destiny to Canada a man who had been described as "a soldier sailor engineer naturalist and statesman, with the head and soul of a hero, the pure faith of a child the courage of a warrior and zeal of a crusader came the Father and Founder of Canada. Champlain came of a family of fishermen, and upon the bosom of the west sea ocean he early imbibed the love of adventure, and the fearless spirit which so distinguished him. He was born of Huguenot parents at Brouage a small seaport on the Bay of Biscay. There is no record of his baptism but his birth may be dated at 1567. Samuel was at that time a name never given to Roman Catholics, and was confined to the

Huguenots. This strict observance of the "Regnum Civile," is known in part of French national life, thus the name of every Roman Catholic child should be enrolled on its pages. Again, in 1561, he entered into a contract of marriage with Helene Boule, who was a Protestant at the time of his betrothment, no record of the marriage in the "Registres" as to be found, so that when the ceremony took place a Protestant minister must have officiated. He was not only a naval captain but had also served as a soldier, fighting during the wars of the League, under that a leader of soldiers Henry of Navarre. The reign of Henry 4th dates at what is great in modern France at that period there were three great factions or parties in France The party of the League, determined on the supremacy of the Pope, extermination of all heretics and religious unity Second, the zealous Huguenots, or Protestant a quarter of the population of France, who having received no toleration gave none. The middle or third party, composed of moderate Catholics and Protestants, who before everything else were Frenchmen, whose strongest feelings were those for the welfare of their country Each of these parties in its turn has left its impress on our country, and we find the natural progress of the Province of Quebec to-day dwarfed and hindered by the followers of the same parties striving against one another in civil and political usage First, the ultramontanes or Jesuit's second, Protestants, third, the Gallican or native Canadian, who from the first, country, which gave them the Protestant equal rights and freedom to worship God according to their own conscience. It should be noted *en passant* that the emperance cause which now wields such an influence in church and state also in the days of Champlain, during the period of the one hundred years when the feeble colony was under the charge of Champlain, previous to the first voyage to Canada, had visited the West Indies, that land a region of mystery from which Spanish gain were excluded to all foreigners. His adventures here occupied him more than three years. Champlain began diary and on his return to France drew up a manuscript which was at once read, and at once the attention of King Henry who bestowed upon him the title of Geographer of the King, and granted him a small pension in recognition of his services as an naval st It is only within the last thirty years this manuscript was discovered it was published in 1870, brought out under the auspices of Laval University and

is completed in the Laval University edition of his work. While at Panama he bold and acute mind conceived the plan of a ship canal across the Isthmus, an idea, which 250 years later the great modern engineer of the world, De-seps, has yet hopes of accomplishing. Upon his return to France from the West Indies, Champlain was introduced by De Chastes, a prominent Huguenot, who was then organizing an expedition to New France, to accept a position in the new company, and he joined Pont-grave (also a Huguenot) in entering among savage tribes the Canadian forth. " *Key Christienne*," " *Catholique and Romaine*," as given by Jean Lescarbot. Champlain in his own handwriting, and by his life and writings, utterly belies him. At that time no test of religious orthodoxy was necessary to join the expedition, and there is little doubt of the evil consequences of the departure from this rule, when at a later period it was determined to exclude from the country all but professing Roman Catholics.

1603 Two small vessels were equipped of twelve and fifteen tons burden, and like little sparks on the broad Atlantic, they crossed the stormy deep and sailed up the lonely St Lawrence, around whose lofty primary mark of the romance and legend of Indian era as it now stood, passed Tadousac, Orleans, the plateau Cataract or Montmorency and the grand scene of Station and into Lake St Peter with its lovely archipelago, on to the Island of Montreal. All was solitude, not a vestige of Stadacone or Hochelaga and their friendly populations described by Cartier, remained. Champlain ascended Mount Royal and beheld the ransounding beauty of the scene around him. Looking towards the west, the majestic St Lawrence rolled on its eastward course to the sea, as it issued from Lake St. Peter receiving in mid flood over the isle of the Saint " to the north-west the Ottawa grand and gleamed through the wooded isles and seemed to beckon the gazer with all the magnetic force of fresh discovery. Directly sou h, the future " Eastern Townships," with their many mounts in stood like guard as sentinels, protecting the treasures of the land till the coming of their rightful heirs. With the prescience of the founder of a nation, Champlain realized he unfortunate position all as of the new world, and with prophetic vision perceived he will at the future, like Moses of old, from afar off he was granted a vision of the new Promised Land" as it seemed to him to the persecuted Protestant children of France. A fortified post

caught he knelt here, where as from a second basin, the waters of the vast interior might be traced back to their source and a western route discovered to China and Japan, amidst all Champlain's grand geographic glimpses, which the Canadian Pacific Railway of to-day has fulfilled. The very spot chosen — the Lachine and Caughnawaga, opposite sides of the river now swept by rival arches at the rapid ledge spanning the St. Lawrence, connecting the south eastern traffic with the west and north-west. This bridge must not be confused with the Grand Trunk tubular bridge which spans the river at St. Lambert on the south, and Pont St. Charles (Montreal Island) on the north. It was in 1609 that Champlain's much criticised yet famous alliance was made in Tadoussac with the Algonquin races against the Iroquois or powerful confederation of Six Nations. It must be recollected that hostility between these nations existed long before Champlain entered the country along exterminating war between the native tribes had been raging. He recognized the necessity of attaching himself and his cause to one side of the struggle in order to gain assistance in future discoveries. The battlegrounds of Sandcosne and Hochelaga no doubt were destroyed by horrific rites.

Kingsford writes: "It was not Champlain's policy which was at fault," the Mother Country was to blame. The fashionable influences of the French Court enabled the Jesuits to dictate the policy with respect to Canada. Their attention was to establish the supremacy of the Church. This applied equally to soldiers and to gaining over the friendly Indians by alliance and organizing them from their own to Christianity and then civilize them. If this had been done we would never read of the annihilation of the Huron race, the ruin of the Jesuit missions and the murder of the five or seven men the latter events took place fifteen years after Champlain's death. Returning (in 1624) to France he found that his patron De Chastes was dead. The King had appointed as his successor De Monts a co-Huguenot. A new exploit on a large scale, to be undertaken to establish colonies, cultivate the soil, search for mines, build forts and towns, and confer grants of land. A large number of the company were Protestants, and by the terms of their charter it was allowed free exercise of their own faith but were bound to protect the Roman Catholic religion, and provision was made to convert the savages to that faith. Only one of the two vessels

passed Tadousac. Le Moyne and Champlain passed a disastrous winter in Acadia. In June they returned to France sailing again for Canada in 1608, when upon his arrival at Quebec Champlain writes, "I searched for a proper place for habitation." In the following year 1609, he was solicited by his allies the Algonquins, Hurons and Montagnais Indians to assist them in a war against their enemies the Iroquois. Champlain thought this was the means to reconcile these savage tribes, or alienate them forever. With two or three Frenchmen, guides and accompanied by his savage friends, they ascended the Richelieu River in canoes and reached Lake Champlain, the first white man who saw its waters, the shores of which river and lake proved to be for one hundred and fifty years the battle ground and scene of contest between Indians and white men, French and English, the New England colonies and our Mother Country. In 1609 the actual "many years" warlike expedition was a wild wilderness, possessed only by the deer and beaver which Champlain tells us abounded. On the 29th of July about ten o'clock they met the enemy. The Iroquois descended from their canoes, two hundred in number, headed by three powerful chiefs, all men covered with a kind of armour made of interlaced wood. They presently set themselves in order of battle with great assurance, like Goliath to meet David. When they came within shooting distance Champlain armed cap-a-pie with a corselet stood advanced alone to whom he saw pieces of his chiefs, who stood in mute astonishment at the wonderful appearance confronting them. Champlain suddenly discharging a harquebus at his two chiefs and dangerously wounded a third. At the same time one of the Frenchmen discharged his weapon which so astonished his savage foe that they fled in confusion, broke their ranks and scattered in every direction leaving behind them their camps, canoes and provisions. Champlain quaintly says "They fled not run, to save their lives," but because they believed that they were contending with supernatural beings." In the fall of the years Champlain returned to France and in March 1610 again set sail for Quebec with a number of men. He went to Three Rivers, and with his Indian allies to Lake Champlain, but in this expedition Champlain was severely wounded in his neck by an arrow but the enemy were defeated, all killed or made prisoners. Having again returned to France, he brought out with him Madam de Champlain a gentle

lovely woman, who was not beloved by all the Colony and the neighboring Indians during her sojourn of four years in Canada, when at the end of that time she was obliged through ill health to return to France. St. Helen's Island opposite to Montreal was named after this lady. In 1611 Champlain made a settlement at the foot of Mount Royal, a striking post on the spot where the Montreal Custom House now stands. He locates the spot unmistakably in his account of voyage 1613. When thirty years later Maisonneuve took possession of the Island of Montreal in the name of "Les Associes de Montreal," he but carried out Champlain's idea. Thus our hero may be considered the founder of Montreal as well as of Quebec.

The assassination of Henry the fourth by Ravillac a Jesuit priest (1610), exercised grave influences on the fortunes of Canada. France was unsettled, the Jesuits were reigning in the all powerful at Court and aimed only at the aggrandizement of their authority, and by following out this policy in La Nouvelle France, brought the country to the verge of destruction. The sad story of the settlement of Acadia to prove the hostility of Jesuit interference and rule. In 1619 we read of New England and New France colonies in North America disputing about the boundary line and the "Fishery Question." Even in our own young country we find history designs to repeat herself. It is during this year (1615) Champlain worked his way up the Ottawa River from Montreal about 200 miles to the site of Mattawa Village, by gathering place of the tribe of the Ottawa Indians. Here he heard of the Nipissing and Huron Indians and entered into friendly relations with them. In 1615 Champlain left France, bringing with him four Recollet priests. This Order is now represented in the Province of Quebec by what is known as the Gabian Church. Arriving at Quebec a church was built, the first mass being celebrated in the presence of Champlain and the friendly Indians. The Fathers Denis and Joseph (Recollets) after having set up their portable altar on the river shore near Montreal chanted mass. The savages were loss to admiration of the ceremonies, en mass at the offering, priests and ornaments of the service. The same year the great explorer set out in the direction of the Huron Indians passing the limits of his former expedition reached the mouth of Matawan River 200 miles above Montreal and turning up that stream along the Huron trail he set

length reached Lake Nipissing where now stands the important railroad town of North Bay and proceeded on to Georgian Bay and Lake Huron, where he again joined the Hurons against the Iroquois, who in he was wounded an obliged to retreat, and winter with the Indians. Up to 1629 little progress was made in the colony ; concord di not exist, strife between the Huguenots and Roman Catholics continued, and religious jealousies were fought out on new soil, the conversion of the Indians much retarded if not altogether arrested by the unseemly quarrels of the two religious each of which claimed to be the true followers of the "Prince of Peace. It is about this time that we read of the first "habitant," Louis Hebert. Those who had previously visited Canada had been traders and adventurers : the white men who had remained with the Indians affected their mode of life so much so, that a class sprung up called "Courreurs des Bois," and "Voyageurs". The population at this time in Quebec was between fifty and sixty French, all connected with the traffic of the fur, the Pellevenie or fur trade. Champlain had endeavored to open up timber traffic and had taken samples to France, but as this effort he failed. In 1627 we first read of a plough being drawn by oxen, all cultivation of land heretofore having been accomplished by human labor. This primitive method is still much in vogue in what is known as the French counties, parts of the Province of Quebec both no theast and south east of the St Lawrence, where all the population is French and French only and where we find the old fashions, habits and opinions of the forefathers still in full vogue.

In 1628 the Kirkes here were commissioned by the King of England to destroy the French establishments in Canada. On the 9th day of July David Kirke sailed up the St Lawrence to Quebec and summoned Champlain to surrender. The little colony had been almost forgotten by the Home authorities and were starving, each reduced to a ration of seven ounces of pease flour per day and not fifty pounds of ammunition in the magazine. Champlain made such a defiant answer that Kirke, thinking him better prepared and garrisoned returned after having the barracks in Tadousac. The new Company of the Hundred Associates were sending out supplies of every description and new colonists but these vessels were captured by the Kirkes here. The following year David Kirke's second time appeared before Quebec, when Champlain, no longer able to

hold out against the neglect of the Home authorities, was forced to surrender. On the 22nd of July 1629, the letter France gave way to the red cross of England, and for the first time the banner of old England floated over the fortress of Quebec, amid volleys of guns from the anchored English vessels. Quebec was restored to France in 1632 by the Treaty of St. Germain en Laye. While in France during the interval, Champlain published a complete history of what had transpire in Canada from the foundation of the colony. In 1633 Cardinal Richelieu invested him again as Governor of Canada and the other of this country joyfully returned in the hull of his vessel, bringing with him to Montreal persons, minister and colonists. Two Recollets, July fourth, the town of Three Rivers. (Trois Rivers) was founded. August thirteenth, Fort Richelieu (Sorel) founded. It was in pursuance of a vow Champlain erected a chapel called " Notre Dame de la Recouvrance. In memory of the recovery of the country and deliverance from shipwreck.

Christmas day 1635 marked a day of grief and sorrow in the annals of New France. In a chamber of the old Fort of St. Louis breathless and cold, lay the lonely frame, which was, the wise man and the sea and battled so long in vain. At the age of sixty eight the Father and Founder of the Country lay dead.

> All the snows, the rain white mists is stopping,
> Round him lone fair Canadians
> And the snow falls unceasing!
> Heaven's sign of sympathy!
> Pain in the air—the years is dying,
> Pain in the faces of the crowd;
> One—the Country's well beloved, is lying
> To his shroud.
>
> He in lying in a lighted chamber
> Who true heart and brave
> To all noble things devoted nobly—
> So he enjoyed in fields of paradise
> Underneath the smiles of God as not holy
> Parting we
>
> Oh! he were this dear Lord name to speak him
> This true knight who did in a sound reprove
> Bending down with glad sweet words in grace him
> To the heyed

There is much to be learned from the review of such a life A young man when he landed first on Laurentian shores, almost the same age as Wolfe when he gained immortal fame on the plains of Abraham, his heroic perseverance and calm endeavour of purpose,

In spite of the weakness of his resources, neglect of Home authorities, sickness, hunger, rigorous climate and death of followers, combined with his deep religious life, rank with Champlain's "sans peur et sans reproche." Thirty years of such continuous efforts to establish the Colony of Canada, justify in the perseverance as in strength of his character. He added immense possessions to the crown of France, not by the power of the sword, so much as by the power of his daily Christian life. He may be ranked as the first missionary to the Indians, living among them as a daily teaching them the truths of Christianity he laboured incessantly with the help of the Recollets brothers to convert the Indians. His death was a sad blow to the Hurons, over whom he exercised unbounded influence. Suspicious of the influence of the Jesuits, he encouraged the less ambitious Orders in the Church to carry on missionary work. His manuscripts illustrated by maps and drawings, bear testimony of his ability as an authority and as a writer. The best of modern times to whom we can compare Champlain is General Gordon. "True soldier and true statesman, whose object was ever the welfare of the country over which he governed, who never sought for the glory of victory but the glories of peace—soldier without shame or reproach, statesman of undoubted honesty and integrity." A handful conquered savages and four-fifths of Canada by vanquishing so few.

AUTHORITIES

French: Des Relations des Jesuites. Histoire du Canada, trois Tomes. Garneau. Histoire du Canada, Ville Marie, Edition 1866.

English: Parkman's Histories. Kingsford's History of Canada. A Centennial Study.—Mary E. J. Pennington. Bancroft's History of United States.

CANADIAN HISTORY

Read before the Wentworth Historical Society,

BY THE HON. DONALD MACINNES.

PART I

FEELING convinced that no subject can be more instructive and interesting, or a knowledge of it of greater importance than the history of one's country, I have consented, at the request of your President and other members of the Wentworth Historical Society to write a paper on the History of Canada. I have undertaken this duty without reluctance and many a time, because my own reading and study of the subject have no doubt enabled me to warrant a belief that I am able to convey much instruction to others. I have therefore at the outset to crave your indulgence all that I shall attempt is to take a rapid glance at some of the most important events in the history of our country from its discovery and early settlement down to the conquest and the treaty of Paris, 1763.

I shall draw your attention to the various histories which have been written and to the various sources of information within my knowledge, and should I succeed in so interesting others as to induce a perusal of them I shall feel that my paper has been of some use. My comments as I intended to be purely of a general, historical and non-partizan character.

Although the physical geography of our country must already be familiar to you I think it well to commence by taking a glance at its enormous area, its fertile plains, its great lakes rivers and mountains. The area of 3,729,853 square miles is greater than that of the United States excluding Alaska, and with its 3,021,747 square miles of being as large as the whole of Europe. Even under the statement that the fact of the area of Canada being as large than that of the United States proper, or being very nearly as large as the whole of Europe, is not generally received in Canada. It must certainly almost outside of Canada either in the United States or in England, and this too after losing a considerable slice of a most valuable territory down by the Ashburton Treaty. Had that American diplomacy as certainly more successful than English diplomacy, at all events as regards the boundary, and more recently lost the Island of San Juan on the Pacific Coast, that was left to the

arbitration of a great king, the Emperor of Germany, and his decision was in favor of American contentions and their diplomacy was again triumphant.

The fertile belt of our North West was described in the deed of surrender by the Hudson Bay Company at the time that country was transferred to Canada, as bounded on the south by the International Boundary, on the west by the Rocky Mountains, and on the north by the North Saskatchewan and on the east by Lake Winnipeg, Lake of the Woods, and waters connecting them; that it is now established beyond a doubt that the fertile belt extends an average of one hundred miles north of the North Saskatchewan along its whole length, and that as we proceed westward along the River the fertile agricultural area extends much further in a northerly direction, reaching the Peace River and the Athabasca valley as the mountains are approached, an area sufficient to support a farming and pastoral population vastly greater than the whole of the present population of Canada. It contains within it no less than two hundred and seventy millions acres of land susceptible of cultivation and with a prosperous climate.

There is nothing in the known world to equal the marvelous chain of great lakes which are either wholly within our own territory or lying along its borders. They are Lakes Ontario, Erie, Huron, Superior, Winnipeg, Manitoba, Great Slave, Great Bear, and Athabasca besides numerous smaller ones. The four first named lie along our borders, and of these Lake Superior is the greatest, its area is 32 000 square miles, and Lake Ontario is the most beautiful (Ontario is Indian name and means "beautiful water") its area is 7 300 square miles or about the same area as that of the Island of Jamaica. The other lakes Winnipeg, Manitoba, Great Slave, Great Bear are within our Northwest Territory and Lake Athabasca is our Northern Inland sea. This latter lake may be said to be at present of scenery public attention was first drawn to it when the members of the British Association visited Canada in 1888. The Chairman of the Geographical Section Sir Henry Lefroy alluded to it in his address. It is worthy of mention that the water of these lakes are a singularly pure and clear.

The rivers are. The St. Lawrence, the St. John the Restigouche and Miramichi in the East the two Saskatchewans, Assiniboine and Red River in the West the Mackenzie, the Peace and the

Churchill in the North; the Kootenay, the Columbia and the Fraser in British Columbia. The Mountain Ranges, extending 3000 miles from north to south, are the Rockies, the Selkirks and the Cascades. The grandeur and scenery of these mountains are unsurpassed in any part of the world; the Canadian Pacific Railway running them on its way from the Atlantic to the Pacific Ocean. These mountains besides the regions at the head of Lake Superior are known to abound in rich mines of silver, copper, nickel, iron and gold.

British Columbia, on the Pacific coast, possesses a considerable area of agricultural lands and valuable forests of timber, and its climate is delightfully mild.

The Island of Vancouver contains rich mines of coal of a superior quality. San Francisco and other cities in California on the Pacific coast get their supplies of coal entirely from these mines.

To make the sketch of the physical features of our country more complete, I should also take a rapid glance at old Canada. At Ontario with its temperate climate, its fertile soil producing wheat and every kind of cereals as well as fruits, peaches, apples, grapes, etc., growing in the open fields in great abundance. At Quebec with its great manufacturing possibilities as well as its agricultural and mining resources. At the Maritime Provinces with their rich mines of coal, iron and gold. And lastly at Newfoundland with its great fishery interests. It is the closest of British colonies, and its importance can hardly be appreciated as the nursery of colonial and British seamen from whom they draw to the present time. These great possessions are the inheritance of Canadian British freemen, under the aegis of one of the most powerful and greatest of nations, with the most perfect freedom to mould their own destinies. Surely no people could be blessed with greater opportunities, and if true to their own past history and achievements, it requires no prophet to foresee that they must make of the vast domain a great and powerful Canadian British nation, and that within its lines of men now living

It should be remembered that in 80 Canada and the Australias were only geographical regions one with a population of about half a million; they now contain ten millions. The people of the United States then numbered less than ten millions and are now over 60 millions.

To a magnificent country which I have endeavoured to describe

was a terra incognita to the nations of Europe until the discovery of Labrador and the Island of Newfoundland by John Cabot in 1497, and the beginnings of its colonisation and settlement under French rule were laid in the 16th and 17th centuries. Columbus who steered a southerly course, touched at San Salvador in the Bahamas in 1492, five years prior to Cabot's discoveries in the North.

A brief reference to the condition of European nations at the period under review, the various courses pursued by them regarding new discoveries and acquisitions on this continent, the motives which actuated them and the result of the events which followed will be more clearly understood and appreciated. Indeed, the history of Canada is so intertwined with that of European nations that in order to make the narrative properly understood and clear a continual reference to the explorations, discoveries and conquests by the Spanish, Portuguese and French, in South America, as well as the exploration, discoveries and settlements by the English in that portion of North America which has since become United States territory is necessary.

With the revival of learning and the invention of the compass there was a general awakening of the western nations. About the 15th century Spain, Portugal and Holland, envious of the enormous wealth of the Italian republics, strove to take away their monopoly. This could only be done by finding a new way to the east by the open sea as they could not compete with the Italian merchants in the close streets of the Mediterranean. Columbus Christopher a native of Genoa, who was down into well versed in all that was then known in science and geography and as his own countryman naturally did not wish him to engage in adventures which would open the western route to the Indies to the destruction of their own trade monopoly, offered his services to Ferdinand and Isabella. He was equipped with a vessel and three most unseaworthy caravels and crew. They set sail from the harbour of Palos in Portugal, the friends among us and farewell of them never expecting to see them again. When he touched first at San Salvador October 12th 1492 he thought that he had reached India the Japanese and Marco Polo's Cathay or some of the far east. In this thinking he altogether miscalculated the earth's area. The great Pacific Ocean and the enormous continent of America were never known to Columbus. On this voyage he visited Cuba and some of the neighbouring islands and sailed back to Europe

To the Spaniards the returning discoverer seemed as one risen from the dead, and a most enthusiastic reception was given to him by the Queen and the nation. The spell was now broken and mariner after mariner followed Columbus' tracks and course westward.

Newfoundland, as has been already observed, is the oldest of British colonies. The events which have recently transpired and the misunderstandings which are taking place between the Government of the Island, the Mother Country and France, are of the greatest importance and are especially interesting to us. These misunderstandings appear to be reaching a crisis at the present time, but [illegible] to him, who truly rightly be termed *Jus Postliminii*, will doubtless arrive at a peaceful settlement and understanding with the Islanders themselves and with the French nations. The best required by the fishermen of the Newfoundland fisheries centers largely into these disputes. Into the liberty as it is germane to the subject of my paper to quote the following extract from a most interesting article on Newfoundland by Lady Blake—published in one of the periodicals of the day—after describing how stringent laws had been passed to prevent permanent settlement being made on the Island with a view to prevent the formation of family ties in a land which England then sought to keep merely as a fishery station, and a nursery for her seamen, Lady Blake writes:

"Belong to the staff of life in Newfoundland, and one in the use whereof the people acknowledged to be rich, is the fishery. In a conversation with a fisherman one day we enquired as to his luck so far that year. I have taken a right good season was his answer "but no fish yet this season. When the capelin (a small fish used for bait) strikes the coast in a great and picturesque sight to see the shores of the various bays thronged with an eager crowd hailing the glittering mass of little silver fish about the size of sprats into carts and baskets. The sea is alive with capelin swarming in bend ing basin and hoodless of the destruc ion which awaits them on land whence they come and whither they go a unknown mystery they resolve in coming in such as the first and they encounter in her than fall into the jaws of the restless whales that follow in the wake. They are a very delicious fish to eat and a most rich food. When the capelin have disappeared bait place as but is supplied by herrings, and after these are via the squid. The latter are in great shoals and they individually measure about six

inches which the shoals are first seen, and attain almost a foot and a half in length when the sprats they chase appear and are no more seen."

John Cabot, to whom allusion has been already made as the discoverer of Newfoundland, 1497, enlisted by the example of Columbus obtained a charter from Henry VII conferring privileges on himself and his three sons, Lewis, Sebastian and Sancius. I think it worth while to quote what was written by an Italian named Sanchis to the Duke of Milan concerning Cabot's intentions and objects. He writes: "The Englishmen, Cabot's partners, say that they can bring so many fish that the kingdom will have no more business with Iceland, and that from this country there will be a great trade in fish, but John Cabot has his thoughts directed to a greater undertaking, for he thinks of going after the place in command along the coast further to the East, till he is opposite the Island called Cipango (Japan) situate in the equinoctial region, where he believes all the spices grow and where there are also gems and the spring he says "if Majesty will arm some ships and will give him all the convicts so that he may go to this country and plant a colony there, and in this way he hopes to make London a greater place for spices than Alexandria, and the principal of the business of citizens of Bristo great me hers who now know where to go. They say that the voyage will not take more than fifteen days if fortune favors them after leaving Ireese (Ireland) and I hope it some poor Ital an fraun wh go on his voyage who have the promise of being made bishops, and I hesng a friend of the Admiral of I anated to go could have an archbishop c."

Cabot evidently disagreed to reach the En East the land of Cipango (Japan) had a marvelous race natives on the m nds of al Geographers and explorers, fo here was the El Dorado the treasure house of the world but n the absence of maps or exact know edge of geography they d miscalculated the distance. John Cabot was not destined to d scover the golden region of Cipango, but coasting along the shores of Labrador he came to Newfoundland here fisheries were d scovered infinitely richer than those of Ice and here was opened up a new world of enterprise to the sai ors of Great B in n, which has issued from the date of Cabot's discovery to the present time in gold and diamond mine may be exhausted but he harvest of the sea goes on forever—such was the substantial El

Dazido which Cabot and the British adventurers chance upon with them also rest the honor of first seeing the American continent. He returned to England, got a second charter from Henry VII in 1496, giving him authority to trade and colonize, and on his voyage he went in his search for the Northwest passage as far as Hudson's Straits, where he was turned back by the ice. In Henry the Eighth's reign his son Sebastian procured a royal charter, and, with Sir Thomas Pert agreed to exploit the Northwest passage to it by Hudson Straits. It remained for the Canadian Pacific Railway to solve this problem. That company by its steamers on the Pacific Ocean and its railway across the American Continent, through Canada is enabled to transport mails and passengers in twenty one days from China to London.

Cabot, after his return to England became the governor of a company of merchant adventurers, secured a pension from the Crown, and died at a ripe old age. Purchas, a writer of works of travel, and himself a noted traveler of that age, says that America should not be so called from American Vespucius, but rather Columbina or Sebastiana, after John and Sebastian Cabot.

MacGregor the historian of British America, has written thus concerning Newfoundland: "For two centuries and a half after its discovery by Cabot, Newfoundland was of more mighty importance to Great Britain than any other colony, and it is doubtful if the British Empire could have risen to its great and superior rank [illegible] without [illegible] to any other possession. Newfoundland. I [illegible] authority occupies a strategic point at the outpost of America, and the key to the St. Lawrence, and the nursery of the colonial marine.

Cabot by his discovery of Newfoundland in 1497 had given England a prior claim by right of discovery to the continent of North America. In 1540 Francis de la Roque, Lord of Roberval, obtained from the French king a commission as Lord and Viceroy with full authority over the luminous territories and islands which were in the Gulf and along the River St. Lawrence. This clashed with the charter of the Cabots, given them by Henry VII and VIII assigning to them all lands that might be discovered, which sole right to trade

In June 1578 a royal charter was given to Sir Humphrey Gilbert, with license to discover such remote lands as were not

actually possessed by any christian king or people, and to hold and occupy the same for himself and his heirs. It was not till 1583 that he unfolded the flag of England in the Island of Newfoundland and exacted homage from the fishing fleet. In 1655 New France meant according to French claims, Newfoundland, Labrador, Acadia, Canada and the country to the west. A continual rivalry was thus kept up between the English and the French for the possession and control of Newfoundland and its fisheries.

The first attempt at organized settlement was made in 1623 when Lord Baltimore (Sir George Calvert) planted a special patent for the southern peninsula of the Island to which it is said he gave the name of "Avalon" after the hallowed spot in the west of England, where according to legend, Joseph of Arimathea took refuge, carrying with him the holy grail.

Sir David Kirk (of whom we shall hear more) became governor of the Newfoundland settlement, and there he died there. During the civil war he offered King Charles an asylum in Newfoundland, of which he might have availed himself, had he not first received the hand and fortune of Avarina, healed himself of his grievous wounds in Cromwell had spared his head. Prince Rupert, upon Kirk's invitation, set sail for Avalon to recruit his fleet there from amongst the hardy fishermen, but he was compelled to abandon his intention by a fleet of his own countrymen was at the entrance him.

The first appointment of a regular Governor was made in 1728 prior to that he was no regular Government. Power was vested in a class of sea captains named Admirals, and who according to the order of the arrival of their ships in any harbor were admiral, vice admiral and rear admiral of the port. They were servants of the merchants who sent them out, and were courts and tribunals In 1729 a representation to the Home Government was made asking for the appointment of a regular Governor which was done as stated in 1728.

By the Treaty of Ryswick it was agreed upon that on the south coast, of which Placentia was the French capital, were kept in possession of the French and it was agreed that the whole of the Island in their possession. The Treaty of Utrecht 1713, secured the complete sovereignty of England, but conceded certain fishery rights which have been a constant source of trouble ever since, down to the present day

If the great English statesman Pitt had been in office at the period of the Treaty of Paris, in 1763, these troubles about Newfoundland and the fishery, and the troubles and disputes arising therefrom, in place of being living issues, would have been then set at rest and would in all probability only be past history to the present generation.

In 1761, during the negotiations for peace between England and France, the French minister when negotiating with Pitt who was then in power had made a secret treaty with Spain, known as the family compact, having for its object the union of the various members of the House of Bourbon from its common resistance to the then growing power of England. Pitt divined the secret treaty and soon found evidence of it. He resolved at once to demand a full explanation from Spain and, failing to receive a satisfactory reply attack her at home and abroad before she was prepared. He told his plans to the Colonial councils there being present Earl Bute, Duke of Newcastle, Earl Greenville, Earl Temple and others of the ministry. Pitt urged his views with great warmth. "This," he exclaimed, "was the time for humbling the whole House of Bourbon." His recommendations did not prevail and he resigned.

Power fell to Bute and great was the fall! The most of the nation were with the great minister. The financial condition of France was desperate, her people were crushed with taxation. The French minister, Choiseul, felt the need of immediate peace, and George III and Bute were hardly less eager for it to arrest the danger of Pitt's return to power and give free scope to those schemes for strengthening the prerogative of the crown commencing which they were more anxious than for the welfare and prosperity of the nation.

In September 1762 negotiations for peace were resumed. In November the preparatories of England and France and Spain agreed on the preliminaries of peace. The points interesting to us are that France ceded to Great Britain all her possessions on the North American continent east of the River Mississippi except the city of New Orleans and a small adjacent district. She renounced her claims to Acadia, the Island of Cape Breton and all other islands in the Gulf and River St. Lawrence subject to certain restrictions. France was left free to fish in the Gulf of St. Lawrence and off a part of Newfoundland, and two little islands, St. Pierre and Miquelon were given her as fishing stations on condition that she should not

formly as garrisons there. The effect of their contests has been to furnish a cause of contempt and to perpetuate the troubles and disputes about Newfoundland and its fisheries down to this day and generation. In December, when the question of approving the preliminaries came up before both Houses of Parliament, Pitt, confined by gout was not present till late in the day, when the House was startled by repeated cheers from outside. The doors opened, and the fallen minister entered supported on the arms of his servants and followed by an applauding crowd. He spoke for about three hours, sometimes with a burst of power reminiscent with the accents of pain and exhaustion. He highly commended the retention of Canada, but denounced the leaving to France a share of the fisheries. That Pitt's greatest statesman been at the helm at that period, it is safe to say that all cause for future trouble and disputes concerning them would then have been swept away.

I think it will be interesting, and clear the ground as it were, if we take a rapid glance at the explorations and easy conquests in South America by the Spanish and Portuguese before recounting the story of the struggles, difficulties and hardships encountered by the English and French in their colonial empires in the North.

We read in Green's Conquest of England as a thing not possible in the 15th and 16th centuries he did a secondary place as compared with other European powers, notably Spain and Portugal and even Holland. Spain and Portugal were the most powerful, and their American possessions were vastly greater than those of any other nation.

In the early history of America charters and contests were granted to favored lucky chiefs and companies with a lavish hand.

In May 1493, this year succeed his Columbus discovery of the Bahamas, Pope Alexander issued a *Bull* in which with a grand simplicity he drew an imaginary line from the north to the south pole one hundred leagues west of the Azores assigning to Spain all that lay west of the boundary while all to the east of it was confirmed to Portugal. This imaginary geographical definition was not accepted by other nations. Francis I of France exclaimed, *What*, shall the Kings of Spain and Portugal divide all America between them without suffering me to take a share as the brother? I would fain see the article in Adam's will that bequeathed that vast inheritance to them."

Sir Edward Creasy in his fifteen decisive battles, has pointed out, that prior to the destruction of the Great Armada it was hard to realize the weakness of England as compared with Spain. England then had no Indian or Colonial empire, save the feeble germs of North American settlement which Raleigh and others had planted recently, concerning which we shall learn later on.

Scotland was then a separate kingdom and Ireland in rebellion. Queen Elizabeth had found an encumbered treasure, a divided people, and an unsuccessful foreign war; she had also a pretender to her throne favored by all Roman Catholic powers. France and Spain were about this time planting colonies on the American continent. In 1562 Coligny planted a French Protestant colony in Florida. Coligny had long wished to establish a Protestant French Empire in America and obtained an ample concession from Charles IX. It proved a disastrous failure.

This attempt of French Protestants to found colonies in America, occurring as it does 58 years before the exodus of the Pilgrim Fathers and the beginning of New England, has sometimes been contrasted with it, but Coligny's expedition differed widely from the Puritan exodus. Coligny's object was to encourage French emigration to the new world assisted by the State, while the Puritan exodus was expatriation caused by religious persecutions. It aroused the hostility of the Spaniards, and an expedition under the cruel Pedro Menendez was sent out and the French colony was ruthlessly destroyed and Fort Caroline, proclaimed monarch of all North America. The Spanish power was forty years at this time, Porto Rico was the centre and the Gulf of Mexico her "mare clausum," from its further capes of the Caribbean along the shores of the Cape of Florida she was undisputed mistress by sea and land.

The progress of Spain to the south as can be learned from their annals was one of rapid conquest. The power of many races prodigiously great, the wealth of despoiled Mexico and Peru was almost fabulous. Broken adventurers and bank upstarts even went to South America to recruit their broken fortunes. Ferdinand Cortez, 1518, marched on Mexico, plagued the rich capital of the Aztecs and treacherously laid hands on the aged monarch Montezuma. Further south, Pizarro, 1527 to conquered the rich empire of the Incas. The American continent from Mexico to the Straits

of Magellan was at their feet, and Pope Alexander's Bull which gave all the world west of the Azores to Spain was about to be fulfilled.

When Balboa, unharmed, crossed the Isthmus of Panama and saw the waters of the Pacific Ocean he rushed forward and plunging into the waters took possession of the ocean in the king's name. Spain and Portugal, after gaining an American colonial empire, lost it by their corrupt rule and ignorance in the art of governing. But to-day twenty or a hundred times free states from Cape Horn to Mexico and from the Argentine Republic to Brazil, South American republics have sprung from Spain and, Portugal, Brazil from Portugal; their populations are to a large extent of Indian blood. Together with the first conquests of Spain came the triumphs of geographical discovery. Juan Ponce de Leon, an adventurous Spaniard searching for the fabled fountain of youth, discovered Florida on Easter Day 1513. Francisco Fernandez de Cordova, sailing from Havana, discovered the peninsula of Yucatan and the Bay of Campeachy 1517 and next year his pilot explored the whole coast of Yucatan towards Panuco, showing back much gold and rumours of the empire of Montezuma. In 1519 Francisco de Garay, a companion of Columbus on his second voyage and Governor of Jamaica, explored the west of Florida and discovered the Mississippi, called at first Espiritu Santo. From the Bahamas the world went to Cuba and to Jamaica. The Bay of Delaware calls in Spanish geography St. Christopher. The Spanish de posited their explorations and in January 1525 Stephen Gomez a Portuguese explorer, sailed as far north as the Hudson in an attempt to find the northern passage to Cathay. But the Spaniards were content to leave the frozen regions of the north to the French and British whilst they carried on their exploration for the treasures of the kingdoms of the warm south.

One of their most intrepid pioneers was Cabeza de Vacca who, like the great Frenchman Champlain, whose deeds and heroism we shall find recorded in the story of Canadian explorations, lived amongst the natives, learned their ways, and became a skilful pathfinder. He reached Texas, travelled as far north as lat. 36, long. 104 west and wandered on westward till he drew near to the Pacific Ocean in May 1536. The narrative of Ferdinand de Zoto, of Zuen Pizarro's favorite comrade who after terrible sufferings in his explorations in the valley of the Mississippi died and was buried in

the waters of the mighty river itself, bequeathing the honor of discovery to the Spaniards.

In the north the story of explorations, conquest, and colonization ran a different course. The native tribes, such as the Iroquois or the Five Nations were made of sterner stuff than the Mexicans in the south. The annals of northern explorations are full of never ceasing conflict with the natives, unlike those of the ravaging bands of France who had only to put out their hands and reap.

In both instances the course of conquest had its moral effects. In the south every energy of body and mind were called into requisition to subdue the natives and to rule the soil; its history is a record of fierce struggles and great hardships. The moral effects are apparent down to the present time in the one case instability and uncertainty prevail, governments are overturned, revolution after revolution follow each other, while in the north there is stability of government, law an orderly method, civil and religious liberty as well as security to life and property—blessings inestimable, worthy to be guarded at all hazards.

JACQUES CARTIER AND THE FRENCH EXPLORERS

It was during Henry VIII's reign in 1535-6, while Francis I was reigning in France, that North American exploration was boldly carried on by Jacques Cartier. The French king, thinking that his country should have some share in the world's riches, must put his noted navigator on voyages of discovery. He sailed three times from France, making new explorations on each occasion. He first visited Newfoundland sailing through the Straits of Belle Isle, entered Bay Chaleur and landed in Gaspe. While at Gaspe he heard from the Indians a wonderful account of the St Lawrence. The next year he fitted out a second expedition and sailing up the river discovered Stadacona, an Indian village, on the site where Quebec now stands. Donacona, the chief who ruled over the Algonquins, welcomed him and treated him very kindly. Further up the river he found the Indian town of Hochelaga belonging to the Iroquois. Here also he was kindly treated by the natives who had never seen Europeans before and believed them to possess supernatural gifts. Cartier spent the winter at Stadacona and in the spring he sailed to Europe taking Donacona and many Indian warriors with him. 1536. Cartier did not go to the St Lawrence

for five years, when he returned for the third time. He was accompanied with Sieur de Robervil, who was nominated Vice Regent of Canada and of the colonies to be established there, but Cartier and Roberval were unable to agree. The natives were less friendly than they had been before. Cartier and the little band of colonists met a miserable existence at Cape Rouge and they returned to France. It was nearly fifty years before the French again made any serious attempt to colonize.

We will leave the narrative of French colonizations with this preliminary sketch and take it up and follow them continuously later and for the meantime it will be both interesting and instructive to follow the course of English adventures which finally led to the founding of an American Colonial Empire—a Greater Britain. England, during the greater part of the 16th century, made no attempt to colonize, as great valley of the St. Lawrence, although the French may be said to have abandoned it for about half a century after Jacques Cartier's third and last return to France from the small settlement which he had established at Cape Rogue.

The apathy of the English may be traced to various causes. English sailors were too much engrossed with the fisheries of Newfoundland and Cape Breton to undertake the settlement of the country inland, and the climate of the portion of the Gulf of St. Law ence then known to them, they consider ed an unsuitable for the beginning of an infant colony and moreover during the 16th century English seamen were not especially interested in the search for the northwest and northeast passages. Robert Thorne, of Bristol, who seems to need the Cabots on the first voyage ex xamined the general feeling. He said, "If I had the faculty to my will he first thing I would undertake for the attempt would be to assure n if our seas northward be navigable to the Pole or not. Sir Francis Drake, the first Englishman to pass the Straits of Magellan, sailed up the west coast of the American continent as far as latitude 43 north, planning to return east by the way of the northeast and northwest passage but was opposed at what appears to be him after this epoch, his intolerable cold of the California climate. Sir Martin Frobisher one of the heroes of the Elizabethan captains regarded the northwest passage as the only great thing left undone and made three voyages in search of it.

Geographers then took for granted the strait connecting the

North Atlantic and North Pacific, are the columns. It is illustrated and made to correspond with the Straits of Magellan, and on the far side my Cathay separated only by the narrow "Straits of Anian," and there was a mythical rumour that the Greek pilot, San Juan de Fuca, after whom the straits of that name and Pacific Coast are named, thirteen years after Drake's voyage, wished to go there to testify it against the possible pretensions of the English.

In 1583 Davis, under the patronage of secretary Walsingham, made three voyages in search of the Northwest passage and reached the high latitude of 66° 40′ north. The ships were a life-pinnace with Henry Hudson—after whom Hudson Straits were named. The passion for Northwest passages helped to straddle the eyes of the Englishi from the St. Lawrence and set them in the direction of Hudson Bay.

English colonization in North America began first of all with private enterprise; individuals set out on voyages of discovery at their own cost.

Raleigh devoted his life to schemes of North American colonization, and sacrificed to his faith in them his property and then his life. He was the brightest star of that galaxy of great men who lived in the stormy times of Queen Elizabeth. In addition to commanding courage, he possessed in a more than ordinary degree light, knowledge and enthusiasm. Had he turned his attention to the great St. Lawrence valley and to the great inland lakes of North [illegible] Canada and Ontario, Virginia and Ontario, both colonies would probably have cultivated the fertile lands bordering them, explored the Mississippi and opened up the Northwest regions long before the French who for so many years seemed to hold at the gateway of the continent.

The reign of Charles II stands out in the history of Great Britain as a period of remarkable progress. It was then especially that the American colonies took the character which they had when they attracted so much attention in the next century of an uninterrupted series of accounts extending from south to north along the Atlantic coast for it was then that the Carolinas and Pennsylvania were founded and the Dutch were expelled from New York and Delaware. Considered as a whole and judged by the standard of the time, the American settlement began now to be exposing its distinction as that [illegible] publishers which at once large and

almost purely European. This row of English colonies on the Atlantic was perhaps already the most solid achievement in the way of colonization that any European state could boast though it would seem insignificant though judged by a modern standard.

The population of the twelve oldest colonies,—the two Carolinas and Georgia, Virginia and Maryland, Pennsylvania and Delaware, New Jersey, New York, Connecticut, New Hampshire, Rhode Island and Providence, and Massachusetts,—is calculated at about 250,000.

We learn from the history of the New England colonies that from the commencement of 1630, for twenty years there was, under the meaning of the long Parliament, a steady exodus from England, but for a special reason viz because the Anglican Church was then harsh and New England offered a refuge for Puritanism, Brownism or Independence. Parliament met, the exodus ceased, and afterwards for a hundred years there was so little emigration into New England from old England that it was believed to balance the counter movement of colonists quitting the country. The steady stream of emigration to the New World did not begin till the peace of 1815

WENTWORTH HISTORICAL [illegible]

INAUGURAL ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT

MR CARRUTHERS MILLS.

Read at the open meeting for the session 1890-91 Tuesday evening, November 18th, 1890.

It has become an established precedent that the President of every organisation or Association on his assuming the incumbency delivers some sort of an address. Whether such an address shall be edifying or an infliction upon his audience, is rarely or never considered. It is a compliment unto which this honorable position I purpose speaking to you very briefly this evening.

I may say at the outset, but the Incorporation of all Associations with objects and aspirations similar to ours, has been the legitimate offspring of what may be properly designated patriotic sentiment. That where these Associations have proved successful the spread of this sentiment has been the chief cause of success and where they have failed in all or a deal measure of this sentiment has been apparent. Assuming this to be substantially true it may be asked what this sentiment is? One language thus defines it. Love of one's country the passion which aims to serve one's country either by defending it from invasion or promoting its welfare and maintaining its laws and institutions in vigour and purity patriotism is the characteristic of a good citizen this not the least part of his attainments man is the character of a citizen. If monical societies formed and fighting under such a banner can be no denied in any country. They know no party they simply love their country. They are free in opinion and in much their behaviour to the authority of government is more than a compliance with laws which they themselves have helped to make and while the personal honour is firmly established mind while jealous of any unlawful aggression, their obedience will be voluntary and chivalrous, possibly unasked.

The influence of such Associations ought to promote manhood, furnish strength to the unprotected — defend the right, and paralyze the designs of traitors. It should have a power to protect the

week, guard the innocent and punish the guilty. Nations from their inability from the patronage of their subjects. It is, indeed, the keystone to the arch of national construction, and in a free country the greatest safeguard to liberty independence and progress, as decline a prelude to national degeneracy, as spread as the term of national age. Without patriotism, Canada, with all her wealth of resource, and her almost boundless territory, may never hope to take a prominent place among nations; with it that destiny would seem inevitable.

The Roman Empire fell because patriotism declined and cupidity flourished. So it was with other nationalities whose histories tell of polished grandeur and decaying patriotism. If what I have stated be true, or even fairly approximating the truth, why should popular patriotic histories of this grand Dominion not be encouraged? Why should our courts not make text-books indispensible to comparatively illiterate of them? Why should the knowledge of this priceless inheritance manfully acquired and heroically defended by our forefathers be withheld from their children? Why in a word, should Canadian history take any but a foremost place in all our educational institutions?

There can be no rational answer to negative the demand. It is indeed, gratifying to have observed, during the past two years, the increasing attention taken to the demand for a larger representation of Canadian literature in our schools, as effected by lectures and leading articles in our newspapers, and it may not be speaking beyond the fact to say that the Historical and Pioneer Societies throughout the Dominion—becoming daily more influential—have had something to do with the existing popularity of the subject. The good work in this direction already accomplished by the Pioneer and Historical Society of Toronto, so ably presided over by the venerable D. Scadding and the Lundy's Lane Association with its energetic president, Canon Bull, entitles these organizations to the highest regards of thoughtful and cultivated men. But while they as societies are attracting public attention, lady dual interest and energy are not wanting. Only a few days since I noticed in the papers that a patriotic gentleman in Ontario had offered $200 as a reward for the production of a Canadian history suitable for our schools. Whoever the gentleman may be, I think you will endorse the opinion that the country at large will appreciate

has late in the proposal. His money could scarcely be here applied, while the subject for which he has so generously offered the prize is sufficiently interesting to attract the attention of the most capable writers in the Dominion.

If I have rightly understood their motives, the many historical societies throughout the Dominion have a common object, and that is to assist with all the power of their influence, in laying broad and deep the foundations upon which the future of this larger part of the continent of North America may assuredly and safely rest, and this they believe may be attained by encouraging patriotic sentiment. Indeed, their efforts will certainly be crowned with success separated, the result may be doubtful. I am therefore, impressed that no more should be lost in calling a convention of delegates from all of those associations, and that such convention shall arrange for a united membership, and adopt rules to direct and govern the future combination. Such a confederation would attract to itself enlarged membership, and enhanced resources, sufficient to enable it to propagate its principles and exercise an influence to the utmost borders of the Dominion.

The rugged northland of this Canada of ours has so far overcome many obstacles in the way of progress, from the first French colonies planted in Quebec, only a few decimated by starvation and the rigor of the climate, to the war of 1812-14, when the total population of the two provinces barely numbering 275,000 successfully resisted the invasion of an army of the most powerful republic of modern times. In no basis for such a result should it then be remembered but still it should be remembered

To-day we are in the full enjoyment of peace, plenty and prosperity gave need and protected by laws and institutions unsurpassed for their purity, equity and intelligence. Let us do our best to transmit these blessings to those who come after us, and we will have accomplished a work that we shall never be ashamed of. But patriotism must be guided by freedom of thought to promote progress, to be effective in the accompaniment of gain the gain and lasting results.

Freedom of thought is vital, full to the mind as exercise to the body, yet the clashing of thoughts, and like the forcible collision of material bodies, is followed, not by destruction but by increased vigor clearer conceptions and a nearer approach to truth

The brilliant achievements of the latter half of this century are clearly the outcome of unhampered thought. The new era now spread before us, in advancing still grander developments, is a promise of the same agency and far more astounding results will hereafter be realized at increased intervals.

If nothing more be favorable there can be no speculative argument in favor of thrusting obstacles in the way of its attainment. Yet, until very recently, he who ventured an opinion at variance with preconceived dogmas, at once became the object of scorn and derision. Not so now; liberty of thought, the sentiment of bondage has struggled on, and in to-day's recognized prerogative. In times of beauty and truth are treasured up, its chains are finally repudiated. The incentive of investigation is passing away while mental activity is encouraged. The world grows in wisdom and stability, as the knowledge of facts is duly cared, and strong supported, by that marvellous agency, unhampered thought. It is the shining grace of unrestrained intelligence, that draws from the darkest recesses of nature proofs of an ever-ruling providence as a mere science that accelerates the progress and assures the architecture mankind.

Wonderful events have happened in this busy, ever-changing world, within or nearly within my memory. In 1819 the first steamship, the "Savannah" crossed the Atlantic. The "Savannah" was an American vessel fitted up with sailing as well as steam appliances. It is now however stated—to a certain degree of accuracy I do not know—that she did not steam across the ocean at all, that her paddles were safely stowed away in the hold until she entered the British channel. She was twenty-six days going from New York to Liverpool. Previous to this date efforts had been made in England and Scotland to propel boats by steam, but partial success only had attended their efforts. Canals and rivers had been navigated by steam, but the rate of speed had only reached from five to eight miles an hour and the discovery had not acted upon to attract the

It has been generally claimed in the United States that Robert Fulton an American engineer, was the first to propel vessels by steam, but this as in the case of the Atlantic cable is an error. Fulton obtained his idea of boat propulsion by steam from William Symington, a Scotch engineer who in 1802 had constructed a steam

book, the "Charlotte Dundas," for Lord Dundas, and who ran it on the Clyde and Forth Canal.

Fulton examined this boat with great care, took copious notes of its construction and applied his knowledge thus obtained in constructing the "Clermont," which in 1807 commenced running for accommodation of passengers between Albany and New York. Symington's boat ran at a speed of six miles an hour, Fulton's at less than five. Even after the trial trip of the "Savannah," scientific men declared that the ocean could never be successfully navigated by steam, but their predictions were disproved seventeen years after. For on the 4th day of April, 1838, the "Sirius," an English vessel with a tonnage of about seven hundred tons and three hundred and twenty horse power, started from London with 94 passengers and arrived at New York on the 22nd, having been seventeen days clear on the passage. Her was followed by the "Great Western," from Bristol where the latter was built, she left on the 7th April, and arrived at New York on the 23rd, having been out 15 days. The average speed of the "Great Western" was 9 knots; she was 212 feet long, twenty-five feet six inch beam, and twenty-three feet six inches in depth, drawing from sixteen to eighteen feet of water, her engines 440 I mm power. The success of these two boats established the practicability of transatlantic steam navigation. Now, from twenty to twenty-four and even an hour are made by ocean steamers, and three are being constructed averaging over six hundred feet in length, each with engines of 30,000 horse power. These monstrous vessels will probably cross the Atlantic Ocean in less than five days, with perfect security and comfort to those who embark in them.

The first passenger railway served by steam was opened for traffic, 27th September 1825. George Stephenson was the engineer who engineered. Edward Pease, a quaker was the chief promoter. It ran from Darlington to Stockton. The second railway served by steam, to carry passengers ran from Liverpool and Manchester. It was opened in 1829. George Stephenson designed the engine. Its rate of speed was from 10 to 12 miles an hour, but on an level. Now the world is covered with a network of railways some of the trains running at a rate of 2 to 3 miles an hour, and more. By these we may travel in days where before time introduction months were required for the journey. On most gracious sovereign Queen Victoria was crowned in 1838. The American nation has

grown from less than ten to sixty-three millions In my time, but fifty-one years before, the mighty republic was a colony of Great Britain with a population less than half that of Canada to-day. Since my recollection nearly every kind of industry required for the support and luxury of mankind, was performed by the hand of man. Now machinery and steam and electricity do all this, and each succeeding year adds to their power and efficiency The electric telegraph came into existence just then fifty years ago. The year 1858 was rendered memorable in the annals of the world by the successful laying of the Atlantic cable. This magnificent design to unite the continents of Europe and America was conceived by Frederick Newton Gisborne, an Englishman, and for a time a resident of Canada, who was ably seconded by Cyrus Field, an American. The latter with unparalled energy and perseverance, secured sufficient capital for the enterprise, and patiently watched its progress to completion. These two names will pervade all future history I quote from a writer who thus describes the event: "On the 17th of July 1858, the 'Niagara' and 'Agamemnon' with the 'Valorous' and 'Gorgon' as tenders, bearing the Atlantic cable, put to sea and on the 29th met in mid ocean, joined the ends of the cable between the two ships bearing it, and commenced laying it on 2400 fathoms (14,400 feet) water. The Niagara containing one end of the cable Agamemnon containing the rest. On the 5th of August the work proceeded cable, and left the ends on shore on the American of the Atlantic the telegraph was thus united third between Valentia and Trinity Bay But his magnificent work was doomed to failure For a time messages were read, one was sent by Queen Victoria to the President of the United States and an answer from it received. But the days of the first Atlantic cable were numbered. On the 1st of September it conveyed two million messages on the following day it conveyed one congratulatory message for a public meeting in New York addressed to Cyrus W Field but on the same day it failed to convey a similar message. From that time it its death struggle on the 20th October it was silent, his human enterprise was not to be baffled by the failure this principle was established." The revolution of his mind had enumerated, yet the first connecting link between the old and the new world was lying useless at the bottom of the ocean, and has never been recovered. Another cable was laid toand scientific appliances was laid, and this has never

been silent. The telephone, a child of the telegraph, is of still more recent date, you have witnessed its nursing. Every day now developments are appearing from the application of this marvellous electrical power. We have scarcely time to stop and wonder before our attention is arrested to some new achievement through this agency, far surpassing all marvels of the past. While we think the telegraph has been carried to the possible limit of its application, we are astonished with the intelligence that messages can readily be exchanged from moving railway trains. While we are arguing that the telephone can be as surely used in a limited way, we hear that people are conversing with each other who are separated a thousand miles. What will the end of all this be? Who can tell? Will communication by electrical signals yet be possible with other planets? Will the space above be ever controlled as the waters be, or have already been? Fanciful as the idea seems as much opposed to existing scientific knowledge, as it certainly is, these achievements would be scarcely more astounding to the coming generation than the first introduction of the electric telegraph was to us. The knowledge and control of electricity is as yet but feeble. If forty years have produced such wonders, what may not be expected within the coming century, when the lever is able to be in the hand of genius? Still improvement and amelioration in the condition of mankind have kept pace with the onward progress of steam and [illegible] Commerce and communication, speed, [illegible] science has removed doubtful and specious errors, has established immutable principles. Human life has been saved by prolonged by sanitary provisions a result of the profounder knowledge of nature's laws. Telegraphs, tunnels and canals have joined continents, spanned oceans, and pierced mountains: new planets and new suns have been discovered. Papers mean fears and imaginings have been allayed by a more comprehensive understanding of the universe. The Bible has been carried to every land and printed in every language. All these things and [illegible] more have I witnessed. These wonders are in store for those who are now in the spring-time of youth. Old England and the enterprising offspring the United States, aided by German mental activity have been the generators of these intellectual conquests. Still without the religion of the Reformation the generation would not have been dazzled with their brilliancy as thrift and progress have ever followed the standard of

pessimism. Skepticism and doubt, some and labor theories, are now apparently making great advances, and claiming many adherents in the world, but learned and thoughtful attention are directed towards, and mastering side are investigating these with the view of understanding the difficulties that surround them, exposing their fallacies and removing their grievances. The development of a wide united science and a closer unity of the designs of Providence will as surely as a Providence exists, find ample remedy for every evil and ultimately remove the cause. Copernicus and Newton, Columbus and Darwin, Savonarola and Bunyan and many others have done magnificent work towards establishing a more speed and darkened science. These who shall come after them will still further extend the good work until *heaven be at last* shall dominate the human mind. May has, with kindred societies, do something to strengthen the forces now combining to reach that end

I know there are no errors
In the great eternal plan,
And all things work together
For the final good of man.
And I know when my soul speeds onward
In the grand eternal quest,
I shall say as I look backward,
Whatever is—is best.

THE UNITED EMPIRE LOYALISTS OF THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY AS IMPERIAL FEDERATIONISTS.

BY THE REV. E. J. PASSMORE, RECTOR OF PEMBROKE, ONTARIO

THE American Revolutionary struggle had a *threefold* result—the birth of Canada, as well as the independence of the Thirteen Colonies and the last word of history will never say that the cause which created Canada failed in the enthusiasm, to be triumphant.

A fair and impartial statement of the origin and progress of the American Revolution, so far from pointing, as is sometimes held to the eventual independence of all the colonies, as the natural goal of their growth and development, reveals the fact that nothing but a smaller combination of adverse circumstances, such as can never occur again in the Empire, made the separation that then took place possible.

A true analysis of that conflict which has in the past and may in the future so dominate our Canadian destiny gives the most incontestable evidence that the principle and sentiment of loyalty and devotion to the Mother Country and the United Empire, and powerful a Colonial national life and best conserves that life's highest interests. Let us make but analysis.

Like our present the Peace of Paris in 1763 marks a turning point in English history brought on then by the growth and position of the American Colonies.

Three classes in the Empire had taken part in the creation of her Colonies. The Home Government sought by colonizing to extend England's power. England merchants and manufacturers promoted colonization for the enrichment of their trade, while the Colonists left the Home Land to improve their own condition and that of their posterity.

The problem given English statesmanship to solve was, by her Colonial legislation to harmonize the three fold interest of the public weal: to bring all together into cordial co-operation in advancing the one Imperial object of growing greatness and well being. In

the past this had been fairly well done, without any perilous conflicts of rights and interests

But the Colonial legislation following upon the Peace of Paris was conceived in the impolitic design of strengthening the mixed units in the Empire by weakening the Colonies. Such are at once the avowed policy and the Englishmen on the western shores of the Atlantic of some birthright or privilege sacred to them under the constitution.

The Colonies, with an unconquerable unity of public conviction and purpose, steadily resisted those measures, and the whole Empire was plunged into the throes of a great constitutional struggle, in which an appeal to arms was made.[9]

But such a struggle was the new thing in English history as had never been one parallel in the past.

It has ever been through such struggles that England's constitution has broadened in freedom and deepened in rights.

While the issues that inspired the victors in the past, however great they had been, could not touch the heart and move the judgment with such irresistency of sentiment as a force of conviction as those that at stake; the Colonists, like the Barons of Runnymede, were contending not for their Magna Charta, but the Magna Charta of the Greater Britain. They would be unworthy of their ancestry and unfaithful to their cause, not only to the C[illegible] but to the whole

[9] The Congress of 1774 declared the Colonies to be a party in those desperate efforts to defend their rights and John Adams stated at the same time, All Anew on it in behalf of the nation's every subject in America and hastened upon the whole continent. One understanding pervades one heart, animates the whole. Quoted by Hazards, History of the United States, vol. VII. chapter XXV. p. 384.

Before the American historian could speak in his Loyalists of the American Revolution, reposed instances of leading Loyalists defending the constitutional rights of the Colonies and taking the field in defence of all the declaration of independence made such defence an impossibility. Evidence of this is given in Rowson's Loyalists and their Times, vol. I. p. 479 Fredericksburg's Men of the Republic of the United States, pp. 388 9

The first opposition in 1765 to the enforcement of Colonial rights proceeded from the General Assembly of New York. The majority of which assembly were afterwards of the Loyalists

Sabine's Historical Essay vol. II. p. 261 The same citizen vol IV p. 699 We see told that Harrison the Loyalist in his second petition of concerns to the King, drawn up by him, did not ask merely to relief from Parliamentary taxation but he required security against the encroachment of Parliament on charters and town rights and he was reminded in the King's prior assent on, instead upon the resistance of this petition among the dangerous and dangerous men whom, together with many members of Congress, as rebels and traitors, the civil and military officers were ordered to bring to justice.—Rosenbach.

commonwealth. If, by renouncing their citizenship in the Empire, they gave up as hopeless their maintenance of the constitutional rights and liberties of Englishmen as the American share. A horrower in the conflict and prospered their cause was anything but hopeless to English force it was, when Franklin and his fellow leaders created the Independence party and out of their labor of those secret sessions of the Continental Congress, confounded the friends of the Colonial rights, throughout the Empire, by the rebellion of American Independence."

Up to that fateful moment the Thirteen Colonies were as one man in the defence of their rights. Only a few Imperial office holders and their retainers had dreamed for an instant of yielding to Lord North's Ministry, and they were too insignificant to breathe even the semblance of a dissenting attitude voice!

"John Adams in introducing Washington Commander in Chief before the congress of Independence had been broached in Congress some eighteen months before. It was not known to many, or even to the Virginia delegation. Samuel Adams has claimed her seventeen months before Boston he sounds. Boston has chosen two known friends of American. Many of the most virulent of the nobility and gentry are with us among them a Mr. Lee, a Hamilton, and a Gustavus. The best bishop, as ground a judge as the nation can boast, and the greatest statesman it ever saw." Bancroft, VIII, p. 238. Bancroft, p. the IV vol of his history (The British Ministry Editors) says of the debate in the House of Lords of January 17th, that it would fain be to Colonies to an assurance that the conflict in war would be a war with a Ministry and not with the British people. We think this against the character of an unconstitutional measure, moved that the troops sent to Boston, which had given great provocation, and the whole of America."

Congress and Washington and all else every thing were lightning, before the declaration of Independence, and the Royal Governors and the Ministerial army. Life and Correspondence of President Read by his grandson vol. I pp. 198 and 170. Lord Mahon's History vol. VI p. 84

Washington to Lund March 9th 1776.

Dear Sir —

We have at length got the ministerial troops to the water on shipboard etc.

President Dwight of Yale College says, (in his Travels, vol I p. 190)

In June 1775, I urged in conversation with several gentlemen of great respectability and my intimate friends, the importance and even necessity of a declaration of Independence on the part of the Colonies, but found them disposed to give me and my arguments a hearing and even tremendous, instead of a cordial reception. And three gentlemen only be considered as the represented was of the great body of the king men of this country."

Jefferson says, in his Memoirs vol I p. 8. I took the ground that on our grievances from England gave her no more right, even on those the institution of the Saxons gave to the present authorities of the mother country over England. In this assertion I have never been able to get any one to agree with me but Mr. Wythe [illegible] other persons stopped at the half-way house of John Dickinson."

The party in opposition in the Imperial Parliament had made Colonial rights the burning question of the hour. Chatham, and Camden, and Richmond, and Burke, and Fox, and Cavendish, with their splendid following, were unanimously and brilliantly vindicating the claims of the Colonies.

And these great statesmen found their supporters in and out of Parliament daily increasing. The merchants of London and of all the large towns of England, were sending up petitions asking for the repeal of the late regulations and duties rejected as illegal by the Colonies.

The party in power at home began to feel themselves caught in the fatal draw of their impending overthrow.

They had staked their consistency as a Ministry upon the accomplishment of these Colonial measures and upon the rights of the statement that there was a party in the Colonies in favor of them.

These statements had been falsified and their measures had utterly miscarried, and they were dismissed accordingly.

Though they put forth every effort to preside at the solid phalanx of Colonial indignation remained unbroken and packed English troops, with no heart to fight against Englishmen defending their liberties, were everywhere repulsed by half-armed Colonial volunteers.*

Loitering in their flight they made their last welfare. They thumped and thundered—the cannon's mouth, if making conditional concession for constitutional rights, a manifest purpose of separation from the Empire.

And the last account in world have been proved false had the Congress of 1776 delivered up its own declaration of principles and arrival of parliament—as copies and pamphlets for the furtherance of which, alone, it had been created and convened. But for its surrep-

*In the debate in Parliament upon the motion to enforce the Stamp Act, Thunder at the motion, cried General Harrison, while the crowded House listened as if awed into silence. "I hope it will not assumed that I should be ordered to execute it. Before I would subscribe my hands in the blood of my countrymen I would, if ordered draw my sword, but would sooner shoulder it to my own body." Rem-rks, vol. III. pp. 176-9

Bancroft tells us, vol. IV. p. 38.

Many of the best officers in the English army would not willingly bear arms against their kindred in America.

Mr. has also recorded, vol. V. p. 38.

Thus in June 1770 the merchants of Bristol applauded the Earl of Hillsboro for refusing to draw his sword against the laws and liberties of his fellow subjects in America.

nition declaration of Independence in 1777 would have seen the friends of Colonial rights triumph in England—would have seen the unity of her Empire and the vindication of her constitution firmly secured by and reasonable chance of future miscarriage. There is strong evidence that Lord North felt this—had ceased to believe in his own declarations and policy—and would be to yield, and was opening negotiations through which he hoped to carry out his purpose.*

With such a victory within measurable distance, the declaration of Independence was arising upon the Loyalists. That decision to brought to issue not only the pain of their own confiscated but the bitter shame of the betrayal of their friends in England, who had fought their battle there, confiding in their good faith repeatedly pledged.†

---

*Bancroft, vol V. p. 344

Eighteen months were passed on the 6th May 1778, conferring power on Lord Howe to offer terms of reconciliation to the Colonies in arms. Lord North was one of the leaders of the party of constitutional rights of the Colonies. He was at the time on this mission wholly reliances with Lord Chatham, and he caused it to be stated, on his authority, that he would not go on the mission to America unless he had power to offer the Colonies their constitutional rights and liberties, and proclaim pardon to those who had taken up arms. (Dr Hosack's correspondence, vol I., pp. 195-7.)

On the very day that the declaration of Independence was read in the camp of Washington at New York, the English then bearing Lord Howe stood off the harbor (Bancroft, vol V. pp. 344-5.)

Upon handing Lord Howe's credentials to Dr Franklin with whom he had been on terms of closest intimacy in England before, from that he had readily consent to engage with him in the settlement of the war. Franklin and Franklin would know them also from Lord Howe's return to the Congress of which he was a member. Franklin's hard answer was given in the name of Congress was. No peace except Absolute & Independent Whose Flows read this. Let no enemies grow more violent than I pretended in his speech. He looked with him himself and was conscious of sending at a moment when on terms of honor and advantage to both parties. Dr Hosack's correspondence, vol I.

†Bancroft, vol IV. (Mariana Edit on) p. 327 admits that the question was looked upon in England as an harmless Colonial cry, but as involving the reality of representative government, the cause of the people everywhere the same. The spirit in that under the leadership of Rockingham societies were formed in England and public meetings held to defend that part of England and America alike from being hewed to pieces by a rural gentleman.

Again vol VII. p. 376. After the repeal of the Stamp & the crowd pressed on Grenville with hisses and remarkably pelted off their hats to Pitt and applauded. During the debate the lobbies were crammed with men trembling and anxious.

Bancroft says, vol. III. pp. 465-6. Grenville was in favor of an American representation and it was resolved on proposing it, and Gadsden joined him. a this

The Earl of Chatham, before he delivered his famous speech which electrified all England, sought a personal interview with Dr. Franklin, as a distinguished representative of the Colonies, and ascertained from him distinctly that there was neither "tendency nor danger of the Colonies separating from the Mother country, but that they were universally loyal to her" and with this assurance the noble Earl warmly eulogized the American Congress, not only for its loyalty, but for its generous recognition of England's rights under strong provocation to deny them.

But while his words were still on everyone's lips in England, the news came that the Congress so warmly eulogized, had renounced all connection with England, had repudiated her authority in the principles of her government.

And it was not known that the Congress had done this, yet claimed to the world as its unanimous action by a catch majority, and with no communion from the Colonies to do anything of the kind.

The immediate effect was to paralyse the friends of Colonial rights in England, at the crisis-result of public opinion, as either deceivers or dupes, and to turn the impending defeat of the Ministerial policy in Parliament into triumphant victory.

From the Loyalist point of view, it not only was the declaration of Independence an ignoble surrender to a rebellious faction, and a most unwarranted desert on and misleading of friends who were generously risking much for their sake but it was a *coup d'etat* more violently unconstitutional than the Revenue Acts of Lord North's Ministry he Colonies were resisting."

The Congress that passed the declaration had been elected, as stated in the credentials given to its members as delegates from the several Colonies, to obtain redress of their grievances, and to restore harmony between them and the Mother Country, which it was said all good men desired. And it was hoped that it could be secured through a Bill of Rights, in which the powers of the Mother Country and the Colonies in dispute could be defined.

Bancroft, vol. IX. p. 1087

The Congress that passed the declaration of Independence formed no constitutional law. It was not an executive government, they were not even a legislative body. They were accredited envoys from the Colonies, organized to consult on measures of consultation, and had by implicit and implied authorization

And when the second session of Congress had been referred, and the King's proclamation, declaring all to be rebels who resisted the acts of the Imperial Parliament, had been received and the delegates of Pennsylvania were asking for further instructions, the Legislature of that Colony being then in session, Dr. Dickinson, a prominent farmer, whose masterly letters had done so much to enlighten the public mind in England and America on the rights of the Colonies, reported and caused to be passed unanimously Legislatures, the following instructions to its delegates: —

"We deem that you exert your utmost endeavors to agree upon and recommend such measures as you shall judge to afford the best prospect of obtaining redress of American grievances, and restoring that union and harmony between England and her Colonies so essential to the well-fare and happiness of both. Though the oppressive measures of the English Parliament and Administration have compelled us to resist their violence by force of arms, yet we sincerely enjoin you that you, in behalf of this Colony absent from, and utterly reject any proposition, which is such as made, that may cause or lead to a separation from our Mother Country or a change of the form of this Government."*

Upon the passing of these several Legislatures, Pennsylvania's example was followed by, among others, Delaware, Maryland, New Jersey and New York.

The Congress created and empowered under this mutual understanding and good faith between the Colonies, passed a declaration of Independence in utter contravention of the purpose for which it was created, and in opposition to the repeated instructions sent up from many of the Colonies †

---

* Of the nine delegates Pennsylvania had elected to Congress in November 1775 Franklin stood alone as an advocate of Independence. Bancroft, vol. V. p. 98.

The Pennsylvania Legislature gave them instructions to bar reconciliation unless all the grievances complained of by the colonies measures of Parliament and the King's answer to the petition and all the civil rights, as claimed by the people, restored. Even the battles of Lexington were already known to the people to take up arms and voted $500,000 for the war expenditures.

† The Independence declaration of the Virginia Legislature was not presented by Lee until June 7th. Lee and Correspondence of Franklin, Read, vol. I. D. Read says: That this action was taken in Congress without a single instruction from any Colony. He in speaking of the introduction of Lee's Independence resolutions in May, and of Adams' two months delaying the Colonies to so modify their governmental organizations

This Congress revolt from England in the face also of its own proclamation, raised when it appointed Washington commander-in-chief and organized the higher departments of the army, and signed bills of credit for £2,000,000 to defray the expenses of war, and after the battles of Lexington and Bunker's Hill, and when the English army was shut up in Boston by the Provincial Volunteers—a proclamation in which they say "We are reduced to the alternative of choosing an unconditional submission to an inflated Imperial Ministry or resistance by force of arms. The last is our choice. Honor, justice and humanity, forbid us meanly to surrender that freedom we received from our gallant ancestors, and which our unnoxious posterity has a right to receive from us."

And they go on to say, "That this declaration should manifest the mind of our friends and fellow subjects in any part of the Empire, we assure them that we mean not to dissever that union which has so happily subsisted between us and our Mother Country, and which we sincerely wish to see restored. We have not raised arms with ambitious designs of separation from England."

The sessions of Congress were held with closed doors, and their proceedings, except such parts as the majority chose to reveal were kept carefully secret. Three members—Jefferson in his Memoirs, and Mr. Read in his Correspondence, edited by his grandson and Joseph Gallaway—have given us most conflicting statements of what took place. As to the majority in Congress in favor of Independence Jefferson says in his Memoir note B appendix vol. 1 "I appointed in the course of the debate that look place in May 1776, upon Lee's resolution of Independence, that the Colonies of New York, New Jersey Pennsylvania, Delaware Maryland and South Carolina were not yet matured to bring forward the parties step that meant that the Legislatures and Representatives in Congress of these Colonies were Loyalists. Only twelve Colonies were at that time represented in Congress Jefferson says that, finding the vote would be a tie, he Independence party did not divide he House but adjourned the debate.

To close the debate was adjourned that the gerrymandering measure the Independence party were taking to change the character of the foreign constitutions of government in the Colonies might have time to take effect in their favor.

The Life and Correspondence of President Read, vol I pp.

1844) tells us that J. Adams, immediately upon the adjournment of the debate, May 10th 1776 introduced his resolution recommending the Colonists to re-model their governments. Lee introduced a preamble, which, after *earnest debate* says Dr Ramsay, was passed, which declared the necessity of reconciliation, while the King's present proclamation was not withdrawn, of allegiance to any Government under the Crown, and that the exercise of all authority under the Crown should be discontinued.

Strengthened by this action of Congress, the Independence party changed the character and *personnel* of the Colonial Legislatures so as to obtain control of the Loyalist Colonies.

The resolutions of government then existing under the Colonial charters, in the Loyalist Colonies, such as the Pennsylvanian Legislature, of which Mr. Dickenson and his fellow Loyalists were members, contained that all true Congress professed to desire by its resolution could be effected by the existing representation of the people, that there was a Government in every Colony sufficient to the emergencies of affairs, and the Loyalists refused to sit in any Legislature where no oath to the King was taken of its members. But the new Legislatures, when organized and the new delegates chosen by them, were the only ones of their Colonies recognized by Congress.

If we accept Jefferson's statement, followed in the main by Bancroft, without the gloss of subjects it was the Independence resolution and delegates, sent up to Congress from the new Legislatures, upon the country as a Home Rule Party in a time of greatest confusion and perplexity that could be prepared at par y to close their declaration of Independence upon the Colonists. "The true unwritten" of the Independence movement is very much the same whether its unravel ng is history as follow s Jefferson n Galaway n a Reed "

By a master stroke of policy, on the part of the Independence party t had been agreed upon before hand to take he vote by Co on es, and that the decision on the ques on, whatever might be the state of the vote, should appear in he wo ld as the unanimous vote of the Congress By th s means the signatures of those who

Mr Sabin and J. Introduction shows that the large majority of the period press of the country up to 1776 was in favor of maintaining at all costs the connection with England.

opposed, as well as those who voted for it, were affixed to the declaration.

By such devices, after such a struggle, did the Independence party carry its resolutions in Congress.

But when they had carried them there, they never ventured to submit them to the people. A popular vote upon the American Independence was never taken. The statement that the Loyalists took the side of England *against America* is utterly misleading. America was never given her plebiscite, never was permitted to choose her own destiny, never was allowed to tell us whether she looked upon the Loyalists or the Independents as her children, and the defenders of her cause. On this contrary the Independence party, having obtained control of Congress in the manner above described, and, by this control, possession of all the resources of political and military power in the Colonies, "used" to their fellow subjects all liberty of Loyalist speech and opinion. They outlawed as traitors and followed with confiscation, imprisonment, and death all who refused to renounce their allegiance to England and make their oath to the Congress.*

The result was that by the most vigorous pressure they could bring to bear upon popular opinion, enforced by their election of the most extreme Legislative and Executive bodies the citizens the party was only able to secure the adherence, passive and active, of possibly something less than a majority.

The insolent and cruel and tyrannical action of the Independence party in Congress changed all the aspects of the conflict with those in power at home and compelled the Loyalists to choose one of two alternatives, not at all of their making or to their liking. If they fought for the unity of the Empire in its great peril, they must take up arms against their fellow Colonists, who, up to that moment, had been their trusted compatriots. They must join still for a more common end persons their defiance of Colonial Rights, and they must join hands for the time, with the odious faction of office holders, the hated minions of Lord North's Ministry.

But if they accepted the declaration of Independence, they must turn the hand against the Mother Country dearer to them than life, and blot indelible all their cherished hopes of the ever

* As to the inhuman cruelties inflicted upon the Loyalists, see Introduction of Hosea Americans Loyalists, vol. I

threatening England's time Colonial times they must seek an eventual alliance against England with France, the hated agent of their Colonial life, the France who for a century had mercilessly sought their utter extermination by fire and sword, had filled the encircling forests of their frontiers, for those hundred years, with the specter and horror of the Indian's tomahawk and scalping knife, and France would form the alliance that she might wreak her vengeance on England for defeating them out of her hands.*

Amid the stuff of friends and breaking up of old ties, hunted to the death by the Independence party, looked upon coldly and askance by Lord North, whose tyrannous Colonial policy they had efficiently opposed, the cause of England in the war maddened and suffering, through the contempt of losses in power for them and their friends, found all this the founders of Canada remained steadfast and unwavering in their loyalty.

> Undaunted, unabated, unbroken!
> Undefeated, unreformed
> Undisloyalty he kept!

The celebration of Independence has been portrayed for us as the spontaneous uprising of an oppressed people. As a matter of fact it was, if we may adopt a Lincolnian illustration, "a forced swapping of horses in mid-stream" that divided the Colonies, up into some enthusiastically cast, into two bitterly hostile and contrasted camps.

The declaration of American Independence has been proclaimed the birth of a nation: for those who became the Canadian Loyalists it was the tearing up of the cornerstone of the Anglo-Saxon race in the unity of an Empire, which current . . . the ark of he dominion as I think is worthiest in the present and future of the world.

The declaration has been held up as a people's grace as an heroic venture for liberty.

It was unquestionably an heroic venture, but it was risked for American Independence. It was amply nothing but the free, constitutional act of the people in whose name it was made, and it was an

---

* Bancroft in his vol IV p. 180, shut Samuel Adams from September 1774, struggled deliberately and was willingly for Independence. And the same historian also tells us that Samuel Adams, long after that, proposed the differences and by Massachusetts to the Franklin on her agent in England, cannot mislead him to secure the English Government that the people of Massachusetts wished for nothing more than a permanent union with England on a constitutional basis.

abandonment of their national ordered English freedom that through centuries has advanced from stage to stage ... progress, deliberate, calm, never breaking with her past, but making every fresh gain the basis of a new success, enlarging her people's liberty while losing nothing of the height and force of individual development."[1]

I shall speak very briefly of the part taken by the Loyalists in the war after it became one of Independence.

The American historian Salisbury is my authority for saying that probably the Loyalists in the King's army exceeded in number the army enlisted under the Continental Congress.[2]

But probably the Loyalists did not number more than half the population and if not then they were more than willing to defend their principles with their lives than were the so-called Liberty men; nor the fortunes and interests which the Loyalists sacrificed to take the side of the Empire were far greater than those of their opponents. We have evidence of the disorderly quarters and partisans of the Loyalists in the changed features of the war upon their leaving the Provincial forces after the declaration of Independence. The brilliant and all important victorious campaign in 1775 and (the early part of 1776) by the United Colony army, unperceived and deficient in arms as it was upon the Loyalists' joining was turned into the humiliating defeats of 1777 and 778. And even when France and Spain came to the rescue of the Independence Congress, nothing but the unparalleled exigency of the Fighting Generals, turned the fortunes of the war against the Loyalists.

As to the inhuman cruelties practiced in the war it makes all the difference who began them as to the severity of the contending parties, and the Independence men were the first offenders.

Upon the Loyalists refusing to take arms from the 7th instance, with its memories of the past and hopes of the future when they would no consent to have the ragged ends of their lives spliced by Congress surgery upon whatever might be left dangling for them in

[1] Salisbury's American Loyalists vol I p. 46

[2] In nearly every Loyalist letter or other paper that I have examined and in which the subject is referred to, it is either assumed or stated in terms that the Loyalists were the majority and this opinion I have entirely was very generally entertained by those who professed to have a knowledge of public sentiment. And p. 78 of above In an address of Loyalists in 1779, presented to the King it is said that their countrymen in His Majesty's army amounted in number those enlisted by Congress.

its new world of American Independence. Congress pursued them with as legislative violence outlawed them as traitors, and sent the Indians upon the war path against them: voted £40 000 at once in bounty to the Indians, not indeed, the scalps, but for every King's man who might have died to them for protection, or might have his home on their frontiers

The Massachusetts Legislature in one of its acts designated by name and occupation and number one gills of its people, and stir unc. ed against them death without benefit of clergy and without judge, jury or opportunity of defence, merely because they were reported to be Loyalists, and similar measures were passed in other Colonies.

In political brutality the little finger of the Independence party was thicker than the loins of Lord North's Ministry. Insurgent by that legislative violence, the party blackened its cause still further by these "mob violence," their brutal terms and forfeiting of their Loyalist neighbors, burning and burning the burning down their houses and maiming their flocks. These things they did to such females as the Robinsons and Sewell's and Daniels, and many more.

Against this cruelty and tyranny the Loyalists aimed their revenge, and let him who thinks that under such provocation he would have no t without a in cast the first stone at them!

Then the blot that have come down to us of what the Loyalists did were published by the Independence party in political effect, and were of the most exaggerated and inflammatory character, full of the grossest incompetencies, and doing such be grossest injustice.

It is now known that Dr Franklin went so far in political enterprise of this kind as to write a purely fictitious story of Indian and Loyal to massacre and let it be published as true that it might stimulate more to the army and appreciations from the people. And this story in many quarters was long supposed to be an historic, and passed into American history as such

When Franklin did not sh ok countenance in this sort such a thing beneath his position and character, it can easy be imagined what a story trade may have been done by others.[1]

[1] Sparks's Life and Writings of Franklin vol. VII. p. 331. Wyoming Massacre and the authority he quotes —

Ramsay's United States vol. II. p. 331 Wyoming

In this remote settlement whose government was feeble the Tories

The Wyoming massacre is a striking instance of this picturing of Loyalists as inhuman monsters. Instead of Wyoming being the near-idyll that it seemed settlement described by the historians of Congress, and immortalized in Campbell's song, it was a virulent hot bed of the revolution.

It had sent several hundred volunteers to the Congress army, and the Royalists who planned its capture were as much people, who had been driven from the valley, whose property had been confiscated and whose families had been mobbed by the very settlers whom they attacked.

The settlement was not surprised. The first fort attacked had surrendered and the American commander, a Colonel Butler, sought by a quick movements of attack to surprise the Loyalists on their march against the invading force, but was discovered by an Indian scout, and found the Loyalists prepared to receive him. He was defeated and fled into Fort Wyoming, and, with the American regulars, escaped. The local garrison thus surrendered on condition that the settlers in the valley should remain unhurt; they stipulated that the Loyalists should be restored their property and allowed to return to their homes.

The Colonel Butler who commanded the English force, did all in his power to fulfil these terms, but the Indians broke away from his control and entered upon a scene of plunder. The garrison, however, escaped down the river, but the people had already fled into the mountains. On this basis of fact, painful no doubt but not anything like a massacre, was built up the revolutionary myth of Wyoming, with its burning houses filled with women and children, and—a story decoyed by a flag of truce into a deadly ambuscade of Indians. The employment of the Indians in their safe isolation of the da kest pages in his cruel war. But we must remember in defence of the Loyalists, that driven from their homes their property seized, they were made a prey these was no place for the soles of their feet but among the Indians—and Congress fell sweet there. One of its first acts after the Declaration of Independence

---

were under less control. Nevertheless twenty score of these were taken and sent to Rockford, in Connecticut, but were afterwards released. These and others of the most disruption instigated by revenge against the Americans, from whom some of them had suffered, banishment and loss of property made in common cause with the Indians, and attained the settlement.

offered large price money for every Loyalist the Indians should destroy in them. The Massachusetts Legislature wrote a secret letter to a missionary of great power among the Indians of Western New York, entreating him to send the Indians on the war path against the Loyalists, though the same legislature publicly expressed the greatest indignation against the English use of the Indians at a later period.[1]

The employment of the Indians by the English was brought about in this way. When the Indians who had given them refuge were attacked the Loyalists joined in the defence; and they accepted the alliance of these Indians when, in turn, they sought to regain their homes. As to what else, as men, were they likely to do?

The Indian atrocities suffered at the hands of the Congress Army far greater cruelties than they inflicted. The sum of their tragic fate is on American history an indelible as the fame of murdered Duncan on the hand of Macbeth.

When at length negotiations looking to a recognition of American Independence were begun at Paris, what should be the fate of the Loyalists proved to be one of the most difficult questions in the treaty

England, after the custom of the civilized nations, asked that the Loyalists should be restored to their property and civil rights.

But Franklin arrogantly and unjustly refused this with all the resources of his ingenuous and fertile diplomacy, and England yielded and left the Loyalists to the tender mercies, or, as it proved, the savage fury of their fellow-countrymen. These Loyalists were honest people which must ever be scarce — the boldness and skill of the American Commissioners or the subserviency and ignorance of the English. They were very unequally matched — Franklin a man of remarkable parts and great public spirit, Mr. Oswald an ordinary merchant en

[1] Congress on June 3rd, 1779 passed a resolution to raise an army of 5,000 foot and for the Canada line (Force Washington advised Congress to engage the Indians on those sides in his letter of April 29th 1778. Former Andrews History of the American War, vol. II., pp 301 and the Loshaw History of the War of Independence, p. 126.

Lord Mahon in his history, vol. VIII. pp. 436-1, gives the letter of Sir Alexander Gordon in English letter to the Indians of autocracy and gives as his authority the letter of Lafayette to Washington June the 18th, 1779 and also Life of President Reed, etc. vol II. p. 9.

The Americans have never had the self respect to erase from the transcript of their Colonial Records the shameful charges against England embodied in the Declaration of Independence — of endeavoring to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers the merciless savage

gaged in the American trade and knowing nothing of the matter in hand except as it affected his private interests. The one was a palpable tool in the hands of the other. Franklin's plea that Congress had no power in granting amnesty to the Loyalists because it had no power over the acts of the Colonial Legislatures, was manifestly a mere pretence.

If true, how could Congress agree as it did, under the treaty, that those Legislatures should make no more confiscations and confiscations and, if the plea had been good, Congress had ample resources at hand for compensating the Loyalists in that vast territory comprising the present States of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan, and the States west of them to the Rockies, a domain ceded to Congress by England in the treaty, and in which not one of the thirteen Colonies held any separate rights. Besides, there was no necessity, as Mr. Oswald urged it, during or for surrender, that England should continue the active prosecution of the war if she insisted upon Congress acknowledging the rights of the Loyalists. She was masters of the seas; she had [illegible], to dictate to hold the American forts on the Atlantic—New York, Charleston, Long Island—until Congress granted what England was in all honor bound to claim. And it made all the difference whether the rights of the Loyalists were referred to "non-judicial bodies" or the American Government, or whether they were to come before an English Board of Commissioners *in forma pauperis* asking for help out of the pockets of English ratepayers, a thing which none who suffered most did not bring themselves to do. The answer was to go to Loyalists who set sail in what is now Canada; leaving on board who went to England, the West Indies and elsewhere, where only between 3000 and 4000 ever seen in but claim for compensation.

When the treaty was signed England hastened to make all the amends possible by most generous treatment of her faithful subjects beyond seas, who had suffered the loss of all things in her cause. But do what she might, even then to prevent the untold sufferings and hardships the Loyalists had still to pass through in that noblest epic in prairie of modern times, their settlement of Canada.

Why did you come here was asked of a full stranger and Loyalist of New Brunswick, "when you were certain to endure all the sufferings and absolute want of food that settlers you have narrated?" Why did we come here? replied he with resolution that could not keep

back the tears, "For our Loyalty." That was the day, baptized in their sufferings, which the heads of the coming years were to mould into Canada. It was with no light heart the Loyalists set their faces northward, that once more their feet sang of final English soil. Canada, as regarded them was a land of intense cold, wilderness and swamp, full of monstrous reptiles, peopled by savage beasts and still more by the dreaded Indians.

The hardships, exposures and privations endured by the Loyalists in making their way from their confiscated homes to Canada, were longer and more severe than any Exodus has been able to tell us of the New England Pilgrim Fathers — and the perseverance with which these fathers of New England voyaging to Plymouth Rock was like a morning shower when compared to the long and unpitied sufferings of Canadian's sad death, that fell in savage fury upon the faithful of Old England in the days of the American Revolution, and drove the remnant that was left into the wilderness of Canada. The Pilgrim Fathers could keep harvest home festival of a week's continuance, at the end of the first year from their landing. But the Loyalists were in most instances forced to seek a home in Canada, without food or shelter — at a season too late for any cleaning of the forest and seed sowing; and the supply of food and other necessaries for the English Government was endeavoring to send them, by some mismanagement, were frozen up on the River St. Lawrence.

While the New England Fathers were keeping harvest home, the Loyalists of Canada were fleeing through all dangers to make for the forest, where food could be had, were he but a good shot and could bring down the deer, or the bear, or the fowl. Where famine to be feared, he be blood might be had for food, so fierce and cold was he savage to foul life.

On his way of Queenston to the Niagara District and as brought up a luxury and comfort might be seen in the early spring woods gathering in their grouse and buskets the sweet sap buds of the basswood for food for themselves and their children and later on, plucking the rye and barley heads as soon as the kernel began to form. No wonder that even to-day hears the sun loves sang to those days,

Hard times in Canada.

The early Loyalist life that came to the Canadian forest is full of romantic interest, tragic and epic.

In [illegible] our poets may find more than a Miles Standish or an

Evangeline to enrich at once our literature and history. Such a theme some Canadian Wordsworth might find in the story of Robert Land, a Loyalist, whose home was in one of the loveliest vales of the Delaware, and whose knowledge of the country and Indian ability and enabled him to perform valuable services for the King's army and placed him in the way of being harassed with important messages. While engaged upon one of these, and having upon his person valuable despatches, he was discovered by the enemy and fired upon and wounded. But, by heroic exertion and fertility of resource, he had himself away from the foe in a dense undergrowth of bushes. The rebels, finding traces of his wound, which had profusely reported him dead. But he finally made good his escape and delivered his despatches. When at length he was able to visit his home, to his horror he found it in ashes, and, believing his family massacred, he finally escaped to Canada, as I came but to Drummondville at Niagara Falls, and afterwards acquired a farm of 300 acres, in what is now East Hamilton. Here he built a log cabin with one window having a wife also for glass, and became for several years its solitary occupant. Returning from the field and forest one day, to his great surprise, he found a married and travel worn woman had entered his threshold, accompanied by two grown up young men. His wife and two sons had come to him. His home by the Delaware had been fired by the rebels but his wife had escaped with her children and hearing the report that he husband had been shot, broken hearted and in despair she fled with her family to New Brunswick. But, it at once there, clinging to the fond hope that her husband was still alive, her widowed heart sent he a Canadian Evangeline on such a happier fate, searching through the Loyalist settlements to Niagara Falls. Here she earned that a man named Robert Land had at one time, dwelt in the neighborhood and now lived a solitary under the shadow of the mountain beyond Stony Creek. Thither she at once set out, and, accompanied by her two sons, walked the whole distance, some fifty miles, through the lone forest, to restore to the arms of he husband the long lost wife of his youth, to glad that lonesome cabin, between the mountain and the shore, with the glad halo of the joy and happiness of the united family.

Upon this settlement in Canada the Loyalist took an important and dominant part in shaping the history of the country. They are said be cleverest and the most able of all classes discharged

soldiers, lawyers, clergymen, merchants, farmers and mechanics, and all were in indigent circumstances, but willing to build their fortunes afresh and develop those of the country by honest toil.

They renewed at once, in the Canadian Colonies, their old endeavors after constitutional rights for Englishmen beyond seas. Rights and liberties was no American Independence party in surplus and check mate them. The Loyalists who settled in Nova Scotia asked for a larger representation of the people in the Colonial Government and then for a division of the Province, and both requests were finally granted. Those who settled in Old Canada objected to the Quebec Act of 1774, and obtained the Constitutional Act of 1791 and the creation of Upper Canada into a separate Province, more in accord with English institutions. This constitution of representative Government obtained for us by the Loyalists of the Maritime Provinces and of Old Canada, with enlarged application, after the manner of English constitutional history in the basis of the British North America Act of the Canadian Dominion. The Dominion is the splendid monument of the Loyalists constitutional victory won in the Greater Britain. The country steadily prospered from its settlement on a solid foundation. The government was intended for the Colonial inhabitants built short sighted, levelled on making provision for the building of roads the establishment of schools, the making, in short, such liberally improvements as the people most required and what there was done the Loyalist members of Parliament gave very little assistance to what occurred so as only the party politics of to-day. They gave the land time and energy to be the enlargement of their farms and mills, and of this act on of theirs we, to-day reap large advantage. They kept themselves from that besetting temptation of English colonies in the mining heavily an debt burdensome their future with the necessary of an excellent public revenue. No revised country was less burdened with taxes than was Canada West during that period of its history $3.50 per head annual expend ture.

During the c ming years of the last century and the first of the present, France, now with her anarchy and now with her despotism threatened the overth ow of civilization in all its rights and liberties, and England stood between her and victory. In 1812 the United States strengthened the hand of the French despot by declaring war against England, and Canada became at once involved in the struggle. The spirit of the Loyalists shone out again in all its

ancient splendor; they gave the strongest example in their own city of the attachment of a people to their Mother Country, and of their determination at whatever sacrifice, and against whatever disparity to maintain their connection with her. The Loyalists were the larger part of the population, and gave to the public spirit of the country its tone and sentiment. That sentiment found strong expression in the address of the House of Assembly to the people of Upper Canada, made in response to the noble appeal of General Brock. Its tone may be seen in the following extract:

That the Government of the United States, while professing to be the friend of man and the supporter of his liberties, should lurked by the point of bayonet, is the tone of war against England, the last pillar of true liberty and last refuge of oppressed humanity, is a madness altogether incomprehensible. * * * Our enemies in this war are they who once drove us from our homes and possessions, to this province. Their hands are imbrued with the blood of our friends and kindred. They drove our wives and children into the woods, or threw them into dungeons. Remember, when you go forth to combat that your fight not for yourselves alone, but for the parent State contending for the oppressed of the nations."

There were Canadian boys of ten years in Brock's army which captured Detroit, and they volunteered out of families like the Ryersons. The Loyalists formed the greater part of the English forces, while their wives and daughters encircled Canada with the heroism and daring of her Records.

A race
Of manly hero hearts
In all high virtues!

The Canadian Loyalists were ready at every crisis in their history to imperil life and fortune personal and national, that they might secure for themselves and their children those humane the United Empire under her constitution. Their history gives abundant proof that England has her power to make us a I, everywhere in her world-wide home. Abdicate of her empire— he she can take us Canadians, Acadians as can, or whatever we may be, and make us all one in our common fealty.

The Loyalist devotion of Canadians I fe for the United Empire, as shown in the American Revo ution he epic migration of Canada, and the war of 18 2, gives its eloquent answer to the question—

Will not Imperial Federation prove a broken reed to lean upon for purposes of statesmanship in critical moments, when the more immediate and local interests and patriotisms may have such serious tendency to become the *enemies* of all centrifugal organisation and life in the constituents and essence of the Empire?

Though holding the geographical position Canada does to the American Republic one with her to a large extent in race and speech, no part of the Greater Britain can ever have its loyalty to the Empire put to a severer test than is ours, and yet no colony is more loyal. Canada, in any dark forest of popular despair or passion, tempted by any annexation "Stanley's undercheek," however brilliantly dyed in any "Commercial Union" bantering her Loyalist inheritance of a United Empire with all its possibilities of material greatness, its morning "days of King Solomon" within measurable distance—in Empire his crowning growth of time and nature, in that great imperial arrest, the English constitution—an Empire governed by the ages with poetry and beauty, all this can charm the imagination and win the loving loyalty of the better feeling and higher intelligence of mankind, and hallowed in Canadian eyes by our Loyalist past—Canada parting with all the few American machine politics would be the most colossal performance ever enacted by man. Whatever compress the future may have in store, it certainly cannot give us more to do for the full consummation of our Loyalist mission and confession as Nazarite of the ancient As the Silurian and Devonian rocks of England re-appear across the Atlantic in Canada, so he Loyalists made Canada in all that creates a people's heart one with England. They gave to Canada her English nationality to be our Canadian sentiment and life not, made up of memory and hope to be our national unit, which swallows every Canadian's love — makes what ever would be communistic earlier, or he Ireland's land his Fatherland of loyal England still sacred and dear sending up whom nerves messages from her loyal past, and bright prophesies of her future—a future ever revealing he lofty secret of her destinage and destiny—a future that sailing for h from her Loyalist heights and beckoning us Canadian Dominion like our St. Lawrence shall merge into the world wide Empire respon ad ble to, powers and glories of the United Empire enthroned amid his unreceding seas and sceptered with the never setting sun

HISTORICAL SOCIETIES

A paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society, November 18, 89

BY MRS. B. A. CURZON

When your president through Mr. Fearman conveyed to me your kind invitat on to read a paper before you, he honor ourse to me with all the fevers of novel y. I did not hope that anything I could say would be of sufficient value to attract he attent on of your famous the society seems that I am but a dabbler as it were in historic records, nor did I th nk tha you had sufficiently understood that I was one of a sex that had never been recognized as in a ght place when found upon a platfo m even the very modest platform of the essay st. So last at first I elt compelled to decline your cou tesous invita ion lest I ve ght offend some whom I would be sorry to d splease, o place my sex in a d disadvantage to the eyes of others whose good word we shall always cherish to deserve.

There was, however two considerations which presented themselves to me as well as to the first objections, and by right of my beauty naturally overruled them and imposed a firm respect for themselves upon me. These were, but for many years have been upho ding the doctrines of the equal rights of women as a human being and again that you so recently had kindly solicited, (it had not even attempted by encouraged the doctrine by throwing open your roll of membersh p to my sex from the first. Under these c rcumstances the aspect of matters changed. You had considered the quest on of sex and in full knowledge of what you were doing had honored me by your invitation and I had no op on but to accept he honor. In the name of my sex I thank you to-night for pay ng that mark of respect, full of rich and valuab e suggestions which the society has unfortunately fo und not been p aced in the hands of both sexes. Together men and women built up this noble country by whose name we call ourselves together they must preserve and develop it and together they will stand or fall by it.

It is a ma ter of history that three hundred years ago the thirteen

Colonies—I think it was Rhoda Island—was settled by men, by, and that three times the settlement was unanimously failed. And why? Because a man alone cannot make a home, and without a home there can be no country. Money is the incentive, the attraction, the object of modern building, a hard, rough m discouraging though the pioneer's task be, woman has never shrunk from her share in it.

Having indeed, then it is, that women should be members of societies like this and that in their books as well as in those of men shall be placed the holy task of rescuing from oblivion the deeds of our foremothers, whether they be deeds of peace or war. For, I ask you, who suffers the more, the husband and father, or the wife and mother, when the red hand of conflict lifts its fiery torch on high? And who contributes the most to the public welfare in the "long run of peace," the man who develops the resources of nature or the woman who puts them to their proper uses?

Many of you present here to-night have personal recollections which will reply with vividness and feeling to questions like these. But I must proceed more directly to my subject.—"The value to the National Life of the Historical Society."

In considering a special subject, therefore, to which to speak, it occured to me that the old but ever new sentiment of patriotism would serve our purpose best, and as you know one of the great lights of literature has lately, according to a custom of his, been decrying the sentiment, as rant for Canadians, it may be well to look at his views on the point's utterance.

In the Toronto *Empire* of November 10, Professor Goldwin Smith is reported to have said to the Young Liberal Club, whose members he was addressing that he agreed with the movement to erect a monument to the heroes of Landy's Lane but desired that it should be a monument of reconciliation rather than to perpetuate a animosities which had existed between the two nations taking part in that event." Mr. Smith concluded his address by saying that "annexation was the inevitable destiny of Canada.

Certainly if Canada is people consented, as Professor Smith's monument to the United States would be merchable. It might however even in that case be impossible for no astute and perspicacious Government would be anxious to admit into the national life a people that did not believe in itself, thus confessing that it knew not

even the very first element of progress. As Canada has as yet strewed at such an emancipated condition, we may safely leave Professor Goldwin Smith's assertion to work out its own destiny.

It is, however, the same bloodless, tame, condition of mind that would carry Canada into annexation that chances Mr. Smith's objection to national memorials. He would have them international, like the statue of "Liberty Enlightening the World" at New York harbor—for which, however, an American would admit that any other prospect one could see found than one furnished by American coal.

A statue of Jupiter or Venus would serve Professor Goldwin Smith's idea of the character that ought to mark our national monuments, just as well as a statue of Brock or Brock may, much better, mark those heroes of our past who have left traces upon our history which can never be dissociated from them. According to such a view, never ought a memorial to the pure and loyal Tecumseh to arise on our valley of the Thames; nor another to De Salaberry in the field of Chateauguay. Laura Secord ought still to be unnoticed and unknown in Drummondville Cemetery, and our monument to the men who fell at Ridgeway ought to be put to no use to affront the sensibilities of any stray Fenian sympathizer who may find his way on to the Queen's Park at Toronto.

So the question on which Professor Goldwin Smith leaves us a general impression, not amounts, requires our attention and is found to assume not to be wholly untenable. He speaks of "people on one or the enmities that had existed between the two nations taking part in the event."

Here Mr. Smith loses Canada and England as one, to which we do not object as Canada is part and parcel of England. But what does he mean by "the enmities which had existed between the two nations?" It is goes back to the period of the 18th century and before, there were then no enmities—the nation was as one and the revolution sprung out of a disagreement which, matured and inflamed by the mischievous meddlesome intelligences born of a bad family quarrel, out of which offence arose, has sprung. But those enmities were limited entirely to the two sections of the disagreeing colonies. England had no part in them as her forbearance generosity and unselfsacrifice plainly show a study subsequent events which may be said. Thus, therefore, it may remain to charge enmity on

the United Empire Loyalists who, with bitter feelings in their hearts, born of the persecutions, losses and evictions that had been inflicted on them by their fellow colonists, had sadly forsaken the land of their birth or adoption and had retired to the shelter of the mighty forest, though it waved over a virgin forest, whose tiny shoots had already built up a country, its governments, judiciary, commerce, universities, churches and homes in the land they had left, should leave to begin again at the very A B C of life; take again the axe, the plough and the spinning wheel and once more lay the foundations of a new England, a new Britain to be the home, the pattern of all time to come.

Enmity you, no doubt there was enmity in many a Loyalist breast as he contemplated the losses he had endured, as he looked at his wife driven to the roughest toil or his children clothed and underfed. But, did it make the Loyalist a guerilla, a bandit? No he was content to toil, to starve, to suffer in hope. All he asked was to be let alone. All he expected was to be allowed to work out his future unmolested. Nor has the hand that took the sword, not but the foot that invaded another's territory. The war of 1812 was no collision of angry neighbors burning to be at each other's throats. It was an assault of the weak by the strong. It was a deliberate invasion of peaceful territory by an inimical government. It was an expression of enmity to England by an attack upon her defenceless colonies.

God defend the right. It was pride and cool unflagging tenacity with the day Canada was saved. Men she dyed her sod with her own blood. She gave her sons and her daughters as mere fuel to her furnace. She fought for every foot of ground she holds. And when the invaders were driven ignominiously back to their own territory she set her house some more in order and turned again to her task of improving for her children and opening on a future for them.

But we are not to remember in this last our neighbors he defended lest our memories of that hero's time remind them as Britain by whose arms. Do we think they will respect us any the more for our inconsistency?

Why they themselves are erecting monuments to their heroes of 1812 and are we going to be offended? Why should they not of Wolfe's heroes then? They often give us elements worthy of our mind and we give one of them to pay a quiet tribute unbounded

resting-place upon the field where his country was wrested—Capt. Abram Hull United States Infantry, who was killed at the battle of Lundy's Lane, and was buried near to where he fell. His countrymen marked his grave by a few inscriptions and the Lundy's Lane Historical Society keeps the graves in order, and where we hope yet to place a monument—our monument of victory in our own defiance.

During the last summer a friend sent me a little newspaper called the *Canton Commercial Ad*, for July 31, 1850 published in Canton, Iowa, and in it I find under the heading, "Some Historic Spots," an account of a local movement for the erection of national monuments at various points. The article opens thus: "The national movements to mark by appropriate monumental points of historical interest have stimulated to the citizens of North-western Ohio and North-eastern Indiana the preservation of the sites of the battlefields and forts along the Maumee River rendered conspicuous in the early history of the North-West Territory by the memorable campaigns of General Wayne against the Indians, and the subsequent campaigns of the war of 1812."

Wayne's career is so sketched as to show the points about to be commemorated, all uncertain or unpleasant memories of broken treaties, a few whippings, etc., being conveniently dropped. The core of mine, monuments, etc., is liberally named. That of the Battle of Fallen Timbers where Wayne defeated a few hundred Indians at about $5,000, and others at $10 each.

The two chief points determined upon for commemoration," the article goes on to say "Fort Meigs and the Put-in-Bay burnt ground, belong to the period of the war of 1812 when the Maumee Valley became again the scene of military operations."

The writer of the article has a pretty sketchy style and confounds Fort Meigs, the battle of the Thames and Tecumseh with General Harrison as a most inspiring way. The British army and Colonel Proctor have no place when he has Harrison. The victory he surely earns by, "was with General Harrison, and Tecumseh was killed during the war."

A Fort Meigs fifty five acres of land, embracing the fort and the burnt ground, are to be purchased for $100 per acre. One large monument is to be erected at Fort Meigs, at a cost of $5 000, three others at $5,000, each to mark the battle places, make up a total of $25,000 in one spot.

At Put-in-Bay, the scene of poor Barclay's disaster, the burial ground upon the island where Perry is said to have buried his dead, a granite shaft, at a cost of $2,500 is to be erected to mark the graves. "But the site being already enclosed and in the possession of the corporation in trust for the public," having been given under a conveyance, by Mr J. D. Rowan, which reserved the spot against obliteration.

"The Maumee Valley Monumental Association," with headquarters at Toledo, Ohio, and with Rutherford B. Hayes as President has introduced a Bill into the United States Senate by Senator Sherman, calling for an appropriation sufficient to preserve these old landmarks of the early history of the country for all time. The total cost would be $60,000."

I have quoted the above account, as constituting an all-sufficient answer to Professor Goldwin Smith. If Canadians would but unite, and cherish the memory of their own history generally, beyond that warm love of country that all feel, and which every patriot bears, they may find it in the action and example of the very people we are to be so careful lest we offend by the erection of monuments to our victories. Victories over—not to be sure, but that we cannot help; victories over ignorance, over prejudice, over all that militates against the welfare of Canada.

What a country would Canada be if she fathomed the lesson of Professor Goldwin Smith! Loyalty dead, patriotism smothered, she would be a spectacle to the world.

But, that loyalty is not dead nor patriotism smothered, witness this society. If the past were nothing to us, we should not be here. Nor could we claim the open country of Canada as have theirs certain other societies all born on the same generous clay as ourselves. Our hearts are strong indeed, our hands cheered when we know that every Province in the wide Dominion hunts as historical society that is gathering and has got to get from out past records of waiting value and has to frame up our archives for further service as guides, beacons, and land-marks,—two in which are the food of loyalty and he elixir of patriotism

Who a land would Canada be with no historic points to which we might direct the eyes of our children! Where would be the sources of our honor? With what face should we look in the faces of other nations?

Is there a spot on this wide earth where pale ghost does not find a home? No island in the warm Pacific but gives an omen to

patriotic—has ignorant, rude, or strange inborn, if you will—but they will fight for the land they love like the heroes of Lacedæmon—or shall we say—of Quebec. Not an icy peninsula within the Arctic or Antarctic circles but will furnish a parrot if it furnishes an inhabitant.

Patriotism is the soul of national life, and we are not to be told any philosopher whose theology is so exalted that he recognizes no nation as distinct from another, or that we are all and always one be a nation. *We are a nation* Of this nation that is at the head of the waters, the continuous, the piety of the world Englishmen, Scotsmen, and Canadians of England, and our youth may not forget that Canada will be whatever they like to make it

Nor does there seem to me any reason by which the high sentiment of patriotism may recover fuller expression than these societies of ours, the Historical Societies of the Dominion of Canada. The last issue (Nov. 14) of our excellent periodical, the *Dominion Illustrated*, contains matter that is sufficiently demonstrative of the work that such societies can do, because it shows what has been done in one or two notable instances. The sketch of the Nova Scotian Historical Society, the presidency of which, Sir Adams Archibald, gives a just prospect of a most important character that have by its means been added to the historical literature of the country

And another sketch of the same issue of one of whom we are all proud as a cultivated and patriotic young Canadian, the compiler of "Songs of the Great Dominion" and he an honorary "The Young Seigneur" Wilfrid Prowse Lighthall who I am sure you will be glad to hear was born in the year, having commenced my early Hamilton grew another list of equally valuable papers contributed to the Society. His social studies of Montreal. I feel sure Mr Lighthall at present to his Society which however, was not the first of its kind in that literary centre. The Chambly and Chateauguay Historical Society owes its inception very much to the same patriotic spirit. Nor will we overlook the Lake and Granville Historical Society in the eastern part of the Province, where much some of his old memories has yet to be worked.

I need hardly call to you the highly valuable lectures by Captain Ernest Cruikshank on the various battles of 1812 in the Niagara Peninsula, that were delivered before the Lundy's Lane Historical Society and since published by them, together with some

other communications made at various times to the anniversary associations that that Society regularly celebrates. The transactions of the York Pioneer and Historical Society have long been known to you, thereafter as they are with the name of Dr. Scadding, D. R. Read, Q.C. and others. The Canadian Institute, the Toronto National Club, are further examples of much important national and historical work being filled for and done, which would otherwise have remained unaccomplished.

I am sure that now as years go by, you have already received and put on record much historical information that it would mightily give up and your members will not willingly be outstripped in such research, industry of collection and careful preservation of the rich treasures of past times which lie so thickly around this historic spot. There is much of interest only waiting to be recorded. I learned when at Grimsby for a day or two during the summer that the part of your beautiful mountain range that shadows that delightful little village was the site during the war of 1812 of a beacon signal between Niagara and York. What anticipations center about that bit of news! How we long to have a record of the messages flashed between. Close two great points during the war.

Also I was told that Sir Allan MacNab and a number of Hamilton's settlement, members of a forgotten society, something like this used to lodge to the neighbours at Grimsby every 19th of October and I never heard the way of Queenston Heights. Can nothing be done to put on record those events?

Then again from that small place I promised the loan of a treasure, a document dated and yellow containing the names in their own handwriting of the first subscribers to the first High Ch Church built here. The first of these names is that of Abraham Nelles, a name of note with us even to-day.

Thus I beg to intimate to you to you younger members who see history may be gathered. Patriotism is the key that will unlock these treasures, and I am happy to stand to-night among so many who already have taken that key to Canada's great store into their hands.

For the love of country is like the love of kindred. It is a word of honor an incentive to duty, a tie of affection. It urges us to live nobly to act faithfully to give our best, to serve gladly to forego luxury to love simplicity, to be honest, independent and fearless

to abet to be our best and do our best for the sake of the beloved. And it carries its own reward!

Thanking you, Mr President, and ladies and gentlemen for the opportunity afforded me on this occasion, I beg also to be allowed to express my pleasure at being here to-night.

RECOLLECTIONS OF COL. TALBOT AND HIS TIMES.—SACRIFICE OF THE PUBLIC DOMAIN

By the Hon. Adam McKellar

Thomas Talbot was born at the ancient Baronial Castle of Malahide, in the county of Dublin Ireland, in the year 1771. In accordance with the custom of the time, causing noblemen's sons in Great Britain, young Talbot was early enrolled with commissions in the 24th Regiment and in 1787, 787 and 1788, was with Arthur Wellesly—afterwards Lord Wellington—as de-camp to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland. In 1790 young Talbot came to Quebec with his regiment and on 1791 became attached to the staff of General John Graves Simcoe the first Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada, and remained in that capacity four years, when he was called home as Major of the 5th Regiment, then ordered to Flanders. While Col. Talbot was Governor Simcoe's aide-de-camp and private secretary he became acquainted with the fertile and picturesque belt of country along Lake Erie. After a few years service in the army Col. Talbot resigned and for reasons unknown either here who seldom or no reported that it was a disappointment to a love affair and his conduct would not case that was the case for he was a woman-hater and would have none in his house. Whatever were the reasons, he decided to leave the confines of civilization in the old world and plant a new civilization in Upper Canada which he did, and in a manner which throws the reckless way in which the public domain was managed, or rather mismanaged in those days.

Governor Simcoe left Canada before Talbot's return. Col. Talbot however applied to the British Government for a grant of land the nature of which can be best understood from ex-Governor Simcoe's letter which is as follows:

"Somerset Street Portman Square,

"11th February 1803.

"My Lear,—Upon my arrival in Canada, to carry the constitution which had been granted to that colony into effect, Mr. Talbot

accompanied me as my private and confidential secretary into Upper Canada. He remained in my family four years, when he was called home as Major of the 5th Regiment, then ordered to Flanders. During that period he rendered me many important services, and was the sole confidential to the original establishment of a colony to my own satisfaction, but was employed in the most confidential measures necessary to preserve that country in peace, without me having on the spot. I the patriots of many within the United States, and use the other alienating the affections of the Indian nations, at that time in open war with them.

"I consider these circumstances, my Lord, as authorising me in general terms to recommend Mr Talbot to your consideration and protection. Mr Talbot's request, upon which I have leave to support to the utmost of my power consists of two points. The first is the grant of 5,000 acres of land as a field-officer, and only and bona fide meaning to reside upon it. The second for purpose of establishing a colony thereon. The king's bounty having been extended to the field-officers who had served during the American war in general to a similar extent, it was judged expedient by myself, Mr Chief Justice Osgoode, and other considerable officers of the Crown in that colony to extend the donations to any field officer of character, who having fide, should become a settler thereon, it being obvious that a number of Gentlemen of Fortune & Family, & Men of liberal education & Manners (interest thus a loyal set of European gentlemen should as speedily as possible be obtained to counteract those of the opposite principles. In consequence my Lord I had Mr Talbot, then only unknown to me, except by his shares ter and his high rank in his former service, I should have thought him a most eligible acquisition to the Province, and on this particular ground, which on him I on have granted him 5,000 acres on the same principles that had been laid down and acted upon. This is the first part of Mr Talbot's request.

The second request is, that those 5,000 acres may be granted in the township at Yarmouth on Lake Erie, and that the remainder of that township may be reserved for such a period as may appear advisable to government for the purpose of his settling it on the following specific plan, namely. That 200 acres shall be leased to him for every family he shall establish thereon, 50 acres thereof to be given and to such family on permanency and the remaining 150 acres at each lot to become his property for his expence and trouble in so locating and leasing them. His plan is to introduce himself amongst a large body of Welch and Scotch families who arrived at New York in the summer of 1803 and who have temporarily fixed themselves in the interest of the state, many of whom are already disgusted with the disposition principles of the people there and feel a strong inclination to return under the Government of England, he do not possess he means of purchasing land or paying the fees demanded by the Province on grants

"It remains for me only to add that Mr. Talbot, having been very successful in the cultivation of Hemp, he induced to prefer the distant township of Yarmouth, as the soil is well adapted to the growth of that valuable commodity. It is his object to extend this cultivation through the whole township, and by precept and example to encourage promotion of loyalty obedience and industry amongst those with whom he will be surrounded.

I have the honor to remain,

I am the Right Honorable J. CRAWFORD SIMCOE

LORD HOBART

The grants were made in accordance with the request, and such additions were afterwards made to them that they covered in all about 28 thousands with 85,000 acres of land.

The town line of Yarmouth, (in which Talbot) wanted his 5,000 acres, is on the shore of Lake Erie in the County of Elgin, and on the south-west end of it stands the beautiful city of St. Thomas, so named in honor of Col. Thomas Talbot. Yarmouth, however, which the Colonel has thought so well adapted to the growth of hemp, was already beyond his reach, the south part of it having been sold at a nominal price to Colonel Bailey and the remaining portion of the township was sold to the Canada Company a wealthy English company who purchased from the British government the million two hundred thousand acres of the choicest lands in Upper Canada at 3s. 6d., or 70 cents per acre. For these same lands the hard-working settler, who made his living by the sweat of his brow, paid from $2. to $5. and $10 per acre. By this very prudent act of our public servants, no loss of money which should have been used to beautify and enrich our own country were sent out of the country to fill to overflowing the coffers of the millionaires of the mother country.

Colonel Talbot having failed to obtain his 5,000 acres in Yarmouth, went westward to the township of Dunwich, which is on the shore of Lake Erie, and the second township south-west of Yarmouth. On the 25th May 1803 he landed at the mouth of a small creek in the said township of Dunwich where he located the 5,000 acres on both sides of the creek and called it Port Talbot, a name which remains to the present day. At that time the Long Point region, so famous as early colonized, the nearest white settlement made up of U. E. Loyalists, who settled there in 1783, and from whom the chief supply of the necessaries of life were obtained for

the settlers for a number of years. The progress of the settlement was slow, but more than twelve or fifteen families having settled in it during the first ten years, and these were in Dunwich. The township of Aldborough, which adjoins Dunwich in front on the south by Lake Erie, and as the most westerly township in the county of Elgin, and its first settlers were named Ward, Fleming and Gibb, who located in 1812. In 1813 another settlement was located. In 1816 a number of Scotch families came from the States and became settlers.

In 1817 my father, mother and myself, then 15 months old, and two other families, came from Scotland, and with a number of Scotch families from the States settled in Aldborough. My father and the three men of his party selected their lands, and walked 17 miles through the woods on an Indian trail to Col. Talbot's, where they entered their names for 50 acres each, and for his trouble and expense in supplying them with pen and ink and a book in which to make the entry every settler, the Colonel received 200 acres. The Colonel transacted business in a room in his log house, he was clerk, and at times unequal to applicants for land. A stalwart Highlander named Duncan Patterson called upon him to enter his name for a 50 acre farm. The Colonel said something that offended Patterson who by way of punishment took his name around the Colonel's wigwam, carried him out and land him in his back on the lawn, where he left him. Ever after the resident [illegible] regarded his bus ness with rigid saints for land through an open window. All the townships were a hot-bed from settlement by Talbot except the townships of Aldborough and Dunwich the most easterly in the County of Elgin. In 1818 and 1819 both townships were being filled up by the most desirable class of emigrants from the British Isles, men and women of intelligence courage, bone and sinew fully prepared to encounter and overcome the trials and hardships of pioneer life. In a few more years every lot in both these townships would have been taken up by the same class of people but alas, at the close of 1819 when less than one fourth of the lands in both townships was occupied, Col. Talbot ceased to make grants and instead of keeping—so out of 200 acres for a trifle and at expense, he kept the whole 200 acres without either trouble or expense. And as a result the unsettled portions of both townships remained a wilderness until Talbot's death some forty yea s later. Colonel

A very British officer who distinguished himself for skill bravery and courage in his country's service, was a nephew of Col. Talbot, and was to have been Talbot's heir. He came to Canada when a young man and spent some time at Port Talbot with his uncle whose habits and surroundings he soon discovered were distasteful to him, and after a few months sojourn at Port Talbot he returned to Ireland. I have been told that the separation from his aged uncle was not of the most friendly nature, which accounts for the disposition Talbot made of his vast estate which consisting Instead of bequeathing his estate to Cousin Airey his lawful heir he bequeathed it to George McBeth a son or grandson of one of the High Landers that Lord Selkirk brought out in the Red River near Winnipeg in 1812 and who from boyhood was Col. Talbot's valet. Mr. McBeth was for some years M.P.P. for West Elgin. He died when a comparatively young man, but left a highly respected family who are managing his estate with prudence and care. In justice to Col. Talbot I beg to add that he was a member of the Provincial Executive Council from 1803 to 1840, when Responsible Government was established.

CANADIAN HISTORY.—(CONTINUED.)

BY THE HON. DONALD MACMASTER.

CHAPTER I.

JACQUES CARTIER, after making three voyages from France, did not succeed in establishing any permanent settlement in Canada, and retires from the field and as a voyager there remains the record of him in Canadian history. (1540). He was a bold and intrepid navigator and explorer. He made a name for himself earlier than De Monts or Champlain. It was nearly fifty years before that French agents made any serious attempt to colonize the great valley of the St. Lawrence. For the purposes of commerce, however, the connection between France and Canada never ceased. The trade in furs was a most lucrative one.

During the reign of Henry IV (1598), about fifty years after Cartier's last voyage, the Marquis de la Roche, a nobleman of Brittany received a commission from the King as Viceroy of Canada, Acadia and the adjoining territories, to colonize and with sole right to carry on the trade in furs with the Indians within the bounds of the domain granted to him. He made but one voyage, and his expedition was a most disastrous failure. In 1600 another expedition was organized by Chauvin, a naval officer at Rouen and Pontgrave, a sailor merchant of St Malo. They obtained a monopoly of the fur trade from the king, with the condition to establish a colony of 500 persons. They failed to establish a colony and on a third voyage Chauvin was taken ill and died. In 1603, De Chastes, the Governor of Dieppe succeeded to his monopoly and Champlain now appears on the scene. He receives offers from De Chastes to take part in it.

It does not come within the scope of these papers to write the biography of the early explorers, but Champlain, who may rightly be termed the Father of French colonization in Canada, and who is otherwise exceptional for the nobility and probity of his character merits a fuller record of his life and achievements. The best record

of him is in his own books. The books mark the man, as they bear on every page the palpable impress of truth. A manuscript was discovered within the last thirty years, and is considered in the Laval University edition of his works, and gives an account of an expedition of which he was Pilot General for explorations to what was then Spanish America, and extends over a period of twenty-six months. Champlain kept a diary which was circulated in manuscript form, and attracted the notice of Henry IV. The king followed him a person. This manuscript is the one contained in the Laval University edition. The first Canadian record of him is in 1603 and his name embraces the next thirty-five years of Canadian history, years of gloom and repose, as compared with the next thirty years of struggle and discord which followed.

He was a true hero after the mediæval chivalrous type. He always held to the purpose with undaunted tenacity; where Champlain was present there was a room for despair; his dauntless courage was inspired by unwrought patience. He was less statesman than soldier,—by least to the most direct and indirect policy. A soldier from in youth, in an age of unbridled license, his life had asserted to his manners. It is recorded of him that when a generation had passed, after his visit to the Hurons, their elders remembered with astonishment the continence of the great French war chief. I note a few lines from a recent Canadian poem on Champlain :—

> "One dwelt a wrinkle among the gathered urbes
> Of Huron joining in their debauch wars
> [illegible]
> [illegible] gods or [illegible] Their Master of the
> They name still dwells among their sons of eight
> Of good or corruption or lust or hate
> Stained one while unchecked, worthy thou
> To be a nation's founder and may we
> Be not unworthy of thee may thy faith
> In our Dominion's fortunes and thy truth
> And love of duty go in us on our course
> So shall our country flour sh thanks to ours,
> So long, no longer

Such was the manner of man whom De Chastes had enlisted in the enterprise. We shall see how he became the head and front of it was left with a free hand to act as he pleased in Canada, and when the office of Vice Royalty was abolished was made Governor.

De Chastes had influence with the Court. He had received

signal service to King Henry IV at the desperate battle of "Arques," in which, with less than half the number, he defeated the Duke of Mayenne. De Chastes, who was Governor of Dieppe, undertook, without making any considerable outlay, to admit King Henry and his army in case of necessity. The service was never forgotten, even after De Chastes' death a sum of money was granted to the children. Champlain sailed with the expedition in 1603, ascended the St. Lawrence as far as the Sault St. Louis (Lachine), where he was stopped by the rapids. He thus followed in the wake of Cartier. He returned to France. De Chastes, the patron of the enterprise at this moment had died, and the association was broken up. He was determined to pursue the enterprise, went to Paris and laid a chart of the country which he had traversed before the king. He was graciously received, and De Monts, a Calvinist gentleman and great favorite, who was in favor with the Court, joined him in taking Chastes' place.

De Monts' patent included all the country between the 40th and 46th degrees of latitude, that is the country between Philadelphia and Montreal, with supreme governing powers. De Monts sailed with a larger expedition than had ever yet gone to Canada (March 1604). After examining the coast of Acadia (Nova Scotia), the expedition landed at St. Croix and wintered there; in 1605 it was removed to Port Royal. The country in the south was explored as far as Cape Cod. The French colony within the borders of what is now United States territory was founded until 1608. De Mont's object was to develop the resources of Nova Scotia, but Champlain's preference was for the St. Lawrence. There was an idea prevalent in the minds of navigators and explorers to that age that Asia could be reached by a short route across the American continent, and "La Chine" rapids were so named from a belief that beyond them was the way to China. They were right, the short sea way to China is across the American continent but by land and not by water as they believed was possible. It was a problem which for centuries they labored to solve. We have no precise by (July 1891) witnessed how China has been brought within seven days of Europe across the North American continent, via the Dominion of Canada.

With Champlain lies the honor of founding Quebec. On the 3rd of July, 1608 he fixed upon a promontory not far from the spot

where sixty-seven years before Cartier had erected a first and rammed a wooden fleur. I quote again from Mr. Dawson's poem :—

> "That wondrous stealth where clown ish moaning hills
> To lurid the stately Portal of the West
> There at the foot of this tremendous rock
> Which towers above a lonely shadowed sound
> By mountains slowly sloping from their height
> To narrowed vestures to the deep
> And ever tranquil water In this sheltered spot
> Of solemn beauty was the cradle placed
> Of our Canadian Empire. Grand the site
> And grand the founder. Hark his forehead calm
> Has serious eyes but seems to gleam with mirth,
> As if he mate on danger—prophetic words
> Adorned with grim incredulity and courtly bland
> Barring a man as skilled and wise to tread
> The wildest heavens' scent as the surest deck
> Slippery with foam and fog Upon southern storms
> Sweeps on the treacherous gulf and through the dark
> Aloft sweeps harsh through the air
> With him and shriek.

In 1627 De Monts, on his appointment as the Governorship of Saintoge, abandoned the North American adventure. He carefully ted everything to Champlain, and resigned him to seek some powerful patron. He found such in the Count de Soissons, who obtained the title of Lieutenant-General of New France, and then delegated the functions of his high office to Champlain. The Count dying shortly afterwards, Champlain found a still more powerful patron in the Prince de Condé. Practically speaking Champlain had a free hand to do as he pleased in North America.

To the South he explored and discovered Lake Champlain (called after himself) and Lake George; in 1615 he undertook explorations to the North. He was greatly assisted by the Algonkins, whose friendship he had gained. Champlain came with the native races by his judicious and generous kindness, commanded their confidence and secured them as friendly allies. The feuds and enmities which existed between the various tribes or more proper y speaking nations, notably between the Algonkins and Iroquois or Five Nations, made it impossible at times to prevent conflicts from taking place. This aspect was to the North was prompted chiefly by the report of one Vignau who lived among the Indians, and had accompanied Champlain on his travels V gnau represented to the Ottawa tribes that a lake connected with the North Sea, and reported that on the shores of this sea he

had seen the wreck of an English vessel, and that the crew, eighty in number, had been killed by the natives. He set out upon the expedition, and after great hardships was compelled to return with the conviction that he had been deceived by Vignau. The journey, however was not without its results, as was the prelude to a far more fruitful and important one in 1615. In that year he followed the course of the Ottawa, taking advantage of numerous small lakes and portages reached Lake Nipissing from whence he followed the course of the French River in the Georgian Bay and entered Lake Huron, coasted it for several leagues, and learning about new the extremity stands into the interior, and found his way to Lake and River St. Clair near the site of the present city of Detroit, which was his farthest point of this exploration. The geographical results were important. He obtained the key to the far West, and after suffering great hardships and conflicts with the Indians, he was compelled to take part in the eternal feud between the Algonians and Iroquois. He returned to Quebec in July of the following year, 1616. For ten years after this expedition he prosecuted the projects of Canadian exploration and colonization. He went every year to France, bringing with zeal and fortitude, for the interests of the colony. The difficulties of his task were increased by the apathy or open opposition of his countrymen. There was no assertion of population, from France and towards, he close of 1621 the European settle s of Canada were very few in number

THE ROLE OF THE ONE HUNDRED ASSOCIATES.

In 1627 all former charters given by the kings of France were cancelled chiefly through the advice of Cardinal Richelieu and the fortunes of the French Empire in North America handed over to a company of a hundred associates, of which Champlain was the leading spirit. Among its members were not only Cardinal Richelieu and Champlain but many noblemen and rich merchants were included. New France, according to the charter of Louis XIII. meant the basin of the St. Lawrence and of each of her rivers as flowed into the sea. It also included Florida by virtue of Coligny's attempt to found a Huguenot colony there, 1564 and which as we have seen had been so ruthless y destroyed by the Spaniards. The Association undertook definite y to send out 300 emigrants first of all and to find them with food and all the necessaries of life for three years

The French had not emigrate willingly—they did not follow in the wake of explorers. The Association was formed to inaugurate a guild to be a [illegible] known. The effect of Vieu Rossiljy, which had existed for 86 years, was abolished and Champlain was made Governor. Misfortunes overtook New France as the very beginning. In 1628 David Kirke, with an English squadron, captured the first ship laden with stores for the emigrants, and in 1629 the English took Quebec and held Canada until 1632, when by the Treaty of St Germain *en laye* Canada—that is the valley of the St. Lawrence, Acadia and Cape Breton—were restored to France. This was a time of domestic embarrassment for France during the reign of Charles I. Prince profited by it. The Commonwealth deposed King Charles and set up the Kings of England made for a time. In New France Champlain was reinstated with full power as Governor of Canada, and it looked as if he was at last destined to carry out his far reaching projects and build up a French Colonial Empire in North America, and he began to add to himself immediately by the work before him. In the following year he came to Quebec with stores and a number of settlers, but on Christmas day, 1635, he died. The Colony could ill spare him, for about thirty years he labored hard and ceaselessly for its welfare, sacrificing leisure, repose and domestic peace to a zeal unbounded with enthusiasm and tempered with marvel presistency. With the life of [illegible] the colony [illegible] period. Other heroes, there were of another caste succeed, and it remains to tell the story of their lives, their failures, their successes and their virtues.

It this I will be interesting to point to the nature of the early pioneers in the basin of St. Lawrence (then called Canada) and in Acadia (now Nova Scotia and New Brunswick) to contrast the position at Champ ain's death with that of the King six further north. It may here be remarked that Quebec was founded under the guidance of Champ ain about the time of the voyage of the Mayflower 1608. The French population consisted of several small settlements extending from Tadousac to Lachine, he most important of which was Quebec and Three Rivers. In Acadia, which included Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, there were only a few ports along the mouths of rivers. This was the extent of New France in 1635 exactly one hundred years after Cartier's exped ion 1535 up the St. Lawrence.

The settlements of the English farther south were Virginia, first commenced by Sir Walter Raleigh on a sea-girt island of water, and notwithstanding many failures his fault was unwearied "I shall yet see it an English nation," were his prophetic words. Massachusetts, settled by the Pilgrim Fathers, 1620; New Hampshire, 1623; Maine, 1625; Rhode Island, settled from Massachusetts; Maryland, settled by Lord Baltimore, 1634; Connecticut, settled from Massachusetts, 1635; of the north New York was settled by the Dutch in 1609, and New Jersey and Delaware founded by the Dutch and Swedes in 1627. This group of plantations was inhabited by a race who did not subdue by the chase or intermix with the Indians but by the labour of their hands in tilling the soil. They had, however, the advantage in point of climate which was more temperate than that of the colder north. On the other hand the settlements along the margin of the St. Lawrence was like a camp where an army lay at rest ready for the march of the battle and where war and adventure, not labour and tillage, seemed the chief aims of life. The owners of the soil were petty nobles for the most part soldiers, or the sons of soldiers, proud and adventurous, faithless and poor, fond of the chase, fighters before to French valor they had an eager love of wandering and adventure. No shade of contrast could be found than that between the French and English colonists. The English colonist was strong in native vigor grew into more strength in conflict and with no step passed labor out and seeking for the solid comforts in his than the refinements of life, the lover of war yet if need were, fighting with a stubborn endurance to the conquest, then handing with steadfast energy to his farm or his merchandise.

By the zeal of the priests and daring enterprise of soldiers and explorers, Canada spread from its first isles one through all the western wilds now first explored to the sea. the thrust out branches with its overshadowed half America, a magnificent object to the eye, but one which the first wh tlwind would prostrate in the dust. The enterprise pursued by the only French pioneers may properly be likened to those of a great trading company such as the Hudson Bay Company but unlike the French pioneers. The Governo and Factors of the company did not attempt to convert but then or establish missions but devoted themselves to the work for which they were incorporated. The trade in furs with the Indians gaining the ena-

fidence and making allies of them through the probity, the fairness and the integrity of their dealings, and we have the evidence of the moral effects produced on the Indian in the peaceful contentment, law and order which prevail among them to this day in the enormous territory over which they had rule.

NATIVE RACES.

The name "Indian" was given to the aborigines of North America by the early searchers after the kingdoms of the east by a north west passage, believing that along the valley of the St. Lawrence they were skirting the fringe of some Asiatic region, and that the races whom they saw were those of the Indies, and the name has remained. The tribes with which the European colonists were brought into contact include *first*, the Eskimo, always found near the coast. *Second*, roving hunting and warriors from the shores of Hudson's Bay to the Gulf of Mexico, keeping the valley of the Mississippi as the western boundary, known as the Algonkins. *third* the Iroquois and Muskhean groups. The Eskimo are extensively maritime and Arctic race and rarely found south of 65° north latitude. They are supposed to number about 18,000 all told.

The North American Indian, best known in Canadian history as the Algonkins, Hurons and Iroquois, there is hardly a page of early records or an incident of Jesuit zeal or adventure but contains some reference to these natives. The history of Canada has been simply a narrative of continual warfare with these tribes, who guarded the gateway to the interior. The Algonkins took the side of the French and the Iroquois that of the English speaking generally, but the real nature of the warfare underlying all partisanship was one between barbarism, European rule and law age and the agricultural regime of the wild nomads. Not to I Portiac's conspiracy 1763 was crushed by the conflict came. A lucid and interesting account of Pontiac's conspiracy will be found in Parkman's works.

The North American Indians were never very numerous. According to Bancroft's story of the United States two hundred years ago there were no more than 180,000 distributed over vast spaces of country reaching from the shores of Hudson Bay to the valley of the Mississippi. The Algonkins numbered about 50,000. It was an Algonkin Chief whom he unceremoniously took back with him to

France on his first voyage. The Huron or Wyandot tribes spoke a kindred language with the Iroquois and inhabited the peninsula between Lakes Huron, Erie and Ontario, their numbers were always small. They were conquered in 1649 by the Iroquois who thereafter them in the depths of winter, and by attacks and surprises exhausted their chara, some finding refuge with the French near Quebec where their descendants still live at Loretto. The Iroquois or Five Nations, viz. Mohawks, Oneidas, Cayugas and Senecas, established from Lake Ontario to the Ohio, Susquehanna and the Delaware. We hear more of them now than any other native tribe in the conflicts between French and English. When the Tuscaroras, a tribe of North Carolina, became merged with them they were known as the Six Nations, 1714. An internal feud raged between the Iroquois and the Algonkins. The Iroquois, according to Parkman, were foremost in eloquence and savage arts. They were the conquering tribes of North America. They owed their triumphs partly to their advanced organization and partly to their indomitable courage and to their geographical position in their own country which was within the northern basin of the State of New York, from whence there is easy access to any other parts by means of the lakes and rivers. Longfellow has given Indian Hiawatha for the Iroquois and Pontiac for the Ottawas their stern courage and occasional clemency. They were called natives of the soil in 1648. Previous to the Governor of Canada, Denonville, of cultivated fields as existing from their villages. Notwithstanding their numbers and renown it is estimated that Iroquois warriors never exceeded 4,000. The regime of the Hundred Associates continued for twenty-five years after the death of Champlain. His immediate successor was M. de Mon magny (1635). He commanded the respect and confidence of his colonists, the Indians and the French clergy. He was esteemed a model for colonial Governors. He served three years assigned to the office was three years, and he made of his useful term he was recalled.

M. de Lauson followed. He had some knowledge of Canada, having been military commandant at Three Rivers. His character well fitted for forming an alliance with the English colonists of New England, but one of the causes was being a combination against the Iroquois or Five Nations; one not named out. The attempt to rob them aroused the wrath of the Iroquois and increased the enmity against the French. M. de Lauson, M. de Montmagny

governor and M. de Avaugour successful as Governor. M. de Avaugour was the last appointed by the regime of the Hundred Associates. As a trading and colonizing company, the Hundred Associates, in spite of good Governors and large concessions, was a failure. At the suggestion of Bishop Laval, the King of France cancelled the charter of the company. It had dwindled down to one-half its original members and the whole territory was brought under the direct rule of the Crown. Before these steps had been taken, 1660, the English colonists protested to the Governor of French Canada, that the colonists of France and England should take no part in the quarrels of the mother countries, but should live in amity, Protestants and Catholics; but it was then urged that it would be impossible to dissociate colonial from imperial policy, and yet such an arrangement was maintained between the two great countries. A treaty of neutrality in the event of war in Europe, was made between France and England in 1686, but it was destined that Canada was to become one of the battle fields of England and France. His monary enterprise and the conversion of the natives were the main features of the reign of the Hundred Associates. Champlain availed himself of the services of the Franciscans, an order noted for their austere and simple habits. He regarded them as the most fitting missionaries to send as pioneers into a new country as they were free from ambition, but absorbed in the task that entrusted solely to the Jesuits in the near future.

In 1640, Montreal, the site of which had nearly been selected by Champlain in 1615 was founded, the three men he intrusted with men at that Quebec. In August of the year 1640 a general meeting of French settlers and Indians took place there the new crusading spirit took full possession of the Frenchmanas the French people. The niece of Cardinal Richelieu founded a hospital for the natives. The French missionaries, much as they might desire it, could not keep outside his interthibal strifes of the natives around them but responding to Champlain's policy they continued to aid the Algonkin Hurons against their hereditary enemies the Iroquois, who retaliated by the most revengeful cruelties. There was no peace, and numbers of unwelcome settlers came to these lands. The methods of colonization and settlement pursued by the English to the south on the Atlantic coast were, as we have seen, in marked contrast with that pursued by

the French in Canada. The French were first in the field, but it was not until Champlain, who may be said to be the father of French colonization, appeared on the scene, that the colonization and settlement of French Canada may fairly be said to have commenced (1603). Quebec, as we have seen, was founded by Champlain about the time of the voyage of the Mayflower—a brief reference to that famous voyage and the compact which led to it may here be interesting. The history of our own time records the stupendous consequences which flowed from it.

In April, 1614, John Smith, a noted mariner and leader of colonists, when President of Virginia, had sailed on a voyage of discovery to the northern shores, examined the coast from Penobscot to Cape Cod and called it New England. The title was confirmed by Prince Charles. Thus late the Pilgrims in the "Mayflower" and the "Speedwell" turned at 1620, leaving their native land as victims of religious persecution; they hold no charter or commission and were simply adventurers. On the 9th November they cast anchor in the harbor of Cape Cod. Before landing, the following document and compact was drawn up and, having many to the king of England, covenanted together reverently to obey the laws which they might make for themselves

"In the name of God, amen. We, whose names are underwritten, the loyal subjects of our dread King James, having undertaken to the glory of God and advancement of the Christian faith and honor of our King and Country, a voyage to plant the first colony in the northern parts of Virginia, do by these presents solemnly and mutually in the presence of God and of one another covenant ourselves together into a civic body politic, for our better ordering and preservation and furtherance of the ends aforesaid, and by virtue hereof to enact, constitute, and frame such just and equal laws, ordinances, acts, constitutions and officers from time to time as shall be thought most convenient for the good of the colony unto which we promise all due submission and obedience."

This document was signed by forty-one men, representing one hundred and two souls comprising the whole colony. They landed at New Plymouth on a spot still marked by pestering. Here was the beginning of New England. The main idea of these colonists was to secure for themselves a place in the world where they could worship God in the way that seemed best to them. They were no revolutionary or disloyal. They trusted to themselves for success and gained new dominion privileges or else tested rights. They had gone

to Holland, where they heard there was toleration for all, and conducted themselves with piety and honesty while there. But they desired to live under the British flag and believed they could secure that end by crossing the Atlantic. The Council of Plymouth, two months after the Mayflower had sailed, obtained a charter from King James which gave them absolute power over all the territory between the 40th and 48th degrees of north latitude, extending from the Atlantic to the Pacific.

New England was reinforced from time to time by fresh arrivals from the old country, who were driven out by political or religious agitation. In May, 1638, the Privy Council interfered to stay a squadron of eight ships which were in the Thames preparing to sail for the New World; both Hampden and Cromwell were said to have been on board. After the execution of King Charles in 1649 the Puritans of the Protectorate the colonies were left free to do as they pleased for nearly twenty years. In 1674 the government of Massachusetts was established on its liberty and laws. Harvard College had been founded in 1638, public education was provided for all classes. In 1642 the colony of New Hampshire was incorporated with the earlier settlements on Piscataqua River. There was a union effected between Massachusetts, Connecticut, Plymouth and New Haven. Within the first fifty years there came over the Puritan New England stock, perhaps, or one fourth. The bicentennial in 1854 found two hundred years the world contained about 2,000,000. The settlement from New Haven to Pennsylvania were composed chiefly of agricultural communities planted along the sea. As early as 1675 it was an easy task for Massachusetts Plymouth and Connecticut to raise a force of 1000 troopers to deal with the Indians both to the north and south from Virginia on the one hand and Massachusetts on the other. Both colonies were growing and prosperous. Along the coast from Maine to South Carolina a young nation was growing. To the force of character and independent spirit, these latter spirit of liberty Edward Baxter in his great speech on "Conciliation with America, gave ample testimony. Adam Smith, as has in estate of the American character lays stress on their energy, and as we have found. In what way therefore has the policy of Europe contributed either to the first establishment or to the present grandeur of the colonies of America? In one way and in one way only it has contributed

much *judgment to say whether* it bred and trained the men who were capable of achieving such great actions and of laying the foundation of so great an empire, and were in the manner of the world of which they were capable of forming, or has ever actually formed such men. The colonists now are to the policy of Europe the education and the great views of their active and enterprising founders, and some of the greatest and most important of them so far as concern their internal government owe to it scarcely anything else." Such was Adam Smith's estimate of the New England colonists. Can we not claim that estimate to be equally applicable to the present generation of Canadian British men? Are they not capable of performing achievements equally great? It has been asserted by a writer who is an acknowledged master of the English language and who aims at moulding public opinion at the present time, that the existence of a Canadian British nationality on this continent alongside of the Republic to the south engenders a spirit of hostility on the part of that great country, that therefore it behooves the people of this Dominion in shaping their allegiance if they allowed themselves to be influenced by such a course by a measure they would be exhibiting a spirit the reverse of Adam Smith's estimate of the New England colonists—it might rightly be called a spirit of poltroonery, and that loyalty, if such action on the part of the people of the United States, would assuredly be changed on that continent, to the spirit of jingoism whatever that may mean as applied to Canadians, than a spirit of pusillanimity of unreasonable cringing. Canada may have always shown and may be united to show a proper spirit of self reliance and man hood, and while duly respecting their neighbors maintain their own self respect.

It may be asked why France is to count as to the north largely so much behind that of the English to the south? A glance at the internal condition of France at the period will tend partly at least, to reveal the cause. France in the 17th century was powerful and arbitrary and aimed at keeping the supremacy amongst the nations of Europe, and at times adopting a transatlantic Empire, but the internal feeling was wars and dissents one with the prevailing between Roman Catholics and Protestants prevented the consummation of any policy

Henry IV. a wise and pacific king, granted the Edict of Nantes, 1598, which enforced in the principle of religious toleration a great

house of Catholics as well as Protestants. The King was assassinated by Ravillac, 1608, and religious wars broke out again and much blood shed on both sides until the Edict of Nantes was confirmed, 1628. The evils of this internecine warfare were enormous. Panic became a mania against Spain. It was estimated that the religious wars cost the country a million of lives, and an invasive 150,000,000 livres besides among the destruction of nine thousand hamlets and villages, two thousand churches and two thousand manufactories, a serious handicap to colonization was one of the causes of success.

Cardinal Richelieu, during the reign of Louis XIII, and Colbert, in that of Louis XIV, were great with the ambition to extend the industries and resources of France, and to create a transatlantic empire, but the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685, was one of the chief causes of the ruin of their commercial and colonial policy. This impious religious intolerance rolled against them not only England but the powers of Europe and William III became not only a champion of English nationality but of the territorial freedom of Europe, which appeared to be menaced. In the defiance of Protestantism England could count as we shall see later on, upon the co-operation and assistance of the New England colonists. Another result of the revocation of the Edict of Nantes was to drive skilled Huguenot artisans to Protestant and other countries many sought an asylum in England and Holland, etc. In Prussia a succession to Switzerland and principalities not make slaves of English exiles. The Pilgrim Fathers were always loyal to the crown and staunch supporters of the nations cause in America. The tremendous struggle which was foretold for armies and only for a time as we shall see by the Treaty of Utrecht, was a fight between England and France for commercial and colonial supremacy.

A brief review of England's history at the period under review is necessary to a proper understanding and appreciation of the struggle and of the different wars which we are waged. In these the two countries in all parts of the world during the 17th and 18th centuries, and which ended in the expansion and triumph of England—continuing with the resolution, 1688, and ending with the battle of Waterloo. England waged seven great wars the shortest of which was seven years and the longest about twelve. Out of 126 years 63, more than half were spent in war

The great English navy first built, definite shape in the wars of the Commonwealth, and the English army was founded on the modern [illegible] and [illegible] the reign of William III. England had of course been at war before this period; but at the commencement of her debt was less than one million, but at the end of this period (1817) it was 840 *millions*. If we pass three wars in review, the first was the European war in which England was involved by the revolution of 1688, it lasted eight years, until the Treaty of Ryswick, 1697, there was then the war of Marlborough's great victories, called the Spanish succession, it lasted 11 years, 1702, till the Treaty of Utrecht, 1713. A truce of twenty six years followed. The last war lasted nine years, 1739 to 1748, when the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle was signed. Then comes the seven years war, and the notable and interesting incident in it for us was the battle of the heights of Abraham, the death of Wolfe and the conquest of Canada. That victory was one of a long *series*, which to contemporaries seemed fabulous, so that the English nation came out of the struggle intoxicated with glory, and England stood upon a pinnacle of greatness which she had never reached before. This is the fourth war and is in striking contrast to the *fifth*, the American war which from the first outbreak of hostilities to the peace of Paris, lasted eight years, 1775 to 1783. This war, the American part of it, ended in eighteen months and by generosity of the victorious English nation was splendid and triumphant, but its issues are because a great naval war as which England stood a long age not a little two d, and through Rodney's victories ended gloriously. The sixth was the war which rose out of the French Revolution, 1793, till the Treaty of Amiens, 1802 and the seventh the Napoleonic wars, the war with France under the emperor Napoleon which continued for twelve years, 1803 and ended with the peace of 1815 and abdication of Napoleon. Then followed the battle of Waterloo, when he fled to the sea coast, surrendered himself to a British naval commander and he also had landed all over the nations expanse six years of cramped confinement at St. Helena.

On examination, we find that all these wars nearly all of them may be traced mainly to the struggle for commercial and colonial supremacy although the ground of quarrel may seem quite accidental, both to us may break out in the low countries or in the heart of Germany but the war is waged everywhere and anywhere

at Madrid, at the mouth of the St. Lawrence, or on the banks of the Ohio. Macaulay says, in speaking of Pendleton's invasion of Siberia, "In order that he might rob a neighbor whom he had promised to defend, black men fought on the coast of Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America."

A truce of twenty-seven years followed the peace of Utrecht, which was but little more than a truce in fact, for the causes of the war which followed may be regarded as constituting one war with occasional pauses, at any rate the three wars between 1740 and 1783 these three wars make one grand and decisive struggle between England and France. Nominally the first of these three wars was ended by the treaty of Aix la Chapelle, 1748, but really there followed eight years of peace between England and France, for it is really it was not to settle whatever virtue that treaty may have had towards settling the quarrels of other European powers concerned in the war it scarcely interrupted for a moment the conflict in America between England and France for the question of the boundaries of the English and French settlements in Acadia and Canada was de nitely with as much bitterness after the treaty as before it, and was in words only but by no means just the same as if a war was going on. This was equally true of an other fr ction along which the English and French met each other on the ba ks of the Ohio. In the most essential particulars which have ever taken place between English and French in the course of their long rivalry took place in those eight years which intervened by England and France were at peace. We learn how the French built Fort Duquesne on the Ohio, how the English colony of Virginia sent a body of 400 men under command of General Washing on there young man, to attack it how his army surrounded and forced to cap tulate and also of he defeat and death of General Braddock and the struggle he went Duple n and Cl ve in India, and the deeds which led to the founding of Eng and's Indian empire. All these were parts of a desperate struggle between France and England for supremacy. The most of them took place after the treaty of Aix la Chapelle in 1748, and before the commencement of the second war in 1756.

The great conflict lasted from 1744 to the peace of Par s 1763 for a period of twenty years. It ended in the most disastrous defeat

that has ever, on modern times, been suffered by France, except in 1870; but fifteen years later England and France were again at war by land and by sea for five years. It was no far a distance dissatisfied that France now, in the hour of England's distress, avenged herself for what she has suffered from England. Thus was her revenge for the loss of Canada, mainly to create the United States, in the words which on a later occasion became so celebrated, "the rebellion a new war, and endeavour to regain the old."

During the American war France lost all her possessions in India, and as the result of that war England lost all her American possessions except Canada. The French were first in the field to India as they had been first in America. The great Colbert in 1664 had formed a French India Company; three principal settlements were at Pondicherry on the coast of Coromandel. The Portuguese, who in 1595, under Vasco da Gama, conquered from these warriors of a century before, they possessed Goa Mohuccas, the coast of Ceylon, the Isles of Sumatra, and the trade of China and Japan, and were all power full on the coast of India. The Dutch, 1595 also formed a company, these first settlements were in Java, Banda, Amboyna, and Polerin. The English appeared on India a few years after the Dutch. These three powers, Portugal, France and Holland, were far more powerful in their power (than) they were Englan. Mr. Edwin Arnold, in an able and most interesting article recently published in the North American Review which we extend perusal, has given an amusing account of his first beginnings of the English settlements in India. He says "In point of fact our Indian empire was forced upon us by the strength of events. It began in this unusual simplicity with a merchant's charter and with a doctor's purse-price. Some London traders got a grant monopoly of buying and selling goods at the mouth of the Ganges as well as a Bombay and Surat, and were doing quite wholesome and comfortable business when one of their doctors cured the great Mogul Emperor Shah Jehan of a bad pain in his back, and the grateful, his daughter of a fever. For a fee he received the land where Calcutta now stands and sold it cheap to the Company who ere rad a factory there called Fort William. After this the merchants became princes in spite of their earnest effort to remain brokers."

A stupendous and fierce struggle, continuing for almost a century ensued until it ended by England's gaining the golden prize the

sovereignty of India, from the aggressions who had disputed it, from the French, the Portuguese, the Dutch, the Mogul the Mahratte, the Moslem Islamites, and the Pagan Sikhs—thus fell to that band of respectable merchants who started as a corporation with a physician's prescription and established a commerce ... one hundred million sterling such an original order to their agent at Calcutta for a dozen pounds of tea—as they you can get.

And as between France and England that struggle was world wide, as the text and as the words in Ameerica and India, the end victory declared itself in England. We then see the necessary consequence of Macaulay's saying, that in consequence of European disputes, black men fought on Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America. The issue was by England or her American colonies, now the United States, was of the time deemed less fortunate more grievous, but by it not in the interests of succeeding generations, in the interest of human progress and civilisation? Is it not better for England herself that another great English speaking nation, composed of men of her own race, should have grown up and flourished in a manner to command the wonder and admiration of the world? Is it not a blessing to India to be brought under the benign rule of the Empress of India? Is not England vastly richer, if in no other way by this, by supporting on her by her noble task of governing and doing the right by those mind colonies of hers? And would not the decrees of Providence on this matter be very events which I have then briefly related?

We shall now resume the story of the French pioneers in Canada, and perhaps that of the English history may help to increase its interest for a time. In 1665 he Hundred Associates transferred their rights to the King and Canada became a part of the royal domain, an integral part of France. About the same time the history of Acadia (Nova Scotia) became stunning of which that of Canada. We have already seen that De Monts and Champlain on his second expedition from France landed at St. Croix and entered here, from whence they afterwards moved to Port Royal (now Annapolis) to-day. De Monts' profit once was for Acadia, but Champlain elected to explore and colonise he great basin of the St Lawrence then designated as Canada. While Champlain was engaged in opening up and developing the basin of St. Law rence and he country inland and found ng Quebec, De Monts and his successors

were developing Nova Scotia and the adjacent main land, but they were not successful in carrying out any practical scheme of settlement; some Indians were converted and the fur trade pursued, but without much energy or success. Rivals at home who had the King's ear caused the recall of De Monts, and he was deprived of his office and charter.

In 1621, during the reign of James I, Englishmen succeeded to French attempts. Sir William Alexander, a Scottish knight, favourably known at court, obtained from the king a charter granting him the Peninsula of Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and the Gaspe Peninsula. Four years later this charter was granted. Charles I succeeded to James I created an order of knights called "Knights Baronets of Nova Scotia," to the number of 150, each of them to receive a large grant of land on condition of bringing out emigrants and settling the country. This experiment was interrupted by European complications—under the Treaty of St. Germain en Laye it was ceded to France. Much improvement was created on the part of England. Under Sir David Kirke they had practically expelled the French from Nova Scotia, conquered Port Royal, and even destroyed the trading station of Tadousac and hel. Quebec. The French held possession for twenty-two years, 1632-1654, notwithstanding. England was then in the throes of civil war and her colonies consequently were much neglected. In 1654, Oliver Cromwell held the reins of government under him England's fleet and colonies policy were somewhat steered with a firm hand. The Puritans of New England recognizing the danger from raids by the French in Acadia backed up by the power of the French nation, protested against the surrender of Acadia, and urged the Protector to retake it. The Protector with his usual energy determined to retake the country and it was resolved accordingly and the English flag was hoisted on Port Royal. Sir Thomas Temple was appointed Governor and ruled the settlement for thirteen years, 654-167

In 1667 Nova Scotia again changed hands under the Treaty of Breda. A long truce between France and England followed but the French and English settlers from this date until the Treaty of Utrecht, 1713, and after the Treaty as we shall see did not live together in unity there were constant feuds and disputes about the

fisheries, the fur trade, as well as attempts with the Indians and continual petty strifes—at one time the colonists formally waged war with each other. A right rain in midsummer by French and Indians on the New England colonies made them run as one man. Two expeditions, one by sea against Port Royal and Quebec the attack on Port Royal successful, that on Quebec and Montreal failed. A desultory warfare followed which was carried on by both sides in a barbarous manner and the most ghastly cruelties incurred. Winthrop, the French Governor of Port Royal, left his post as being too exposed, and intrenched himself in a fount at the mouth of the St John River. He kept a large pack of blood hounds with which he hunted down his enemies, and with him lived a pirate, Rapalee by name, who likewise did who came in his way.

The English were destined to win the day in North America, and they owe it here in the island and peninsulas first of all. Subsequent the brave French commander, was compelled to surrender Port Royal, after a gallant resistance, in September, 1710, when the French flag was hauled down—one of the greatest and most important humiliations French power was destroyed, and in honor Queen Anne its name was changed to Annapolis. Shortly after the Treaty of Utrecht the French built Louisburg, in Cape Breton, which was still left to them, and made it the centre of their power—many of the French colonists from Newfoundland and Nova Scotia removed hither. It occupied a command ing position with regard to the Gulf of St. Lawrence, and was for many years a menace to the British colonies.

One of the most notable exploits of New England colonists was the capture of Louisburg in 1745. Colonel Pepperell took command of 4000 volunteers, and many of the ships reached Canso. Here he was joined by Commodore Warren and several fleet of vessels of war. After an interval of three months he combined to reconquer Louisburg. The landing was difficult, the Massachusetts men had to struggle through the surf from a precarious beach the French disputing every inch of ground. The defenders had a great superiority in artillery. The garrison consisted of 600 Regulars and 1000 Boston militia. These acting together with extraordinary great daring and courage though as a body they knew little of discipline. The Vigilant, a French ship of 64 guns, laden with supplies, was discovered into the harbor and captured by the English fleet after some

hearts fighting, the hearts of the besieged failed them, and on the 27th June the city, fort and batteries, constituting the strongest fortress in North America, capitulated to the New England forces, comprising chiefly of mechanics, farmers and fishermen. The French soldiers were sent home on conditions that they would not bear arms against Great Britain for twelve months. The news of the fall of Louisburg (the Dunkirk of America, we receive with the greatest joy in Boston and London, 1745. In 1746 the French determined to revenge the fall of Louisburg. D'Anville sailed from Rochelle with the greatest fleet that had ever sailed for the New World, but its state was like that of the Spanish Armada. D'Anville reached Chebucto harbor (now Halifax) with a miserable remnant of his fleet, and in a frenzy fell upon his sword.

A body of French soldiers under M. Ramezay was sent from Quebec to co operate with D'Anville's squadron—they first polished themselves by a murderous and treacherous attack upon a body of New England colonists under Colonel Noble. French and Indians advancing quickly over the snow burst unexpected by on the Massachusetts men, who were quartered at Grand Pre, and killed eighty of them in their sleep. In 1748, Cape Breton by the terms of the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle, was restored to the French in exchange for Madras.

Attention has been much directed to the world wide connection between France and England—we see there an exchange of territories taking place by means chiefly of the bloody arbitrament of war—regions so far apart as Cape Breton and Madras, and thus we only in America but in Asia also, France and England as that age advanced, left by side one another, having been first upon by the discoveries of Vasco de Gama and by other by those of Columbus and Cabot, followed by Cartier and Champlain. As a consequence of this exchange Cape Breton for Madras England was impelled to consolidate her power in Canada by two means, that of colonization and by the other of expatriation. It was perceived that the possession of Louisburg, which the French at once made very formidable in strength and power was a source of great danger and anxiety to the English settlements, and it was determined as a precautionary measure to found another place equally strong by means of immigration and Chebucto (now Halifax) was selected

In 1714 a British fleet lay at anchor where what remained of D'Aneville's abandoned vessels sought refuge three years before it had on board more than a 500 emigrants, who had been tempted with offers of free land grants, a year's provisions farming implements and other tools. In addition to Halifax the town of Dartmouth was founded the following year, 1763 no fewer than 2,000 Germans came out and settled at Lunenburg. Expenditure, the other measure, was made necessary and forced upon the English government by the policy which they rightly or wrongly considered of deceit and untruth, pursued by the French towards the French Acadians who had become English subjects under the Treaty of Utrecht. At this time their number was about 15,000. They were meritorious and easily managed, and under mildness and firmness had been prevented from making the oath of allegiance required of them an subject of the English crown and their loyalty was questionable although when left to themselves they were peaceable and law abiding. It must be borne in mind that the struggle between the French and English was of a desperate character, as that has already been observed, notwithstanding the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle, when peace was declared between the countries, forts were captured and recaptured many times over. Frontier disputes respecting the fur trade were numerous, and boundary questions, whether in the great lakes of North America or even in the valley of the Ohio, were never fully settled, and it was a fact that the English and French could not live together as neighbors under the same government.

Expatriation has been made the theme by Longfellow's poem of Evangeline, which is founded on pure fiction imagination rather than on the facts of history It is not upon us in the history of Acadia on which it is interesting to dwell.

But the rich facts of history are as follows, chiefly gathered from Parkman's works Acadia the peninsula of Nova Scotia, with the addition of the present provinces of New Brunswick and some adjacent country was conquered by Gene al Nicholson in 17 0 and transferred by France to England three years later under the Treaty of Utrecht By that treaty it was expressly provided that such of the French inhabitants as were willing to remain were to be subject to Gene Bri ish, and to enjoy the free exercise of them religion according to the usages of the Church of Rome as far as the laws of Great Britain al ow the same, but she may who choose might remove

with these efforts if they did so within a year. Very few availed themselves of the right, and after the end of this year those who remained were to take the oath of allegiance. They would doubtless have soon carried it left to them, but the French authorities of Cape Breton did their utmost to prevent them and employed agents to keep them hostile to England. Of those the most efficient were the French priests, who, in spite of the treaty persuaded many people that they were still subjects of King Louis.

It was not till seventeen years after the treaty that the Acadians could be brought to take the oath without some qualification which made it useless. The English authorities seemed to have shown throughout unusual patience and forbearance; at length, about 1730, nearly all the inhabitants agreed, by consent, as few of them could write, to oath recognizing George II as sovereign of Acadia. This restored comparative quiet till the war of 1745 when some of them remained neutral while some took up arms against England. The Fortress of Louisburg (taken by the English (New England colonists) during the war had been restored by treaty.". The French at once prepared to make it a military and naval station more formidable than ever; upon this the British ministry resolved to establish another station as a counterpoise. The harbour of Chebucto on the south coast of Acadia, was chosen as the site for it. Thither in June 1749 came a fleet of transports with emigrants composed of mechanics, husbandmen, farmers, labourers also sailors, soldiers and subaltern officers thrown out of employment by the peace. Edward Cornwallis, uncle of Lord Cornwallis of the revolutionary war was made Governor and Commander-in-chief. Wolfe in left him a man of approved courage and ability. Before summer was over the streets were laid out, and the building lots of each settler assigned to him before winter closed the who were under shelter. Succeeding years brought more emigrants, till 1752 the popular on was four thousand. Thus was founded the city of Halifax of old day. The French who never reconciled themselves to the loss of Acadia, were resolved by diplomacy or force to win it back. The Acadians were therefore kept in a state of disaffection towards the English. It was not that they had been treated by the English the reverse was the case. Constant efforts were made to stimulate Acadian emigration to French territory.—Cape Breton and

The Society is now in possession of copies of this treaty

Prince Edward Islands—and that multitude of French frontiers. Some 2,000 are reported to have left by the end of 1758.

The English governor, Cornwallis, appears to have been a man of good judgment and temper. His attitude towards the Acadians remained patient and conciliatory. It is interesting to read what he said to a deputation of them asking a general permission to leave the Province: "My friends," he said, "I am not ignorant of the fact that every means has been used to alienate the affections of the French subjects of his Britannic Majesty. Great advantages have been promised to you elsewhere, and you have been made to imagine that your religion is in danger. Threats even have been resorted to in order to influence you to remove to France territory. The savages are made use of to incite you to fly are to cut the throats of all who remain in their native country attached to their own interests and faithful to the government. You know that certain officers and subalterns who came from Canada last autumn have been the cause of all our trouble during the winter. Their conduct has been terrible without bonor or conscience, their aim is to embroil you with the government. I will not believe they are instructed to do so by the Court of France, that seeing us ready to grant faith and the friendship established between the two crowns. When you declared your desire to submit yourselves to another power, most of Great Britain was to be made nobody from following what his imagination to be his interest. We know that is forced service is worth nothing and that a subject compelled to be so ages not his will is not a from be eg an enemy. We confess, however that your desertion nation to go given us pain. We are aware of your industry and temperance and that you are not addicted to vice or debauchery. The province is your country you and your fathers have cultivated it naturally you ought yourselves to enjoy the fruits of your labors such was the design of the king and master. You know this we have followed his orders you know that we have done everything to assure to you not only the occupation of your lands but the ownership of them forever. We have given you also every possible assurance of the free public exercise of the Roman Catholic religion, but I declare to you frankly that accord ng to our laws nobody can possess lands or houses in the province who shall refuse to take the oath of allegiance to the king when required to do so. You know very well there are not disposed and misbelieven persons among

you who corrupt others. Your exemption from your ignorance of the affairs of government, and your habit of following the counsels of those who have not your interests at heart, make it an easy matter to seduce you. In your petition you ask for a general leave to quit the province. Be safe manner in which you can do so is to follow the regulations already established and provide yourselves with the passports, and we declare that nothing shall prevent us from giving such passports to all who ask for them the moment peace and tranquility are established." He declares as his reason for not giving them at once, "that as crossing the frontier you will have to pass the French detachment and savages assembled there and that they compel all inhabitants who go there to take up arms against the English."

The continued disaffection of the Acadians and their unshorn refusal to take the oath of allegiance required of them at last induced their removal from Acadia. It was resolved to distribute them among the various English colonies along the Atlantic coast, New England, Virginia etc. and to hire vessels to carry out that purpose.

Our New England fore-fathers, smiling into settlement after settlement at a tale of woe, has been unjust to the men. Whatever judgment may be passed on the cruel measure of wholesale deportation, it was not perpetrated in cold blood. The [illegible] of the French Court, resolved to starve and coerce into submission the people of Acadia, had made it necessary. We have seen by what role price they produced on Acadia a state of things intolerable and impossible of continuance. They conquered up the tempest and when it burst on the heads of the unhappy people they gave no help. The governments of Louis XV began by making the Acadians its tool and ended in making them its victims. As Grand Pre and unarmed Acadians were summoned to church to hear an official order—Winslow the New England commander stood in the centre and said

You are convened together to manifest to you His Majesty's final resolution to the French inhabitants of this Province. Your lands and tenements, cattle of all kinds and [illegible] of all sorts are forfeited to the Crown, and you yourselves are to be removed from this Province. I am, through His Majesty's goodness, directed to allow you liberty to carry off your money and household goods as many as you can without overcrowding the vessels you go

The men were then made prisoners and the entire order of patriotism raised at once in all being sent on board ship to be taken southward and scattered among the New England colonies from Hampshire to Georgia, where with different influences and surroundings some of their descendants live and flourish. It may not be generally known to remembered that Louis XIV without any other provocation or pretence than the ambition of conquest, gave orders that the whole population of the city of New York numbering about 15,000, should be seized, deprived of their property, placed on board his ships and dispersed among the other British colonies in such a way that they could not reunite. Want of power alone prevented the execution of the order.

PATERNAL GOVERNMENT.

In 1663 as has already been observed, the Company of One Hundred Associates transferred their charter rights and privileges to the king, Louis XIV, and Canada became thenceforth a Crown colony. The government was formed mainly on the model of a French province. France the government of provinces had long been held by great nobles - the powers these nobles in a former age of feudalism, was co-equal with that of the Crown and at times controlled it. They formed an aristocratic republic, and the king was one of their number whom they chose to be their chief, but in the course of many generations reigns the power of the king became greater and that of the nobles declined. The former nobles were still governors of provinces but their power ceased to be dangerous, it was no longer co-equal with that of the Crown titles, honors and even revenues, but it had no abundance but they were deprived of real power. Another office the Royal Intendant was associated with these he was the king's agent of modest birth, springing from the legal class learned in the law and trained to administration and in the name of the king holding the reins of government. I was by such means that the central power of the monarchy established throughout the kingdom and penetrating beneath the crust of old usages and privileges, supplanted without seeming to supplant them. The Governor looked down with the pride of rank on the busy man in black with a troop of officials at his back controlled finance, the courts, public works and all the administrative business of the province.

It may here be [illegible] to make some reference to Canadian feudalism, known as the seigniorial tenure which was an offshoot of the feudalism of France. The seigniorial tenure continued to exist down to our own time and was finally abolished in 1854, the seigniors receiving compensation from the government of the Dominion. It was Richelieu who first [illegible] feudalism in Canada. As the feudal tenure prevailed in Of France it was natural it should prevail in the new. Canadian feudalism was meant to serve a double end, to produce a faint and harmless reflection of French seigniorcy, and simply and [illegible] to supply agencies for distributing land among the settlers. The seigniors were deemed any voice whatever in the directing of government. The seigniors usually received his land gratuitously from the Crown. In a few cases he made grants to other seigniors inferior in the feudal scale, and they in turn to the habitants or cultivators of the soil. Sometimes the habitants held directly from the Crown. The seigniors held by the tenure of faith and homage, the habitant by the [illegible] tenure—*cens et rentes*—upon condition was imposed upon him which may be said to form the distinctive feature of Canadian feudalism that of clearing his land within a limited time on [illegible] of forfeiting it. The [illegible] was an excellent one, preventing the lands the colony from laying waste, and he was forbidden to sell any part of it which he had not cleared. He must give it without price [illegible] or at a small perpetual rent. The burdens to be [illegible] of the soil, he constitutes, the broad base of the feudal pyramid.

The tenure *en censsure* by which he cousists re (habitant) held of his seigniory consisted in the [illegible] to make annual payments in money or produce, or both. These payments known as *cens et rents* were at augury diverse a amount and kind but in the early period of he colony were ordinarily small. The rents were commonly paid on St Martin's Day when there was a general [illegible] of tenants at the seigniorial mansion, when the [illegible] of tobacco was prod gious with a co responding retinue of sunshine and gossip. The seigniors had judicial powers which however were carefully carbed and controlled. He [illegible] as one used to [illegible] intended. a most cases to trivial [illegible] So long as he came more brought a [illegible] St Martin's Day his yearly capons and bundle of pepper [illegible] against the seigniors was perfect, and farms have thus passed from father to son for a period of one years.

The question of these seigniories or the seigniorial tenure, as they were properly called, furnished a topic for public discussion and controversy for many years in the history of Canada, down to our own day, until it was finally settled in 1854 by an agreement for compensation between the seigniors and the government as already stated.

The organization appointed for the government of Canada in its main points resembled that of a French province. It consisted of a Governor General, Intendant, and a Supreme Council or Court, who were absolute masters of Canada under the pleasure of the King—legislative, judicial, and executive power all centered in them. In 1675 the number of councillors was increased to seven or eight, in 1703 to twelve. The councillors were rarely changed and they usually held office for life. It was a post of honor mainly. The salaries were very small and counted with a rich citizen to receive fees. The Governor General was a military noble; the Intendant, as in France, was usually drawn from the bar, the legal profession. The Governor General was superior in rank; he commanded the troops and conducted relations with foreign colonies and Indian tribes, and was a Provincial Governor in France; he had great and substantial powers. The Intendant was required to make a report to the king on the Governor General's proceedings, and all that took place. The relations of the Governor and the Intendant to each other were so curious and perfect harmony so rare, but they might almost be described as natural enemies. There was as a matter of course, beside a Courts, which held judges and other officers for the administration of justice.

This brief summary will tend to convey a general idea of the organization adopted for the government of Canada from the date of its being made a Crown colony under Louis XIV down to the conquest in September 1759.

DELEGATES' REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS

Of the Celebrations held to Commemorate the Centennial of Upper Canada, at Niagara Falls July 26th, 27th, 28th.

Resolution of the Wentworth Historical Society relative to the Centennial Celebration

Resolved, That the Wentworth Historical Society hereby endorses the patriotic sentiment that has prompted the celebration of the much anticipated Centenary of its first Parliament of Upper Canada, the establishment of which by the wisdom of our Mother Country is, in the judgment of this Association the primary source whereby we are this day in the full enjoyment of a constitution and laws conferring liberty and protection to the subject, unsurpassed by any nation or country in the world

Carried 19th Sept 1892 Geo. H. Mills, *President*

Taking act on on the foregoing resolution and desiring to place on record as much of contemporary and corroborative testimony of historic current events, the delegates sent as your representatives to take part as such in the interesting and memorable commemorative ceremonies which have taken place during the past summer beg leave to return the following report

Niagara-on-the-Lake may be well called the Ancient Mother of all historic associations connected with the early establishment of the Province of Ontario. Traditions of the past cluster round the old town, St Marks and St Andrew's churches old records and burial places, and seem to breathe even from the rocky sides of the ramparts which here mingles with our own beautiful lake On this historic spot (1782) the United Empire Loyalists planted our Canadian constitution and sowed the seeds of a progressive growth has spreading up and developed into a national unity which now stands from the Atlantic to the Pacific, and claims as its heritage of loyalty the greatest half of the continent of North America.

By Constitutional Act July 26th 1791 Upper Canada now the Province of Ontario was formed into a separate Province, and granted from the Mother Country certain powers of self-government Col. J Graves Simcoe was appointed first Governor of the new Pro-

vince, established in the old town of Niagara his headquarters, and there met his first Parliament on the 17th Sept., 1792. The writs were issued in Kingston, the session lasting four weeks. The Upper House of Legislative Council consisted of seven members and a Lower House or Legislative Assembly consisting of sixteen members. Niagara on the Lake can date historic memories further back than one century of time. Nearly two centuries ago Champlain discovered Lake Ontario, but the ruthless hostility of the Iroquois, the most powerful confederation of native tribes in opposition to French exploration rendered navigation on Lake Ontario very dangerous, and not until 1675 do we read of the bold and intrepid Robert Cavelier de La Salle, Seigneur of the Seigniory of Catarocque, in his enthusiastic search after fame and fortune, constructing and launching from Fort Frontenac, now Kingston the first decked and rigged vessels which I need say Lake Ontario. To excite French power to further fortune to be constructed to shut off if possible the attempts of the New England colonists from western trade possessions. In 1678, in the month of November La Salle, Tonti, and the celebrated Father Hennepin, started from Fort Frontenac in full sail for Niagara or the head of the lake. Here they were met by a large number of Indians, hastily gathered together to witness the marvellous white winged vessel as she sailed up the shore with all the Indian and Christian in commotion—the former, upon their canoes as nothing astonished at the unique spectacle of a river a mile in width, presenting as itself from a height of 160 feet into a fathomless abyss.

La Salle seemed as yet hours in contriving the fort despite his indefatigable progress of the Iroquois, and in midwinter began to build "Le Griffon" on a dock-yard which he had constructed at Cayuga Creek, a short distance above the Falls. This was the first vessel constructed on Lake Erie, and called "Le Griffon, as a compliment to Count Frontenac, who carried with Griffon on his coat of arms. "Le Griffon" was at last launched early in the month of August 1679 amid rudeps of artillery—the chanting of the Te Deum by the re-ing Frenchmen, mingling with the symphonies of the rushing rapids and reverberating roar of the Falls, while he sent, poised by nature's crown of rainbow rose from the misty "chaudron" as serene as high.

During he reign of terror sustained by Pontiac, which lasted until the beginning of the eighteenth century Detroit le, in

opies of the reminiscences of Governor Dongan, of New York, built at Niagara a stone fort capable of garrisoning from 400 to 500 men, there making Canada's most strong defence. But during the war of "Retaliation" carried on between Indians and French and French and English, which culminated in the terrible massacres of Lachine and Schenectady, the French garrison of Fort Niagara was cut to pieces, and the fort razed to the ground by the infuriated Senecas in 1687. In 1720 a block house, to which, in 1726, fourteen more added, was built at that of all in 1750 a stone fort erected, garrisoned and maintained by the French in pursuance of the Home Government's determination to check the New England Colonists in their efforts to secure the paying trade of the North and North West, and so to confine English authorization to the Atlantic sea-board. Thus passed the century of French possession of this Niagara fortalices, followed by forty years tenure of England. In 1796 by Jay's treaty, Fort Niagara passed to the United States. During the war of 1812-15, our forces retained the coveted heritage, which they only held for the space of one year the treaty of Ghent restoring Fort Niagara to the United States.*

The severance of the New England colonies from the Mother Land by the Declaration of Independence, gave back to Britain a new nation—but a nation more in the latter yet sacred tears of the exile.

For with all the present bitterness and rankness of the old days of sovereties, migrations and struggles of the seventeenth century and Canada of 1896? Strange as it may seem the descendants of the contending French and British hereditary and real powers on land and sea of the seventeenth century through the cosmopolitan sift of three tested ivy and cohesive force of unprecedented developments by following after selecting *from*, and finally uniting of the Best in each mother land have evolved here our Canada on the nineteenth century. It is no longer as French Canada or No th Canada that we compete as a young nation Britain every avenue of development with the old empoyments of the world be taking rank by the name acha ve term—Canadian

For a century and a half the fleur de lys of France floated

*Niagara on-the-Lake, in 1813, when the United States sent armies to invade Canada, was destroyed by fire by the Americans. Many valuable records of historical importance perished in the flames of the linen proo gerous town

from Fort Niagara, and claimed homage from the native tribes of our own Province. The "Common" at old Niagara served as a regular Indian encampment, upon which wigwams were set, the shores of the river being thereabouts lined with bark canoes, while councils were held, gifts exchanged, and various of warpaints exchanged, the pipe of peace smoked and the "war dance" danced for the edification of the pale faces gathered to witness the scene. The Duke of Kent witnessed such a scene when, "sent, in full regalia as Grand of the Mohawks, led off the dance in the presence of the flower of our beloved Queen." And all this a century and less than a century ago!

By Constitutional Act, 1791, Upper Canada was formed into a separate government.

The Centennial celebrations of this event took place on July 16th, 1892. The Niagara, Lundy's Lane, York Rangers and Wentworth Historical Societies, by members and delegates, all took part in the provincial demonstration. At old Fort George Lieutenant-Governor Kirkpatrick read a synopsis of the Proclamation of 1792. Prayers were read by the chaplains Rev. Canon Bull, of Lundy's Lane Society, who upon the occasion, used the Common Prayer Book (1724) which had belonged to Mohawk Chief Brant, whose Indian name was Tyendinaga. The book was printed on one page English on the opposite in the Mohawk tongue and had been prepared and translated by Brant himself, printed and illustrated in England. Each Gospel season is illustrated by a quaint wood cut. In some of these the Devil is to be seen fleeing before Christ. These illustrations no doubt having been used as object lessons in each of the Indian to be read of Christianity. Most patriotic addresses were delivered by Sir Oliver Mowat, Premier Dr. Ingelis, Col. Denison, Dr. Pendleworth (Mohawk Chief and direct descendant of Brant) and Shirrell McKellar of Hamilton. The delegates from the W. H. S. were Sheriff McKellar Alex. McKinlay, M. P. and Mrs. J. Rose Hendrie.

On July 19th on nearly all of the churches on the Niagara peninsula the national flags were raised on the steeples, and the music appropriate to the occasion.

ANNIVERSARY OF THE BATTLE OF LUNDY'S LANE, 25TH JULY 1814.

On account of the recent celebration of various Historical Societies at Niagara on the Lake, there was no general public demonstration

at Lundy's Lane as in former years. The anniversary this year (1892) of that famous battle which took place three evenings ago, the event, however was suitably commemorated on the immediate scene of the several encounters contests.

The Lundy's Lane Historical Society together with a number of delegates from sister organizations, assembled on the old battle field to decorate the graves of the dead who fell on the memorable 25th of July, 1814. Rev Canon Bull, President of the L. L. H. S., addressed the assembly at length on the subject of the work of the Society during past years. The delegate from W. 11 h preserved, in the name of the Society, wreaths to be laid on the graves of Laura Secord and Capt Hall of the 5th Regulars, United States army, the latter bearing the inscription Enemie our noble entire Canada let Rest Unt." Captain Hall was the son of General Hall, who surrendered to the British forces at Detroit early in the war of 1812-14. The graves and trenches wherein rest the remains of the fallen heroes were lavishly decorated with flowers.

Reference must be also made to the general celebrations, more particularly in the United States of the 400th anniversary of the landing of Christopher Columbus on one of the West India Islands.

America had of course been known to the historians either of ancient or modern times, but it is singular that it should have been visited by one of the most enterprising nations of Europe five centuries before the time of Columbus we must awaken ng he statement of either statesmen or philosophers. Iceland was discovered in 861 and colonized by Norwegians in 874. About fifty or according to other accounts nine hundred years after the same people planted so ones in Greenland. Into the disputes respecting the situation of these colonies we have not room to enter. Sir Charles G necke, a good author, states that these settlements were in southern part of the peninsula. It is also one that the same adventurous spirit which enabled these northern mariners to discover the most remote extremity of the coast would not permit them to stop short at least wanting what is now known to be the most habitable part of the eastern coast and the fact has been established by an inscription in rune characters found on a stone four miles from Upernavik, at the 73rd parallel of latitude. "In the year 800 of Sigvat, and Earlish Oddsveen, had cleared that place and raised a hallock on Friday after Regat on day." This was long of the date a

ir instinct, but it is supposed by Professor Rask, the translator, to be either 1135 or 1121; and the runic characters show at any rate that it was anterior to the Reformation, when this mode of writing was prohibited. Whoever looks at the map of Greenland and reflects on the fact that the Norwegians must have been ascending through Davis' Straits, as high as the latitude mentioned, annually, perhaps for three centuries, will admit that with half the spirit of enterprise which had carried them so far, the discovery of some portions of the west coast, those at least we are acquainted with, Now the position and direction of the coast once known, it required no great effort to trace it southward to Labrador and Newfoundland. We mention these particulars because Mr. Murray, one of the few who grounded his disbelief chiefly on the hypothesis that the climate and navigation of that people in the period alluded to were confined to the east coast of Greenland. In 1001 an Icelander sailing in Greenland waters was cast away by tempest far to the southwards where he saw a level country covered with wood. The wind abating, he turned his course homeward, and on his arrival at Iceland such a flattering account of the country, as had been indicated, fired the son of the founder of the Greenland colony, to undertake a voyage thither. Leif and others, who sailed together, first reached a land of flat stones, which they gave the name of Helleland; then a low country thickly wooded, which they called Markland; and some days afterwards they found trees, loaded with fruit, on the banks of the river. They spent the winter in the country and met with a people who came in canoes, boats, and were called Skroellings from the Greenish hue. A colony was planted, and remained for many years in the country the situation of which is not ascertained by a fact casually mentioned that the sun remained two hours above the horizon at the shortest day. This indicates the 41st parallel of latitude and he found late ash of Rhode Island, the sort try which every collector circumstance would lead us to fix as the seat of the colony's from 41 to 42. The Skroellings were of course the Esquimaux. The vine appears to be the fox grape (Vitis Vulpina), which grows wild in that part of America. Only a few unimportant particulars respecting the settlement are preserved but it was probably abandoned or destroyed like the Greenland colony of

which it was not silent. The account, though meagre, is distinct and consistent. Its authenticity can scarcely be disputed; and in its almost equally famous [illegible] the country referred to under the name of Vinland is on the vicinity of Rhode Island. A conclusion resting on such strong grounds scarcely requires to be supported by the high authority of Humboldt and Marie-Brun. That the colony thus planted and that the discoveries were not prosecuted farther, are two circumstances which will make the credit of the narrative in the minds of those who know the numerous revolutions which befell the early colonies in New England and other parts of America, the horrid[illegible] of the Skraelings no doubt being the principal cause of the abandonment of the colony. The Norsemen described Vinland as a rich country with a delightful climate. Helluland, Markland, and Vinland, were not to be regarded as countries either now or[illegible] similar to Greenland; the following descriptions of which given by the first discoverers, were sadly belied by later experience." The interest excited by the obscure account of these countries was probably one of the principal motives of the new island enterprise of Spitsbergen would produce at the present day. Nor is reasonable doubt can exist however that the north eastern portion of America, (considering Greenland a distinct country), was known to the Norwegians in the eleventh century.

Christopher Columbus deserves to be remembered as a great man as he restored the lost knowledge of the American continent to Europe, and if on the extensive shores in landing to seek the [illegible] Atlantes.

John Cabot discovered Newfoundland and coast of main land, 25th June 1497.

Columbus first saw America on 30th May 1498.

Respectfully submitted

MARY E. HOLMES,
ARCHIBALD MCKELLAR
ALEXANDER MCKAY

Note.—M. Rafn a Dane, who at one time was much engaged in researches respecting these early voyages, announced that he had ascertained from original documents, various facts previously unknown among others, that Amerika (first discovered in 981) was repeatedly visited by the Icelanders in the 11th, 12th and 13th centuries, that the embouchures of the St. Lawrence, and in particular the Bay of Gaspe, were three principal stations, and that they penetrated along the coast as far as Carolina.

THE CRUSADE OF [illegible] SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

Historical Sketch by [illegible] for Seventh Historical Study

BY MRS. JOHN JOSEPH MOLDER

The epoch of Canadian history immediately following the death of Champlain during from 1635 to 1666, when the cluster of the Hundred Associates was established in Canada, tells of a continuous struggle for existence on the part of the French colonists. This form of Christianity which had taken root among the wild tribesmen of the woods now seemed to wither and die. The tremendous wars of the savage nations forshadowed the annihilation of all that had rendered towards civilization and the ushered to a return of the better part of the shape nations which had brooded originally over the continent of North America.

The Iroquois or Five Nations not only had sworn to extirpate the Hurons, Algonkins and Montagnais Indians who lived on the north shore of the St. Lawrence, but had made a decided war with terrifying hatred to drive the new ally of those tribes (the French), from Canada, and to free the country from the foreigners' rule and sway.

The extinction of Canada by the Europeans at this time seemed feible. We read now not so much of the influence of long power and patronage lend against others to colonial friends as monopoly. For a time the riches and immense power of royal-ruled territory had the capacity of the money-maker seemed to have flown from the country. Commercial monopoly and even national glory having failed so disastrously in the undertaking—what motive power could prevail? An ironist but sacred impulse felt by many pious and devout men and women to be the direct influence and expansion of the Christ of God, gave rise to the formation of a company called Les Associes de Montreal, with the noble aim of extending the glory of God to the savage tribes of Canada. The dark and terrible forests of the shores seas, recorded on the page of history know no startling splendor like this by lives of a consecrated band of men and women. The Sprung of the Saint

and Christian"—the solemn hope of the Roman Catholic church—but a "league" composed of those who with holy enthusiasm devoted their possessions, talents and lives in carrying Christ's salvation and message of "peace and goodwill towards men," to the most cruel and ferocious of savage tribes. A distinctive feature and powerful factor in what may be called the crusade of the seventeenth century pertains to the beneficence of woman's influence when embodied into living action. A class of women endowed with the rare womanly personality which influences the higher natures of all with whom they were thrown into contact; whose finely organized and perfected womanhood did so much towards shaping with royal power the times they lived in—not by the clamorous assertion of "Women's Rights," but through the more potent and powerful beneficence of their daily lives consecrated upon the altars of religion, loyalty and affection—missionary zeal supported by individual philanthropy supplied the necessary means, and devotion of self became the medium for undertaking and sustaining the chivalric crusade of the seventeenth century in North America.

The Jesuit martyrs, who devoted themselves to their mission, suffered such inhuman persecutions and martyrdom from the malignant Mohawk that recital of the slow and fiendish tortures they endured will excite fear, courage, sublime and glorious faith, yielding up their lives as rejoicing, as they were thought worthy to wear the red martyr's crown to Christ's arms, akin to back to the true sun typhoon of Mexico. The crusade was the power that saved Canada to France and the greater half of the continent of America to Christ since and to civilization.

Canada is not the outcome of ambition and despotic personalisms, or aggrandizing power and fortune to be heredity and inheritance of her Cosmos, in the evolution of the future, must rank high among the nations of the world.

The arms of he Associes de Montreal are distinctly laid down in the charter of the company and cover a comprehensive field of aggressive Christian work. Christianizing the savages was not a end to paupernizing them but rather to educating and training them to habits of industry and independence. Schools were established for the manual training of Indian children girls and boys—the adult were taught practical agriculture—an hospital was built for the sick, infirm, aged and wounded. The company encou-

trained clergy, who were specially educated as priests and teachers among the Indians. The relations of prayers and of portions of Scripture were made into the Indian tongue, and every effort was put forth to convert the savages to the truths of Christianity. This company obtained privileges to observe the Common Law of Paris in civil matters, and in suits of justice to recognize the authority of the King's Court already established at Quebec. Trading in furs with the Indians was strictly prohibited, except what was absolutely needed for private use and comfort. Forty men chosen with great care, of good character, and thoroughly equipped were all necessaries for such an undertaking, were to be sent as an advance guard to settle in the country; two gunboats were to run between Quebec and Montreal to carry supplies and colonists to the new home in the lone wilderness, and clothed provisions was to be given and provided to the settlers against the savage fare. For the first four or five years necessary supplies, ammunition, seed and cattle, were to be sent out from France, as these at labor would be necessary in clearing the land and tilling. All expenses were to be defrayed by the Associates, no emolument having been promised by the King or home government.

To act as leader and commander of such an expedition the Associates were most fortunate in securing the services of Paul de Chomedy, Sieur de Maisonneuve. Taught from his earliest infancy that the sufferings of this life were the performance of God's duty a God, king and country he in the early age of 25 entered the army. During the war a Holland he gave signal proof of his courage and bravery and one of all the social temptations one which for so many years surrounded him, he resisted and cherished the love of God in his heart. His highest ambition to be eg the duty of serving God as a soldier as many distant land, where he would be free from the the worldly influences by which he felt himself environed. When the command of the crusade was offered him he replied I gladly devote my purse and my life in this enterprise as asked with the honor has never been upon me of this he eg this to serve God and king in my present on."

Recruits were selected with great care, skilled mechanics and artisans and as far as possible men trained as soldiers, yet equally fitted to handle the axe and hoe. Several noble ladies of France, moved by themselves in the aims of the Les Associes, gave generously of their means to support the work, and selected Mlle.

Mance to carry on Christian women's influence and Christian woman's work to the spiritual enlightening of Canadian girls. Melle. accompanied the expedition, and became the foundress of the Hotel Dieu at Montreal. A *hospitaliere* nurse and her wives of ten of the colonists were the only women who accompanied the fleet, which consisted of three vessels.

On the 8th August, 1641, Melle Mance, after a long and tedious voyage, arrived at Quebec and M. de Maisonneuve twelve days after to the great joy and delight of the feeble colony stationed at Quebec. Governor M. de Montmagny entreated the expedition not to proceed higher up the river. The colony stationed at Quebec at this time consisting of only two or three hundred persons, this reinforcement of new life, means and supplies would very much have increased the strength of Stadacona, and strong projects was brought to bear upon the commander to remain in the vicinity of Quebec, and as a last endowment to join forces, the island of Orleans was offered to these soldiers of the Cross as a desirable site for a new settlement, while in the hope of intimidating the proposal to go on to the intended destination, terrible tales of the ferocity of the dreaded Iroquois were told—tales of the triumphant savages now victorious over the once powerful Hurons and Algonkin races.

Maisonneuve reply, with characteristic and resolute firmness was that he "came no come to del berate but to execute if there were as many Iroquois as trees at Montreal. It is my duty and a matter of honor that I go there and establish a colony."

As the season was late he determined to winter if possible at Quebec, and proceed with his colonists to Montreal early the following spring. During the month of October M. de Maisonneuve, accompanied by a party of his men, sailed up the river in order to choose the approaches of the new home and select a favorable spot on the island for which to land his followers. Upon landing M. de Maisonneuve took possession of the site in the name of God the King of France, and the "Associes de Montreal" and set once to erect a fort, which was nearly completed before the party set sail to Quebec for the winter. At St. Foy accommodation was obtained for a few days and during the winter—one of which the band employed itself in making boats for use and portable timber in preparation for the spring movement.

The 9th of May, 1642 the episode started by host for Montreal, and after nine days sailing and rowing, reached Mt Royal, when the company burst forth into hymns of grateful praise to God, for safe conduct and guidance to their new home. For more than half a league before reaching they found the meadow lands skirting the bank of the river clad in pristine beauty of spring verdure, enamelled with brilliant flowers, which by their luxuriance of growth variety of species, and exquisite colors, presented a most enchanting scene, and stunned by their purity and brilliancy to breathe a welcome to the longing pilgrims.

A simple scene in the world's history unfolds to our view. The site and environments of Ville Marie looked their fairest and loveliest this rural May day. Mt Royal, decked in shaded, verdant greens and fragrant blossoms, crowned by the gentle southern winds, wafted a tribute of sympathy and gladness upon the scene. While between her feet and the mighty rushing river stretched leagues of thickly wooded plains and dazzling prairies. "St. Helene like an emerald jewel sparkled in the azure waters, embosomed on the sweeping waves, which had but received new life and fresh inspiration from the dashing frolicking sprites of La Chine. Boucherville, Longueuil and St Hilaire purple in the distance, stood like giant sentinels, and Isle of Montreal, lower, and all nature seemed to unite in unanimous with the high aims and aspirations of the devoted band.

Upon landing, M. de Maisonneuve and his followers fell upon their knees and thanked God for their safe arrival. He was followed upon the sacred soil. Surrounded by M de Montmagny the Governor General of Canada, Madame Menet and Madame La Peltrie who at Quebec had joined the party, marines, soldiers and followers, M de Maisonneuve erected a large cross on "La Pointe a Calliers". A portable chapel was speedily set up, and all things being now ready the Crusaders sang the Veni Creator which was immediately followed by the celebration of Holy Mass. All was simple — solemn and grand. Gregorian chants, echoes from Solomon's temple rose and fell in sad but glorious antiphonal cadence on the breeze, and heralded to the new world the approach of a greater power than that of the many ferocious and powerful savage tribes which for so many ages had ruled the vast forest of America.

Thus was forged on the 18th May 1642 the first link in the

subtle and indestructible power of religion which binds Europe, Asia, Africa and America together

Not having oil with which to fill it long to have before the altar, a man in one of a very curious and brilliant band of martyrs was caught and enclosed in a thick glass vial, the self oblations of which kept up a bright and shining light, and since that day nearly 250 years ago, the lamp before the altar of Notre Dame, in Ville Marie, now Montreal, has been kept burning night and day. Trees were set up for shelter from the sun-heat, and the cut day trees were hewn down to form entrenchments and a moat was dug around the encampment. The hand of fellowship of the first tree used in the fortifications was awarded to M. de Maisonneuve, who claimed this right as Governor of Ville Marie. A chapel of bark was erected, to use a mild and then as a temporal and suitable church could be built.

The new colonists fortunately were able to accomplish a good deal in the way of fortifications, storing supplies and making clearings, before the Iroquois became aware of their presence on the island. D'Allebout, a man of high rank and great wealth, accompanied by his wife and sisters came out from France in the same year bringing fresh supplies of ammunition, ammunition church and other ornaments, and twelve new colonists, being practically conversant in the art of fortification, he was specially charged with the duty of preparing the defences necessary for protection against the Iroquois.

December 6th, the colonists witnessed one of the great phenomena in which the St. Lawrence is yet at intervals subject. The waters seem to rise from the bed of the river and overflow its banks. The fore was soon to be rounded by the angry flood this storm rolled on in one upon another until the moat overflowed and the waters reached the threshold of the fort. During this time of anxiety and trial the community devoted itself to fasting and prayer to God for deliverance from the unexpected danger. M. de Maisonneuve vowed a vow that if deliverance were granted to the colony he would, as a memorial of that deliverance, plant a Cross on the summit of Mt. Royal. At the hour of midnight on the day of our Lord's Nativity the waters began to abate and soon the colony was free from danger. With a heart full of grateful zeal, M. de Maisonneuve set all the inmates, and assisted himself, in the necessary preparations to perform his vow. A road was cut and

cleared from the fort to the mountain top, and a large cross made.

The 6th of January, 1643, dawned clear and bright. Ville Marie now lay under winter's spell. The keen and invigorating air of January had followed swiftly on December's supreme effort to resist her icy spell, and the waters of St. Lawrence lay still and steel bound under the relentless of the north wind. The woods and mountains tinged, now shone of autumn's blaze of gorgeous color, stood grim and desolate. The stately pine and hemlock sweeping in black, alone reflected glittering mist or fleecy snow in the passing sunshine. Nature's pure and undefiled mantle of rest and repose covered the country and I lay in unbroken stretches save where the precincted path from the fort to the mountain wove, which taxed toil and fatal hurts had cut through the brushwood and snow the day before. The Cross was blessed in the presence of the assembled garrison. Pere de Foucon led the way, followed by Mesle. Maisee and Madame de Peltrie, Chapelets on hand, the whole community following, and as they marched, reciting in unison of prayer. Maisonneuve bearing the cross on his shoulders through all the route. The pilgrims slowly walked their way through the bleak forest on to the mountain height, where the wave continuant, in pursuance of his vow, planted the cross, which for years stood, and became a shrine to the many devout pilgrims of Ville Marie.

The Cross then adopted the emblem of the settlement, the prototype of the community. For eleven years the two ate its bread as one family within the fort, having all things in common. The fort, in addition to being a haven of defence afforded a home to twenty persons, who lived harmoniously together under the direction of two Jesuit priests. Race, religion and language, each so often now a days looked upon as an ephemeral sentiment in this instance welded together formed a band of iron which could not be broken.

It was the spring of the same year before the Iroquois discovered the presence of the French on the island and new sure of their prey they prowled in fierce and sullen bands of rage through the country between Montreal, Three Rivers and Quebec.

Four quarters of a century afterwards, when the whole area of the settlement were subject to continual surprise and attack from these inhuman savages. The stealthy and treacherous Iroquois infested

the woods, always watching to fall on any off into horrible captivity the labours while at work inside the fort, on the alert and vigilant than while hunting or fishing. This savage life of the infant colony of Ville Marie stopped the passages of the rivers, upon checking the commerce of the company, waylaid the Hurons and Algonkin pelleting traders as they brought their loads of furs to Quebec and Three Rivers and determined by every means in the power to exterminate the French from the country and grasp the trade with at the hands of the French to divert it over to the Dutch settlements on the Hudson river. During 1643-44 the colonists lived in an almost uninterrupted state of siege, and many gallant and precious lives were lost to the French. In spite of the discontent and dissatisfaction of his followers Maisonneuve persisted in remaining in the country though a brave and fearless commander he was a poor civil general, who felt the responsibilities of his position yet this load him open to the charge of cowardice from his fellow ers. Maisonneuve had brought with him from France several famous watch dogs, a species of blood hound, one of the most celebrated of these was named Pilate. Instinctively these creatures hated the Iroquois, and from their marvellous gift of scent, from afar off, recognised the presence of the enemy as ambuscade, and notified the inmates of the fort by their furious barking, harangues was also daily made to the soldiers, scouts and sentinels, scouring the neighborhood of Ville Marie in search of the wily foe long for On the 30th March 1644 the dogs and fur suits bay ng and how ing of he hounds impelled he garrison to again urge the commandan to so by forth a quota of he enemy "Sir" sa d one of the warde sentinel to dera, "the Iroquois are in the woods, are we never to see them?" "Yes, you shall see them" was he reply of Maisonneuve. See you follow where I lead. At the head of thirty men some on snow-shoes, some floundering through the deep snow Maisonneuve led his sortie forth leav ng M. D'Aillebout in charge of the fort, to whom he gave parting orders in case of meeting des ru he encounter before him The enemy numbered 200, perceiving the French advan ce they at once fle ded into bands, placed themselves in ambush and sheltered themse ves behind trees As soon as he French ad vanc ed the woods, on all sides they we e attacked. Imitating the instinct of the Indians, M de Maisonneuve ordered his

followers to seek shelter behind the trees, where the attack again was received with fresh vigor, and was kept up, until the supply of ammunition failing them three of their number slain and two taken captive, Main[illegible] gave orders for a slow retreat to the fort by way of a road which first led from the woods to the fort, from whence they had drawn the necessary lumber for the building of the Hotel Dieu. This road was firm and well beaten, and enabled those of the party without snowshoes to retreat with greater safety. The order to retire was obeyed so precipitously that M. de Maisonneuve was left alone to face the pursuing enemy. Armed with a pistol in each hand, he continued his retreating manœuvers at the peril of his own life by an act of valor that stands unequalled in Heroic history. In this single-handed conflict he shot dead the Iroquois leader, then deliberately backed into the fort. Pipolets was wrong. The enemy seeing their chief fall, instantly ran towards his body and flung it on their shoulders, retreated to the woods, where like angry wolves balked of their prey, they wreaked their disappointment and rage upon the hapless prisoners, whom they tortured in the most barbarous manner. This gallant action took place a little east of the present "Place D'Armes."

The next decade of years proved years of great trial to the colony,—trials which could only be met by the unswerving faith and confidence the colonists had in the sacredness of the work they had undertaken. The odds were not with them, and therefore should and would eventually succeed. After the defeat of the Hurons by the Iroquois, the latter became still more insolent overbearing and depredatory towards the French. Daily and almost hourly harassed as to kept the boundaries in a constant state of siege, subject to sudden and unexpected attack and such at as was the animosity to which the raids to and were put, that M. de Maisonneuve ordained all the families to leave their homes and take up their abode in the fort. The Hotel Dieu had to be abandoned as an hospital, garrisoned by a squad of soldiers and made into a fortified armory. Even he himself was induced to imagine a fiction. Regular patrols were stationed at intervals of the fields, and guarded by relays of soldiers, to give protection to the laborers while at work. In the deployment of [illegible] Maisonneuve displayed great wisdom and forethought. During his absence from Canada in 65[illegible] when he was obliged to return to France to obtain further reinforce-

racants to maintain their hold of the country against the Iroquois, the only savages managed to secrete themselves in the moat, which had been dug as a defence to the hospital. M. Lambert Closse, Mayor of Ville Marie, and more as commander of the forces in Montreal, was fortunately at the time stationed at the hospital with twelve men. Unaware of the change made in the internal defence of the house, the Indians, suddenly rushing out from their hiding place, made a dash to seize the building, succeeding to gain this the ground, and then set the settlement on fire. A vigorous defence was made against the obstinate attack of the enemy. The siege and defence lasted from noon in the morning until sunset, when the Indians, finding themselves foiled and prostrated, and, always more or less timid and suspicious of the unknown power of the white man's forefathers, now utterly discouraged, withdrew, carrying away with them their dead and wounded. The population of Ville Marie, at that time, through the losses sustained from this guerilla warfare, had dwindled to fifty persons in the fort and seventeen in the hospital. For the past two years no fresh recruits or supplies had been sent from France, the colonists as Ville Marie were from Quebec and Three Rivers, no assistance could in the hour of such danger reach Montreal. Fear and consternation filled the minds of all, and clouds of despair hung over the settlement, when fortunately at the Matrimonial moment arrived from France, bringing with them new soldiers.

In October 1653 the deep buying of the vigilant bounds again roused an ambuscade of the Iroquois. Mayr. M. Closs, at the head of twenty soldiers, sallied out in the direction pointed to by the dogs only discovering the hiding of the enemy by finding himself surrounded by a cloud of savages, triumphantly rushing on to conflict, uttering the most terrific yells of defiance. Undaunted the little band, cautioned by a lofty enthusiasm and believing that angels from on high came to their assistance firmly and courageously stood their ground a perfect shower of bullets not one of the bands was harmed while they were able to resist the fire and force the Iroquois to take refuge in the waters of the St Lawrence. The Perseus by the "Relations" devout yields "ce que Dieu garde est bien garde."

In 1662 the colony sustained a most serious loss in the death of the brave Mayor Lambert Closse one of the most valiant leaders

of the crusade, who was fatally wounded when leading a sortie against the Iroquois. So as to the case of the Chl. of glorious fame, the news of his death was kept a secret for a long time after, and we read that the great cause was granted to him that his fame

> Whom life next had fled,
> Still did outrun the foe to flee.

Possessed of this "good courage" which is considered and perfected by pious zeal, he displayed an intrepid spirit in presence great dangers and an overwhelming foe. The life he led, and the death he died, entitle him to rank as one of the heroes of the heroic age. As in the unwritten law of classic arts and rhyme, martial valor was considered one of the noblest of human virtues, so in the lives of the heroes of Canada we find that premier virtue illustrated, but intensified by humane and kindly generosity towards the most cruel and savage foe, a deep love to God and religious patriotism and loyalty to king, a scorn of falsehood, fraud and dishonor, a contempt to an "Le chevalier sans peur et sans reproche." We have not to fall back upon the myths or legends of classic shades for heroic examples to study and cherish, and whose spirit we may hope to try to follow even dimly in our daily lives. Within the last two centuries and a half, in the clear light of undoubted civilization, we learn the Canadian first and like him have summoned deeds to which we find no parallel in ancient or modern history.

> "The very gale, these words seem'd sighing
> The waters answer'd from their prison,
> The woods with echo'd sighs replying,
> That spirits keep the dusky mansion.
> These mournful sounds are the requiem
> Our nearest and our straightest plans
> Nobly mingling with their fates forever."

Let us go back to the spring of 1660. The Iroquois were massing in large numbers on the Ottawa river and surrounding country north and north-west of Montreal, in preparation for a final attack on Montreal, Three Rivers and Quebec. When the news reached Ville Marie, Dollard des Ormeaux, a young officer of the garrison, formed the noble resolution of heading a chosen band of followers, imbued with the same spirit as himself to find siege the foe, and by means of a brilliant *coup de main*, frustrate and check the plans of the enemy and direct the savages from their

purpose, at least until further reinforcements reached the colony from France.

Having obtained M. de Maisonneuve's permission to land the scouts, Dollard and his sixteen soldiers of the cross, took a solemn oath before the altar to stand by each other in the undertaking, to give and take no quarter, to be loyal to God and the land of their adoption, and if necessary give up their lives in defence of among the community from destruction. There arms being blessed—each man shriven by the priest, and the sacrament of the Lord partaken of—the small band of consecrated heroes, followed by the benedictions of the church and the prayers of the settlement, embarked in canoes and sailed for the Ottawa.

By the rapids of Longue or Chaudiere Sault they halted and landed. There in their joy they found the remains of an old moss-covered redoubt, which [illegible] had been used in some struggle between native tribes. At night-fall they were joined by forty Huron allies. Scouts and sentinels were stationed, and shelter for the night taken within the redoubt. Soon they were warned of the approach of a band of 300 Iroquois warriors, thoroughly equipped for the war path. Like malicious demons they skulked in their track among the sparkling, foaming Sault; they landed on the same spot as Dollard and his band had landed [illegible] a few hours before the empty canoes of the French a signal of their presence and refuge. Eagerly [illegible] assembled to engage the [illegible] by land [illegible] were repelled with great slaughter but being reinforced by 500 companions, the French and their allies found themselves surrounded by a force from which it was impossible to escape. Through hunger, thirst, sleeplessness and fatigue for eight days they valiantly resisted their assailants; but at last, through the treachery of two Hurons deserters, the real condition of the brave band became known to the Iroquois who were then renewed fiercely pushed in the onset and finally Dollard and his gallant band were all killed except four Hurons, who were captured and reserved for a less grimmer but more terrible fate. Four Huron captives managed to escape independently of each other, and at last made their way to Quebec and Montreal, bringing with them the thrilling details of the terrible tragedy.

The heroism of the French made a deep impression upon the minds of the Iroquois. Judging that the resistance of the sacrificed

contingents would be equally courageous and sustained, they determined to give up what now appeared to them a hazardous attempt upon the French posts.

Dollard des Ormeaux has been styled the "Leonidas," and the stories of the Longue Sault the "Thermopylæ" of Canada. But in justice that Leonidas of old stood on his native land backed by his brave 300 Spartans, at their back the mountain walls hooded by Xerxes, seated on his purple throne, from which he surveyed the sea covered with his navy, and on land his hosts of spearmen, horsemen and hitherto invincible "Immortals." Spurred on by such unnerving surroundings the heroes of old fought and died.

Comparatively easy to "fight and die," while all the world wondered at the exquisite the far finer and purer courage in the crusaders of the seventeenth century of performing the death, with no witnesses but changeless nature, primeval woods, pale moon and solitary stars, accompanied by the sad sounding sympathies of the forest, the howl, and the dismal flapping of the wings of the cannot vultures gathered from afar. These were the spectators of what proved to be the supreme struggle for supremacy between the white man and red, Christianity and superstition, civilization and ignorance within nature's vast jurisdiction, now known as the Dominion of Canada.

In 1663, the company of Montreal was dissolved, transferring their rights to the religious order of St. Sulpice, at Paris. Nothing favoured M. de Maisonneuve notwithstanding his great service rendered to the colony. He offered, however, a memorial in which he was held by the Iroquois and the respect and recognition of his brave valor by the Iroquois was forced to elongate his name and made to leave Canada, on account of the arbitrary and unjust proceedings of the Governor General at Quebec

No nobler or more saintly souls on the pages of history as one of he grandest and most perfect characters of his age. The courage of he barbecued, the human and pure faith of a child won him the immortality of an accomplished mission. He established on sure foundations he objects of the company he served so faithfully and represented so effectively by the sterling of which Ville Marie as a mass on of the church, passed through a baptême de feu. The pe ils of water in part ii of—shown in peri ls by se ea scen caused ju mes in peris by he heathen, in perils on the city e peris a the

wilderness, in perils in the sea, in weariness in painfulness in watchings often, in cold."

After twenty three years of residence in Canada Maisonneuve returned to Paris where the seminary allowed him a pension, which of which was spent in acts of benevolence and charity

He died in his humble home in Paris on the 9th of September 1676, and was buried in the cemetery of the parish church of St Etienne de Mont, Paris

To these heroes we may well apply the words of Sir Matthew Arnold—

"Of kingly honor holding fast in trust
In God and Lord and all things pure and just."

A VISIT TO BOSTON IN 1851 — A REMINISCENCE OF LORD ELGIN

AND A TRIBUTE TO SIR JOHN A. MACDONALD.

BY THE PRESIDENT, MR. CHIEF JUSTICE RIDDELL.

Among with many gentlemen I had the honor of an invitation to attend the Grand Jubilee held in Boston in the summer of 1851 to commemorate the completion of the Ogdensburg and Boston Railway. Accepting the invitation, and having been a partaker of the festivities of that imposing event, I think it may not be altogether an interesting to present to this Society a few social notices of it, especially as going to be most prominent personage present.

Lord Elgin was then Governor-General of Canada, and at the very zenith of his popularity. He had entirely out-lived the shadows under which he had fallen in the estimation of excited partisans on account of his connection with the Rebellion Losses Bill and had become universally regarded—as he has by Canadians ever since been—the foremost statesman and most accomplished orator who at any time held the position of Governor-General of Canada. Fillmore who had lately succeeded Taylor was President of the United States. In addition to thousands of strangers from all quarters of the United States and Canada, there were assembled at Boston the chief statesmen orators and military magnates of the great Republic. Among the most notable, and towering above all others, was the illustrious Daniel Webster. The names of Edward Everett, Banwell and Quincy Adams, will long be remembered by the Americans present, as imparting to the feast a power and graceamongstpast ed by any former gathering of the intellectual giants of the land. Sir Francis Hincks, Premier of Canada, and Joseph Howe, the old man eloquent were present. Never before nor since had Boston contained been the scene of such powerful brilliancy. Never since nor before have been congregated

together on those historic grounds such an array of distinguished representative men from army, navy, senate, bar and pulpit.

A vast canvas tent had been erected on the common. Five thousand guests were comfortably seated underneath its rustling shelter, who partook of the sumptuous repast prepared by Thos. Crumpton was the English Minister at Washington, Bigelow was the Mayor of Boston, and presided. On his right sat President Fillmore and the Hon. Edward Everett; on his left Crumpton and Lord Elgin; to the right and left of these were ranged gentlemen of distinction.

The perfect order, the dazzling uniforms of military men, coupled with the most captivating music from the several bands, and above all, the calm dignity of the countenances surrounding the chair, all conspired to make the scene most imposing. The Queen's health was proposed and gratefully honored. When the cheering had subsided, and God save the Queen had been exquisitely rendered by the bands, the barman rose and invited Crumpton to respond to the second toast. The ambassador gracefully declined, stating that the pleasant duty would be far better performed by Lord Elgin. The duty was accepted and sustained by her lordship in a manner that awoke every English and Canadian heart, thrill with pride, as with the grandeur of a great representative of the Queen and Canada proceeded with his oration. His lordship commenced by saying: This is no new respect of these well experienced statesmen as by a stammering tongue and embarrassed utterance, and then proceeded to delivered one of the most masterly speeches I ever heard. So did not so slow and yet so intricate were his interlocks, but no one of that vast assemblage failed to catch his well chosen and express views.

At the conclusion of the oration, the five thousand guests, as one man rose to their feet in a frenzy of delight. They could not have expected such a treat they had indeed never heard anything to approach it. The Americans were gained on the back with the utmost skill and grace of diction. The President was eulogized possibly far beyond his merits, but the praise was gratifying to the audience. This lady were not forgotten, but in a lordship eloquent as he was could scarcely do justice to the beauty and intelligence. From recollection I faintly remember part of his reference to President Fillmore. It ill becomes me," he said "as

Governor-General of Canada to eulogize the public career of our President. His words, but as a spectator, a bystander. I do not hesitate to predict that he will occupy a proud position on the roll of illustrious statesmen from whom the people of Washington has fallen."

He also to a facetious way pointed out how the American republic numerically founded Canada, a truth as he said it may with trepidation in the presence of so many warlike men, they have more than once failed to accomplish. He stated that the ladies of Boston should be placed in the front mountain of the invading army, and assured them that if this device were practically attended to, every Canadian youth would desert without striking a blow for his country.

This memorable speech having been concluded, the Hon. Edward Everett, then one of the most cultured and accomplished gentlemen in the Union, and I mistake not, Secretary of State, rose and said, "Lord Elgin commenced by calling himself, and immediately proceeded to deliver one of the most brilliant speeches that ever fell from the lips of man. After hearing that speech I am proud to say that Chatham's language is my mother tongue." Other speakers of note including Sir Francis Hincks, Boutwell, Adams and Howe followed the audience, but, worthy as their speeches undoubtedly were, nothing could lessen the deep impression produced by Lord Elgin's electrical oration. Speakers were indirectly requested to, and the vast concourse of people to go home or as we had no there homes. On the day following the banquet all Boston was astir to catch a glimpse of the great English nobleman and orator who the day before had fascinated his intelligent hearers with his burning eloquence. Wherever he was followed by immense numbers of ladies and gentlemen the streets scarcely presenting such a rare beautiful and costly bouquets the latter rendering him with cheers and loudat one. I had the honor of being one of a number of attendants who accompanied his lordship in this triumphal parade. Among other places of note visited was the mansion of Mayor Bigelow and I well remember as what refined grace and courtesy that gentleman received his distinguished visitor certainly as he could not have had. This, your lordship, very much resembles a mutual feast." Quick as thought Lord Elgin replied, It does indeed and I can assure you I am no less so further the bans." So great was the pleasurable excitement to cheap shows to favors, that it was most difficult for the carriages

in pain through the delighted crowd, although every available effort was made by the well appointed police to maintain order.

At every street corner, busy hitherto, portions of the Canadian Governor, while the buildings, wreaths and flowers, decorated and floated from every window and balcony. The Bostonians never felt more pride in their British ancestry than on that day. The same evening was assembled a company of the elite and fashion of Boston, at a grand ball, given in honour of the invited guests. The scene was dazzling, the glitter of jewels and female beauty rendered it simply enchanting. Still, Lord Elgin was the observed of all observers. Radiant with the glow of youth and vigorous manhood, stately, calmly, but yet with modest dignity, he gracefully acknowledged the fawning attentions bestowed upon him. But as all things must have an end, as this gay and brilliant gathering, in the early morning hours, very reluctantly withdrew. The next day Lord Elgin took his departure from the "Hub" as Boston then was, and still is called, and we Canadians returned to our humble homes overflowing with pleasant memories of our visit to those memories, I am sure, will never fade while a Canadian lives who took part in the festivities. Most of the bright stars in that galaxy of intellectual power have passed away, indeed, almost all. Elgin, Webster, Everett, Howe and Mitchell, have been gathered with the dead of fame. Others, too, have wandered, and in distant climes places have since been filled by statesmen and orators as grand as they. The certain drops, but memory cannot be deprived of its tenacity. The pleasurable thoughts of youth remain as a support and solace of old age.

Lord Elgin after wards became Viceroy of India and filled that most responsible position with honor to himself and satisfaction to his sove reign. With the single exception of Lord Dufferin Canada has not had a Governor General approaching him as a statesman and orator. He was a cultured gentleman and a profound statesman, wanting a calm an methuses yet dignified, and firm in his resolves, his conduct heroic to the people of Canada and left the country the most popular of all its Governors.

Among the many Canadians I had the pleasure of meeting a Boston was one formerly of Hamilton who since having made a name for himself deserves notice. My reference is to Mr Roderick W Cameron now Sir Roderick. There must still be many in this city who remember him well, because his genial off-hand

but retiring manner everywhere attracted friendly attention. He came to Hamilton from Glengarry, as engaged with our late and regretted townsman, F. Sect Ray, as clerk or salesman in that gentleman's dry goods store. Shortly afterward, which is that time—about 1848—was the leading retail store in the city. He subsequently aspired to civic honors, and though he possessed no real estate, he qualified upon his personal. He ran for old St. Mary's Ward, and after two days voting—the entire of those days—was defeated by a small majority. In less than two weeks after his defeat he turned his back upon the city, and has never returned to it except as a visitor. He has since assured me that his defeat was in fact the most fortunate event in his life. "Had I been successful," said he, "I should have felt in honor bound to remain in Hamilton for at least the year I held office, but having been defeated, I had nothing to keep me there, and packing up my carpet bag of real value, I migrated to New York city, where I at once found influential friends and opportunities to start me on the road to fortune."

He shortly after became prominently connected with gentlemen who inaugurated a line of steamships to run from New York to Melbourne, Australia. The enterprise was a success. He became a partner in the business, and subsequently, as I have learned, became the sole owner of the fleet.

Some years ago important services rendered by him in Australia, to Her Majesty the Queen, were rewarded by his being made the recipient of the honor of knighthood, and now Mr. Friend is now Sir Roderick.

SIR JOHN A. MACDONALD

Now that this gentlemen who have charge of the monument shortly to be erected to commemorate those of the late Right Honorable Sir John Macdonald, with commendable liberality are proposing a niche in the center stone for the deposit of the proposed age of this Association I ask permission to place a few words on record in memory of a life long friendship. But, at the same time any responsibility that may attach to these words, I desire to wholly assume.

The Right Honorable Sir John Macdonald was by far the most distinguished and able statesman Canada has ever produced. I produced because he was but five years old when his father with his family emigrated from Glasgow to this country. His educa-

tional advantages were sunk as the Kingston Grammar School, at that early day could afford.

It would be doing him but scant justice to say that he possessed merely a high order of talents, for scarcely less than genius could have filled the history of our country for five-and-forty-five years with the brilliant records stamped by that statesman upon its pages.

He was, in almost every sense, a remarkable man. He possessed largely a combination of qualities apparently unusual for the successful leadership of men. A clear, sound, unerring judgment, a memory marvellously tenacious, a cordial, genial, attractive manner, a profound knowledge of men, a total lack of arrogance or entertainment, a deferential respect for the opinions of others while maintaining his own, a comprehensive understanding and a happy way of imparting his own convictions, and subduing others of their worth or importance. To his political opponents even when severe he was courteous. He was capable of framing measures of magnitude and forecasting their results with singular exactness. His discretion prevented a parade of his views in advance of public action; but his agreeably intuitive knowledge of all, led him to select the exact moment when to spose them and added to his popularity. He perceived, with acute vision, the shadows of coming events, and promptly acted to direct or control the substance. He, therefore, only paused, for practical management. He readily detected, while in fact and judgment as ready frustrated schemes, combinations and conspiracies, carefully and cheerily prepared for his political destruct on. His skill in his manoeuvring discretion and keen ogenious elements was probably equal if not superior to that possessed by any statesman, living or dead. Roman Catholics, Orangemen, French Canadians, English, Irish and Scotch, were bring it through his influence to acknowledge that there several interests were safe under his guidance safer than in charge of any other political leader and although widely differing upon a variety of subjects they united in sustaining him and his principles. Courage formed no inconsiderable part of his composition. He was never known to falter however trying the ordeal for all complicated the contingency presented for his consideration may have been, but with steady determination he surrounded himself with every available means to meet and overcome the threatened danger. His

firmness in carrying out the Liberal judgment of the courts, when enforced by the Privy Council, in the case of Riel, notwithstanding the fanatical outcry of his French supporters, which at one time seemed to threaten the very life of the government, amply indicates the total absence of cowardice or hesitancy, if it fails to establish that he placed the welfare of his country, by sustaining its laws, far beyond party or personal consideration

Sir John's detractors contended that personal ambition was his guiding star, as they found it impossible to charge that pecuniary aggrandizement had been his object. If this be true, he certainly well exercised his design, by carrying along with him the confidence and hopes of the people to see their country attain to national greatness. His political friends regarded such conduct in their leader as patriotic in the highest sense of the term, and cared not to tarnish their own honor by disparaging the illustrious individual who had been chiefly instrumental in elevating the status of the country from which that honor was derived.

Sir John was not an accomplished orator, his delivery was neither smooth nor graceful, often halting, yet the genial play of his countenance when speaking, coupled with frequent happy and pointed illustrations, not only rendered it connected throughout attentive, but impressed his statements on his hearers. As a parliamentary debater he had few equals. Such as Tupper and the Hon. M. Blake might to the moment have appeared more effective, but they lack the use of a superabundance of words when pressing the arguments to the words they are, yet with fewer and no less force Sir John reached the very pith and marrow of his subject. He made no attempt at flowing periods or polished diction, yet, when he had ceased speaking, the poorest under standing had grasped his drift of his contention, and became conversant with facts as facts. To substantiate what I state, an attentive perusal of the speeches of prominent members on the construction of the Canadian Pacific Railway is recommended

For his genius as an orator he has none of which we now enjoy for the popularity of our country on, and for our prosperity of a permanent nationality Canada is beyond ques on more largely indebted to his comprehensive genius of Lord Dufferin than any other individual Although he was a resident of the country but for a few months in that short time he clearly measured its capacity and perce ved the

cumbs to its progress. He found the province, after the rebellion of 1837 politically and socially disorganized and disheartened, with laws imperfect, and civil distress by an irresponsible oligarchy. To him we owe in a large degree the responsibility of our executive. With eagle prescience of results he suggested as a remedy for existing evils a political union of Upper and Lower Canada, to be ultimately followed by a federation of all the provinces. From his thoughtful mind Canadian statesmen caught the inspiration which, when wedded to practical form, secured the abolition of seigniorial tenures and of clergy reserves. Indeed, almost every important measure for the welfare of Canada foreshadowed by him, has since his death become a reality, and now forms part of our boasted constitution.

As evidenced by his public conduct, this statesman was largely endowed with wisdom, courage, firmness and political sagacity. These were united, possessed in no less degree by Sir John. In this respect there is a marked analogy between them. But the latter for more than forty years was environed with circumstances and events far more difficult to shape and control than were ever presented to the former, such as plots, combinations, contentments and rebellions; such as the forming and sustaining of governments, the federation of provinces, composed of political and religious elements as far as race and nationality are concerned, as heterogeneous as can be conceived, and the acquiring and organizing territories, the framing of a national code policy and the adjusting of tariffs. Yet, with patient unswerving perseverance and fidelity had he, almost single handed directed public affairs with consummate skill and brought Canada at last to the very threshold of national distinction and at the age of seventy-six he still remained—till he died—Premier of this grand Dominion, covered with honors from his Sovereign, and sustained by the confidence of a majority of the people but as poor to worldly acquirements as he was the day he selected to become a representative in the manhood of a country.

With such claims from the public records of these distinguished men, that our own possession was the greatest statesman it is safe to say that since the first settlement of Canada, no name occurs in her history however honored or patriotic or surrounded with brilliancy that may justly rank with the names of Du Lhut and Macdonald. When Cartier was lost its power and only its

mal ca, these two men will appear divested of their supposed frailties, and their genius will be universally regarded with admiration by succeeding generations, and they will be canonized by aspiring statesmen with perfect themselves and advantage to their country

The crowning glory of this veteran statesman was the completion of the Canadian Pacific Railway. While the grandeur of his magnificent enterprise his name will be inseparably associated as the moving spirit in its inception and the guardian angel during its Had his great talents been employed in securing the success of this single project, he should be honored, but, only when this, with his other patriotic achievements come to be rightly considered, will the great role of his countrymen become concentrate with his merits and the time is rapidly approaching when this shall happen Monuments to his memory are already being erected in England and Canada

TOPOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF HAMILTON AS IT WAS IN 1830 AND 1831

By Thos. H McKeone

I left Cromarty Scotland, on the 20th June, 1830, on board the ship "John," and arrived at Quebec on the 8 August of the same year. I then left Quebec for Montreal by steamer thence from Montreal to Hamilton by batteaux, steerage and stage, reaching Hamilton on the 23rd August, and landed at Hatt's where I now Browne's.

I walked from there up James street to gain a view to the village, she rose being then about half embarrassed with cedar swamps. From the wharf to King street there were about six or seven houses. The house opposite Christ Church (and still there) was occupied by the late Judge Taylor of the Gore District. The other houses were one storey ones.

At the corner of James and King it was a two-story frame hotel occupied by a person of the name of Miller. Going west from Miller's hotel one house was occupied by a carpenter name to that lived a Mr. Kendall's farm. Where he resided now was a fine orchard and farm owned by the same man. From there to what is now called Queen street there were three houses, the late Mr. Hess lived in one and owned the farm in rear of it. On the west of what is now Queen street was a log house used as a hotel. Further west, on the south side of King street, was the first house, owned by the late Mr. New and occupied as a hotel and at the Rising Sun. One east, on the same side of the street, was the property of the late Mr. Mills, father of the late Hon. Samuel Mills, and Mr. Geo. H. Mills our President. There were no houses on that side of the street until you reached a small stone building, occupied as that time by the late Mr. Berry who was then clerk of the old Gore District, and from there down to the corner of John and King there were no other houses.

About where the Spectator office stands now on James street

south was a one-story frame residence occupied by the late Peter Hamilton, beyond that were no other houses except these two small ones further south.

On the west side of James street, commencing at the bottom of that street, there was one small house at the top of the hill, and from there for a long distance up there were no houses, and the present portion of the ground was composed of cedar swamp and cordwood ranks, until you came up near the old Post Office, where there was a small one-story building occupied as Post Office, and from there up to the canal there were two or three scattered houses.

At the corner of James and King street, east were the offices of the late Sir Allan Macnab, and from there to the corner of what is now called Hughson street there were two small houses, one occupied as a confectionery shop and sail-ors.

At the corner of now Hughson and King streets was a two-story house the lower part occupied as the office by the late Judge O'Reilly, and the upper story by the late Thomas Racey, as assignment agent.

Between Hughson and John streets, about the middle of the block, stood the stone occupied by Mr. Stinsons, and near the corner of John and King streets east stood a brick house occupied by a Mr. Brown, as a tailor's establishment and retail dry store. From the corner of John to that next now called Catharine, there were four stores and a hotel also a small printing office, which was published a paper called the "Goon Balance."

At the east corner of Catharine and King streets was a store kept by Mr. Leonard, and from there to Wellington street were only two or three small houses, the street being all cedar swamp.

At the corner of Well ington and King street east stood a hotel carried on by a Mrs. Freeman of that was no long her father.

The properties from King street to the bay were also being occupied by the late Mr. Ferguson and Mr. Hughson and then well down to the lake was a road to the late Abel Land's forward ing buildings, and near the property was that section.

Where the First Methodist church stands, stood a small frame church, occupied by the Methodist body. A potash manufactory was carried on west of this on a swamp ground on the swamp. From there going west to nearly opposite the corner of now Cathar ine street, there were only two or three houses. Then from Catharine

to the corner of John were several small stores, selling different kinds of stock.

At the corner of King and John streets stood the frame store occupied by the firm of James Brown & Co. To the rear of that was a two-story frame building used as a malt-house in connection with their business. From there to the late Jolley's distillery establishment now was one house at the corner of Main and John streets, about where Jolley's store stands, and about fifteen or twenty feet from the street stood the old jail, built of logs. The lower part, for criminals, was constructed four logs thick, and the second story, set apart for debtors, was made of three logs, and the third story, used as a court house two logs thick. In this court house divine service was held on Sundays by different denominations. On one occasion the service was conducted by a lady from Nova Scotia, who delivered a most beautiful address. The court house that was lately taken down to make room for the present one was then being built.

From there to where John McPherson & Son's factory stands was one small tavern. Further up was a building occupied by the late Mr. Ralston as a store and dwelling. Beyond that, nearly the mountain, stood the house of the late George Hamilton, which, I believe, is still there, and occupied by Mr Barker.

Where the wood and hay market now is a general market was held on Saturdays. At the time I saw it there were on view one wagon load of Tim Melville cows, and several baskets filled with supplies for the people.

On the east side of the Court House, on John street, there was a small house on the corner, and next to that was a blacksmith shop, and a house occupied by the late David Fraser, and close to that, further on than a shanty in which lived a colored lady and her wife.

About the west corner of where the Post Office now stands was a house, carried on by the late Mr Cosby, and from that to the corner of Hughson street were two or three stores and a hotel on the corner.

At the corner of King and Hughson street stood the establishment of the old firm of Cull & Fearis & Co. the Post Office being removed to a small log dwelling close to the store. From there to the corner was an open field on which a hotel was put up and occupied by the late Mr. Barley

At the corner now covered by the Board of Trade rooms Messrs. James Turner & Co. had a lumber and store yard. On the east side of the same street was a stone cutting establishment occupied by a man of the name of Evans. Further west about twenty feet from the road stood the cottage of Mr. A. K. Smith. Some distance from the rear of this place was a frame building occupied by the late John Law, and beyond that again was a small house occupied and used by a market gardener of the name of Simpson.

In order that a comparison may be made as to prices of farm products in 1830 and the present time the following lists will give a fair idea.

Oats, per bushel, 18c. to 20c. Barley per bushel, 25c. to 30c. Wheat, per bushel 50c. to 58c. Butter per pound 10c. Eggs per dozen 8c. Firewood, $1.00 to $1.50 per cord.

THE BATTLE OF QUEENSTON HEIGHTS.

A Patriotic Poem written on the Anniversary of that Great Victory.

BY WILLIAM HENRY WHITE

Lo ye who are Canadians, and glory in your birth
Who boast your land the fairest of all the lands on earth

To night go home with cheerful heart and lay all cares aside
And set aglow your brightest lamps and throw the shutters w de.

Many a gift with scale the fire, till its new zeal sparks you win
And send out all your messengers to tell the neighbors in

Then when the evening walk is spent with feast and sinthful sound
In circle deep about the hearth range girls and boys around.

Bring forth the book of heroes' deeds, and to your blazing Rock,
Read reverently of Queenston' Heights and Brock's death of brave Fowle's

Oh there are none among us who spare the pale of a name
Who say our country has no past, no heroes known to fame.

They talk at Bold Lron that was held t n pass of blood
And how Macallan Cooke braved swollen Table's flood.

They weave tire of dark Corbie who spared not blood nor tears,
Nor yet of Arnold Wilkinson, who broke the Americ spear

Their glory s of Waterloo, that crimson mirrored fight,
Of the thin red line of its heroism and Albuera's height.

For Canada their voice is mute, yet history's pages tell
That brave blood was never spilt than where her heroes fell

To-day o'er Queenston a lofty heights the autumn sky s dreary
From drooping limbs the withering leaves hang bloodless, wan and weary.

From fields around the sheigh has gone, and lea n the field the wi n,
Is lowering below the farmer s now his wealth of garnered grain

Those fields are tamed and that wood shall be Cheapside's hazel,
The spot where valor's fane lurked hath the fox in valley's hush.

The tale shall y ve who s grow the trees, ish n a gpiling wrote rose.
Of fame s bright birth to Canada from the life-blood of her sons.

You know it well! The invaders crossed with the first grey dawn of light,
And back by foot those numbers bold and gained the shelter's height.

The guns are in and on Fernie Bank the artillerymen's pause.
While from the battery on the hill the crashing round shot tore.

And backward, surely backward, the patriot horses move.
With death to left and death to right and death on high above.

But hark! What hope has almost fled at the hum of aircraft near,
It heard the clatter of iron hoofs and the neigh of a cantering steed.

Now has the mustard merry breathless the most inspiring heroes,
He bursts the shoot of volleyes from the flattering volunteer thrusts!

What spell so much could serve them in that losing battle's clash,
Courage, boys! It is the General! Onward cantering! On with Scouk

Now forward to the battery! They find it ready our
Thanks a hero from his loyal friend and a hero's voice to cheer.

And after the level plain they pass, and up the slippery hill.
Still fast of shot and volleys smoke but cry is "Onward" still.

And now they pass the low ravine they shudder o'er the wall
The fatal shoot shall strikes him they see their leader fall

Front on, grim on, Each volunteer, I hope more stern—they were his feel,
And like the yelps of a hound the clanging salutes roared.

No mad fever cry of vengeance as they reached the mountain's crest,
Then rushed in surging tide the flood of life-blood from the breasts.

You on rand the rest shoot comrades came to stay their second flight,
Dashed on to meet the foe in fists and buried them from the height

Their hands, who can say might, by equal service led,
For all and any on to one—only of victorious end.

One speck marred, one drought may red that gallant little band
That look of no forsaking for should o'er no hate their and

A thousand men laid down their arms to forces shelter for
Blush, noble land of economics, for they representations of war

Sleep, heroes Rest upon the hill where valor's dead was done,
No flower shall ever wither in a crown so richly won

Who a Cornett can near her sons, the bravest of the brave
From the campsite of Ashburton to the placid western wave

So surely as shall come the day that folds your soothless form
In all future patriotic memory you and festal rights perform

And thine, whose sacred dust entombed on yonder summit lies,
Beneath that noble monument far-reaching toward the skies,

Thy name shall be a holy word, a trumpet note to 'I
When bravery a mark is needed and they hear their country call

And tribute rose shall take their; rose shall ever ag on their knee
And hail the old tale year and then shall speak of thee—

Me is the noblest name we have in all our bright array
He taught our youth to follow not the death knight but the way

He showed our might, he led our arms, he conquered the he fell
He gave up all he had—his life—for the land he loved so well."

A LETTER FROM HON. HENRY GRIFFIN

GRAND HAVEN, Mich., May 25, 1889.

JUSTUS A. GRIFFIN.

My Dear Nephew,—Many thanks for the copy of the Hamilton *Spectator*, received yesterday, dated May 3, 1889, and containing memoirs of the city of Hamilton in 1832. Major Glassford's paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society. I was so much interested in the Major's humorous notes of the early days of your city that I propose to give you, for the benefit of the Historical Society, a statement about the city as it was, five years before the major and his party arrived in Hamilton.

First, I would say that Colonel Chichester S. Griffin, mentioned by Mr. Glassford as a Justice of the Peace and who died in Oct. 1847 was my eldest brother, Rev. W. S. Griffin, D.D., of Stamford, Ont., and H. R. Griffin, M.D., of Brantford, Ont. are my nephews. Doctor H. S. Griffin of your city, is my grand-nephew. My brother Smith Griffin, Esq. who was a U. E. Loyalist, came to Canada, in 1784, at the age of 16 years, with his father, mother, and ten of his eleven brothers and sisters. They came from Dutchess County, N. Y., and when they reached Queenston there were only two buildings, taverns and a blacksmith shop. At Queenston the women and children were put into the bottomed boats and with the aid of the men counted round the lake shore while the rest of the men took the horses and came through the woods to Canada. They all settled at Smithville in the Township of Grimsby south, who of I was born.

In 1827 I purchased from Ab aham K. Smith, a street but deep, two-story house, 24 feet x 60 feet, for £300. It was situated on the corner of King and John streets. I then went to Montreal and New York, and bought a general stock of merchandise. My last purchase was at Rochester N. Y. 500 barrels of salt, which I shipped on the Hon. James Crooks vessel the Margaret, Capt. M. tchell. I ordered one half the cargo de vered at Hamilton, (there was no canal to connect the bay with Lake Ontario) the vessel anchored on a quarter of a mile perhaps, and a large flat bot omed boat brought

the salt and other merchandise through the Welland canal and up to the Hamilton wharf. I think Mr Land did that business. The other half of the cargo I sent to Grimsby. My business was dealing in all kinds of merchandise and produce.

John Smith was my clerk in Hamilton. I visited that store every week, by the old Troy stage and four which carried the mail once per day. Letter postage, 25 cents. John Smith was in business on the south-east corner of King and John streets a few years later. In Mr Sheldon's house, until he was appointed Sheriff of Brant County where he died at an advanced age. My store and Mr Sheldon's did the principal business. Thomas Stinson had a little fancy dry goods store in a small dwelling house room. Soon after purchasing this store I built a small brick store shop adjoining this was the first brick store in Hamilton.

In 1830, I sold my store, the brick outer shop and the appurtenances of an acre of land to Thomas Stinson, where he built a large brick store subsequently. Mr. Casey had a good sized brick hotel on the corner opposite Sheldon's only two brick buildings then in town-ship was the second.

I well remember the names of my customers at Hamilton sixty years ago. Richard Beasley was one on a farm which I think he sold to Sir Allen McNab, then a young and popular lawyer from Toronto, who lived large customer. Nelson Burlington only frame hotel on the corner at the west end of King's terrace park. It was a great bold rip for that time. Brook fire and he died soon before it was finished inside. George and Peter Hamilton were also good customers. A. K. Smith and John Thomson were merchants were honest men. Dr Strachan, on the mountain, neighbours was Colonel Brown, of Waterdown, and numerous customers from Ancaster Grand River Settlement, Dundas, Nelson and even Brantford and farmers from Enfield.

The population of Hamilton was about 300 or 400 souls when I bought out A. K. Smith.

At the time of the war of 1812 I was about six or seven years old. My father was a captain in the Lincoln Militia and five of his brothers served in the same regiment. The last but one my father was engaged a was Lundy's Lane. [illegible] that he had charge of the commissariat and I have seen our meadows at Smithville filled with cattle for the army. I remember seeing a squadron of U. S.

army pass our farm. One time I saw a company of Americans sold ers stopping on our kitchen floor, and the next week a company of Canadia Militia occupied the same place. That must have been about the time of the battle of Stony Creek.

With a good library, plenty of Canadian and American papers, and general good health, I enjoy life even at my advanced age.

Yours Truly,

HENRY GRIFFIN.

N. B. The Hon. Henry Griffin who wrote the foregoing letter died at Grand Haven, Mich. July 6, 1869. He belonged to a family which though never prominently identified in history may be considered a type of a large class of Canadian Loyalists, having in a measure every generation acted an honorable and patriotic part.

THE CALL TO BATTLE

BY STEPHEN HARTWELL ARMSTRONG

Where is the coward that would not dare
To fight for such a land?
—Marmion

In name of Canada, be first in danger's field
The sword of foreign and of lawless wield
Be strength the shield to defend and save
A peak'ss free and noble land her brave

In name of Canada, by your country's name
Way crown all glory, her unsullied fame.
By the bright legends immortal fresh as Queenston won
Undaunted eye it visitor's favourite son

Oh, by the shades of Stony Creek's ye rickets dead
By martyr insult at Lundy's Lane who bled,
By heroes gained on Chrysler a fertile plain,
By those in victory's arms at Chateauguay slain
By Britain's thousand drowned deeds ambition,
Remember from none to those, from others to mine
In name of Canada stay your loyalties pains
A deathless monument to future days

Oh, let your courage still triumphant rise
Exalt your red cross banner to the skies,
Transcend the fairest names in history's page
The brightest actions of a future age.
Use reign of freedom; let your arms restore
And hell invasion fall, by rise no more!

The banner was at the battle of Chrysler's farm and is now a relic

THE MAPLE LEAF FOREVER

BY ALEXANDER MUIR.

In days of yore from Britain's shore
Wolfe The dauntless hero came,
And planted firm Britannia's flag
On Canada's fair domain
Three wars it won, our land to shun
And, joined in love brotherly,
Thro Thistle, shamrock Rose entwine
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus

The Maple Leaf The Maple Leaf
The Maple Leaf Forever
God bless our Queen and heaven bless
The Maple Leaf Forever

At Queenston Heights and Lundy's Lane,
Our brave fathers side by side
For freedom, home and fireside bled
Their foemen thick and wide
And loud our rights with might upheld
We swear to yield them never
Our watchword countries shall be
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus The Maple Leaf etc.

On fair Dominion new extends
From Cape Race to Nootka Sound
May peace forever be our lot
And plenteous stores a board
And may those true of love be ours
Which discord cannot sever
And flourish green o'er freedom's home
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus The Maple Leaf etc.

On merry England's far famed land
May kind heaven sweetly smile
God bless all Ireland everywhere
And Ireland a flowerald Isle.
The rose the song wish love and peace,
The thistle seal foretell
God Save our Queen and heaven bless
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus —The Maple Leaf etc.

FORM OF SCHEDULE DISTRIBUTED BY THE [illegible] WORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

AS A MEANS OF COLLECTING HISTORICAL DATA

A schedule of items furnished the Society by [illegible] of the county of [illegible] in the Province of Ontario.

1 Place of birth of informant, age and date of birth
2 How and in Ontario date of arrival in the Province
3 Occupation pursued by informant and locality
4 Father's name, age and date of birth
5 Father's residence
6 Mother's name age and date of birth
7 Mother's residence
8 Ancestors residence.
9 Where informant was educated
10 Name of instructors.
11 Subjects taught
12 Names of leading residents in Ontario with whom you have been acquainted.
13 Personal reminiscences.
14 Names of members of Legislature and of Parliament for your county or city and for what period of time they served.
15 Names of Judges, Mayors, Magistrates and other officials
16 What military organizations.
17 Names of officers
18. What military actions.
19 Recollections, if any in which you participated.
20 Civic disturbances, if any the cause and outcome of same.
21 Recollections as to the early settlers in this province
22 Recollections as to the Indians.
23 Their characteristics and customs
24 Do you possess any Indian or other relics or documents that would be interesting to examine?
25 Would you permit inspection of them by the society or

WHAT WORTH WHILE WORK C[illegible] O[illegible]

contribute the same toward the completion of [illegible] n usefu o be somely?

26. Are you aware of any old c documents or specimens that would be to the advan age of the soc ety to possess?

27. State fully any additions you are in possession of bearing upon the history of the g ow nce.

28. Furnish the names and addresses of any persons whom you th nk could give any informa on as to traditions, c[illegible]s, specimens er

29. Mention the occupations of prom nent early sett ers, n so giving addresses

30. Furnish any informa on as your opinion desirable but oc ety should possess not embodied n above items.

Dated at th e day of 8

Signature of said mem

Occupation

Residence

RESOLUTIONS OF THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

In 1890 applicat on was made to the Council of the City of Hamilton for the purchase of a port on of the ground known as "Earthwirks," constructed n 1813 on Burlington Heights, when the Executive Council of the Association passed he following resolutions

Whereas, having learned with surpr se and regret, that the Cemetery Committe of the City Council are offering for sa e a further portion of the g ounds known as Burlington Heights Breastworks, to be used for pr vate purposes, at the very time when pe tions are before Parliament pray ng for the erect on thereon of a suitable memorial to commemorate the spot constructed in defence of the country whereon a handful of brave men utterly routed an invading army numerically forty times their own streng h, and preserved the whole of this southern part of Ontario. And believing that such act on was taken without full knowledge of the historic va ue of those grounds. Therefore resolved that this Executive Council of the Wentworth Historical Society solemnly protests against such action o the City Council, and against any further encroachment upon those memorable grounds."

At a meeting of the City Council subsequently held, a resolution was unanimously carried endorsing the views of the Society and declaring that no further disposition of the grounds n quest on should be made.

Petitions from the society have been forwarded to the Federal Government pray ng for the erection of suitable memorials on the Stony Creek battle grounds and on Burlington Heights, and the society has fair reason for believing that the prayer of the pet tion will be g anted.

Moved by Judge Muir seconded by Richard Bull, and resolved

That the Wentworth Historical So iety while deeply deploring the loss it has sustained by the death of the late T. C. Mewburn desires to express its h gh appreciation of the valuable services

fendered by him to the society in forwarding the objects of the same.

And it also desires to express a great admiration of his unswerving loyalty to the Throne of Great Britain, his outspoken views on the subject of British connexion, his intense love for Canada, his adopted country, and his untiring efforts to impress the growing generation of Canadians with the spirit of patriotism, and to commend to all Canadians his career in such respect as an example worthy to be followed.

Resolution of thanks to the Committee of the Sir John A. Macdonald Monument about to be erected in this city.

Resolved—That this society feeling much gratified at learning that the Committee of the Sir John A. Macdonald's Monument has decided that a niche be made in the Corner Stone of the monument, in which the "Proceedings" of the Society just published, shall be placed, desires to thank such Committee for the honor thus conferred.

LIST OF PAPERS AND ARTICLES DONATED TO THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Royal Society of Canada—Copies of proceedings. 9 Vols. 1882 1891 and 1892.

Rev G. A. Ball—Copies of papers read and newspapers and clippings, from Lundy's Lane Society

J G Y Burkholder—3 Vols Anglo American Magazine 1855.

Adam Brown—Debates and proceedings House of Commons Dr Morgan—Debates and proceeding House of Commons.

D Ross Instrument—Blue Books and Report of Canada an Archivist

T C. Mewburn—Old Deeds, Letters Documents, Books and Relics

Hon. A. Mckellar—Photograph of Medal of Old Hand Mill

M Amsterdam—Documents re-est ament of Lundy's Lane

Hon J D Gillis—Documents and Resolutions

Mr J Biddle—Sir Francis Bond Head's Journal re of 1837 8

Mr J Merritt—Life of Hon W H. Merritt

Capt Roberts—Old Newspapers, etc

Major J Cowgill—Old Newspapers and Papers

J A Gr[illegible]n—Old Newspapers Papers and Pamphlets

T H S[illegible]nsen—Old Newspapers, 1851

Mrs Coombs—Canon Ball from Navy Island 1837

Mrs C Lee—Sword, and other relics of 1812

Mrs Gregory—Old and Valuable Documents.

Mrs. R J Hamilton—Engraving, Death of Wolfe and Proceedings of Parliament, 1818.

Mr John W Jones—Observations on a trip through West Indies, United States and State of Account of Upper Canada 1830, by D Thomas Rolph

Indenture of E. and S.—Deed of Land James Cameron, of Township Ancaster U C and his wife, to John Ross, of York in Home District. Dated 5th October 1834.

Indenture—Chas. S Perley of Lundy's Lane Burford, County of Oxford, to Archibald McLellan, of London, U C., to John Ross. Dated 11th April 1834.

Land.-Gen. Murray with Thos Street, Andw Stevan and Jno. Lyons, Esq Trustees Parchment settlement re Mr and Mrs Rad cliffe. Dated 23rd March 1841

Parchment exemplification of probate of will of James McLellan deceased in the eleventh year of transmission of William Archbishop of Canterbury Dated 8th November 1838

Patent Grant from Peregrine Maitland, Governor to John Andrew Stevenson Dated 18th October 1824

Grant—Lieut.-Gov Gore to Jacob S. Hall 200 acres in Township of Thornhill, County of Lincoln Dated 2nd May 1820.

Grant—Lieut. Gov Hunter to Philip Rose Dated 5th June 1800

LIST OF NEWSPAPERS.

"The Spectator" St Davids, U C		3 d May	18 6
		17th May	816
		31st May	816
		14th June	816
The Gleaner and Niagara Newspaper		16th May	1820
	Published by A Heron		
		4 th April	1820
		23rd Mar	1827
		23rd Sep	1826
		28th Oct.	1826
		20th Jan.	1827
		6th Jan	1827
		30th June,	27
		16th Feb.	1827
		24th Feb	1827
		17th Aug.	1826
		3 d Feb.,	1827
		27th Jan	1827
"Morning Banner" Hamilton C. W		16th Mar	1857
with full account of Desjardins canal accident (Presented by Thos H Stinson Esq.)			
The Herald of Temperance		15 th Aug.	1840
G D Griffin, Hamilton, C. W publishes and proprietor, con a ning account of visit of Prince of Wales and Battle of Queenston Heights.			

"The Herald of Truth," 1st Aug. 1861 to 1st Sept., 1861

Printed article, "To the Electors of the County of Halton, by a farmer." 824

Discussing qualification of four candidates viz Geo Ralph Caleb Hopkins James Cooke and M. O'Rielly father of the late Miles O'Reilly (Presented by Miss O'Reilly)

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to John Kost, November 14th 1825

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to Elizabeth Cameron, daughter of Jacob Summer a U E Loyalist June 6th, 1822.

Grant—Sir John Colborne to Eva Clare daughter of Moses Winans, U E Loyalist, November 1st 1832

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to Abraham Vannowen December 1st, 1824.

Select Poems—Public Documents of Province of Nova Scotia, by Thomas B. Akins, D. C. L. (Presented by Miss Minnie S. Nead, of Halifax.)

Mount's History of Canada, 1804 Presented by Rebecca Jarvis Hamilton.

Laws of Canada 1804 Presented by Mrs Nelson Mills.

LIST OF MEMBERS OF THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Armstrong, Geo. H
Alexander John
Baker Hugh C.
Ballens James
Barnard Major P
Barr John A
Bastien, George M.
Bartlett, Cameron
Beasley Thomas
Bearman F W
Begue Rev. H S (Dundas)
Bock e John W
Bo ck Henry John
Bowman, W l am
Brown, Adam
Bruce, Alexander Q C
Bruce, John A
Bruce Frank C.
Buchanan, W W
Burton Warren F
Buchanan, J G.
Bruce, Wi l am
Bu l Richard
Bull Eldon J
Pol George W
Burkholder J G Y
Cahi l, James
Cah ll E. D
Calder John
Case H N
Charlton B E
Chisholm C. S
Carpenter F M. M.P (Winona)
Carpenter Henry
Carroll Cyrus
Chisholm James, M. A.
Cornell Charles M
Cummings, James
Davis Samuel
Daylool, F W
Du and Charles (Toronto)
Ross y. C. VanNorman M. D
Eastman F W
Wi l ams C. J
Freeman Ranson
Ferres, James
Cage R. E
Gates, F W. Sen
Gates, Arthur R
Ghent, S. H
Gibson Hon J M
Geddes, J Gam Me, Very Rev
Dean of N agara
Gawler Alexander
Griffin, Justus A.
Gunn, A.
Gunnis Wi l am
Gurnett, L. A. (Ancaste)
Gasgow Ma o John
Ham lton R J
Hillman O. S
Hun ng, O A.
Jones, John W L. L. B.
Jones, A ex (Stony Creek)
Kelly Daniel
Kennedy R. Æ
Kenrick E. (Ancaste)
K lson Ernest R.

Lattson H N
Kidner Frank
Land Col John
Land John H
Land Peter M
Land R E A.
Lar se S F I B Q C.
Lees, Wa kin, Sene
Lees, William J.
Lees Geo ge H
Lester Thomas W
Lister Joseph
Lovridge Robert
Lovridge James M
Lucas, K A
Magill Col Charles
Malloch A E. M D
Malloch F S.
Mar n Edward, Q C
Mar n Richard S.
Martin, Geo. E.
Martin, W G
Mewburn Thomas Chilton
Mewburn Sidney Chilton
Miller Thomas, M D
Mills, George H
Mil e William H.
Mills, James H
Mills, Frances H
Mills, Sidney George
Milne W.
Moore Lyman
Moore, Major Alexander H
Moore J H
Morgan, William S
Mun John Judge C. C
Mulloch, Luke (Waterdown)
MacLennan Hon. Donald
McKellar Hon. Archd. Sheriff County Wentworth
McKenzie Thos H (Dundas)
McLaren, Mrs. Henry
McKay Alexander M. P
Macke an, Frank Q C
Macnab Duncan A.
Macnelcan, Henry
McCullough, C. R
Nes Hen y
Nisbet J W Q C
Nelles, H E (Grimsby)
O'Reil y M s, Q C.
O'Reil y Major J Edwin, Q C.
Peters, Mr (Winona)
Ryckman S. S M P
Pottenger John
Plewlow J. R.
Ramsay A. C
Rodney Henry T M. D
Rosebrugh, John W M D.
Ross, F Samuel
Sanford, Hon. William E.
Scott John J
Stinson Thomas jr.
Smith F
Stewart, James
Stuart Philip H
Stuart, John
Smith Edward F
Southam William
Thomson George C
Walker W F M A I L F Q C. Dead
Walker James
Wo verton Algernon, M. D
Watson, Thomas C.
Zreland, Capt. William

LIST OF LIEUTENANT GOVERNORS FROM 1792 TO 1892

UPPER CANADA.

Simcoe, Col. John Graves	Jy. 1792	to	9 Sept. 1796
Russell, Peter	July 31 1796		
Peter, Peter	Aug. 22 1796		
Gore, Administor	Sept. 21 1806		
Gore, Francis	Aug. 22, 1806		
Brock, Major-Gen.	Sept. 20, 23		
Sheaffe, Sir Roger Hale	Oct. 20 1811		
Richardson, Maj. Gen. Francis de	1812		
Drummond, Sir Gordon	Dec. 12 1813		
Murray, Sir George	Aug. 8 1815		
Maitland, Sir Peregrine	July 1818		
Smith, Samuel	June 12 1818		
Maitland, Sir Peregrine.	Aug. 14, 1818		
Smith, Samuel	March 8, 1836		
Colborne, Sir John	Nov 4th, 1838		
Head, Sir Francis Bond	Aug 29, 1854		
Head, Sir George	March 18, 1858		

Monck, Viscount	Sept. 2, 1861	to	30 July 1868
Young, John	July 31, 1868		1 Nov 1868
Howland, William Pearce	Nov 1, 1868		25 May 1869
Archibald, Adams George	May 25, 1869		2 Oct 1873
Cauchon, Joseph Edouard	Oct 2, 1873		25 Nov 1873
Caron, Sir Adolphe Philippe	Nov 25, 1873		25 Oct 1876
Robitaille, Théodore	Oct 25, 1876		25 Oct 1879
Letellier de St. Just, Luc	Oct 25, 1879		25 Oct 1884
Chapleau, Sir Joseph Adolphe	Oct 25, 1884		25 Oct 1892

UNITED CANADA

Lord Aylesford	Oct. 19, 1892	to	23 Sept. 1897
Jenkins, Sir Richard Rouse	Sept 23 1897		Jan 11th, 1898
Patteson, Sir Charles Theophilus	Jan 11, 1898		March 10, 1903
Caldecott, Charles Stuart	March 10, 1903		Nov 7th 1904
Cathcart, Charles Murray, Earl of	Nov. 07, 1904		14 Nov 1905
Clarke, Hon. Sir Henry Pellatt	April 24, 1905		1 Sept 1911
Gibson, John Morison	Sept. 01, 1911		Dec. 18th 1916
Egerton, Hon. Sir William	Dec. 18, 1916		June 15th 1919
Hood, Sir Samuel Hume	June 16, 1919		Oct. 24th, 1924
Hyndman, Lionel Clarence	Oct. 24, 1924		Nov 2nd 1927
Williamson, Sir William Ramsay	Nov. 2nd, 1927		Feb 22nd, 1929
Mowat, Charles Stanley Thomas	Feb. 22, 1929		Nov 1st, 1934
Mowat, Charles Stanley Viscount	Nov 1st, 1934		7 Jan 1935
Bruce, Sir John	Jan. 7, 1935		Feb. 12th 1946

ONTARIO

Scott, Hon. Sir Alexander Wilkes	July 4, 1946	to	7 July 1946
Matthews, William Procter	July 8, 1946		Nov 15th 1946
Crea, Col. John Willoughby	Nov 15, 1946		May 15th, 1952
Macdonald, Hon. Sir Ronald Leonard	May 15, 1952		22nd 1957
Robinson, John Beverley	July 2, 1957		May 31st, 1957
Campbell, Sir Alexander	June 1, 1957		2 Nov 1958
Aylesworth, George Alexander	May 24, 1958		— — —

Administrator

WENTWORTH
HISTORICAL
SOCIETY
JOURNAL
AND
PROCEEDINGS
5
1892-1908
545
W4
Univ. of
Toronto
Library

JOURNAL AND TRANSACTIONS

OF THE

Wentworth Historical Society

VOL. II

Authors of Papers are alone responsible for statement made and opinions expressed therein

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

1444 11
20 1 11

HAMILTON
[illegible]
1892

F
5545
W43W4
v.1-5

CONTENTS

List of Subscribers
Preface
Organization
By Laws 10
Honorary Council 11
Executive Council 11
Office Bearers 11
Outing at Stony Creek, 12
Battle of Stony Creek—By J H Land 21
Fifty Seven Years Experience of Canadian Life—By John Glasgow 38
President's Addresses 41 77
Notice of Autobiography—By the Very Rev J G Geddes D D 44
Champlain the Father and Founder of Canada—By Mrs. John Ross Robertson 48
United Empire Loyalists of the Eighteenth Century as Imperial Federationists—By Rev E J Feesenden 85
Canadian History—By the Hon Donald MacInnes 61 120
Historical Societies—By Mrs. S A. Curzon 108
Recollections of Col Talbot—By the Hon Archt McLellan 115
Delegates Centennial Reports 146
Crusade of the Seventeenth Century—By Mrs. John Ross Robertson 150
Visit to Kingston in 1851 A reminiscence of Lord Elgin and a tribute to Sir John a Macdonald—By Geo R Mills 169
Topographical Sketch of Hamilton—By Thos. H McKenzie 178
Battle of Queenston Heights—By William Thomas White 182
Letter from Hon. Henry Gratin 185
Call to Battle—By George Hawkesworth Armstrong 188
The Maple Leaf Forever—By Alexander Muir 189
Form of Schedule 190
Resolutions of the Wentworth Historical Society 192
List of Papers and Articles Devoted by the Wentworth Historical Society 194
List of Members 197
Addenda 200
List of Lieutenant Governors 201

LIST OF SUBSCRIBERS TO THE PUBLISHING FUND, 1892

Hon D MacIntyre,	$10 00
Geo M Mills,	10 00
F W Peaconan	10 00
J M Lottridge	5 00
Major H McLaren	5 00
Hon Judge J Muir	5 00
John W Jones	5 00
Hon Arch McKellar	3 00
S H Ghent,	5 00
Adam Brown,	5 00
Alex McKay M P	5 00
W E Walker Q C	5 00
Frank C Bruce	5 00
John A Bruce,	5 00
Alex Bruce, Q C	5 00
Edward Martin Q C	5 00
Hon J M Gibson	10 00
Hon W E Sanford	5 00
E A Lucas	2 00
Warren Burton	3 00
C M Counsell	3 00
Frank H Mills	10 00
William Stribbans	10 00
Mrs John Calder	5 00
John Hoodless	2 00
Frank Mackelcan Q C	10 00
John H Land,	5 00
Col John Land	3 00
James Furres	2 00
S S Eyckman, M P	5 00
F W Gates,	2 00
Major A H Moore	5 00
Hugh C Baker	5 00
Thomas Beasley (City Clerk)	5 00
A G Ramsay	2 00
John Stuart	2 00
John A Barr	5 00
Reginald Kennedy	5 00
Sidney George Mills	5 00
R E A Land	

PREFACE.

A RECOGNITION of the neglected state into which much of the historic ground in the Province of Ontario had fallen, led to the inauguration of the Wentworth Historical Society. The strip of land lying between Lakes Erie and Ontario, will ever remain identified with the history of Canada; for as it does one of the great battle grounds upon which five races have struggled and fought for victory—the Indian, French, British American, and Canadian.

The War of 1812-14 and the Rebellion of 1837-38 proved crucial tests of the loyalty of the United Empire Loyalists towards the British Government, and it is more particularly to these two epochs in our history that the people of Ontario turn with interest, as to this lovely garden cluster the memories of their most loyal struggles. Brock and the memorable Battle of Queenston Heights will never be forgotten as long as the Niagara River speeds past the monument erected to his memory.

The objects of the Society are clearly laid down in the Constitution, and are: it is assumed, of such an order of thought that the prosecuting and fulfilling of the same can only tend to the development and stability of a national life, which shall embrace the Canadian half of the continent of North America.

The Wentworth Historical Society felt that this year of centennial celebrations must not pass away without placing upon record by publication, what contemporary and corroborative testimony it had been enabled to gather together during the four years of its existence by tracing the rise and growth of our provincial life. This Society aims at recording history, or current events with fidelity

and accuracy leaving the publication of scientific and pol shed literature to some of our sister associations To curtail or make an abstract of some of the papers, would destroy much of their value and lessen what in the future will be looked upon as being amongst our most important contributions.

The Society takes this opportunity of thanking the public generally, the press, and the several sister societies and associations in the Province, for the hearty co operation extended to it in responding to the requests made in the large number of circulars distributed through the country asking for information regarding the settlement of the country Biographical sketches of pioneer families and persons holding important positions, or of those who have been associated or identified with any great movements in the religious, political educational social or philanthropic development of the country Any such reports or data will always be gladly received as an important communication and brought before the consideration of the executive council

The Society hopes that much good has been accomplished by the dissemination of literature in the form of circulars containing copies of the Constitution list of membership, and drafted questions seeking information as to early settlers, their progress and other matters of historical interest.

The Society further desires to acknowledge the advantage it has gained by affiliation with the Royal Society of Canada.

ORGANIZATION.

On the evening of December 17th 1888, the following gentlemen met in the Hamilton Association Rooms Hamilton, Ont, to discuss the advisability of forming a Historical Society for the County of Wentworth and vicinity viz. Geo H M Ells, F W Fear man, Geo. M Barton, J H. Land R chard Ball F M Land, J Moffatt, Geo. H Lees Jnstns A. Griffin and Capt Wm. Zealand.

The organization was decided upon and on the 8th Jan 1889 the officers were elected, constitution adopted, and the Wentworth Historical Society was fairly launched.

The following is the Constitution

NAME

The name of the society shall be THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

OBJECTS.

Its objects shall be,

1.—To prosecute researches into the history and archæology of the province of Ontario, and into the genealogy of the inhabitants thereof

2.—To publish the results of those researches so far as may be deemed advisable

3.—To collect and maintain a library of books, pamphlets and manuscripts, more especially such as relate to the history of this province

4.—To collect and preserve such archæological and other specimens relics and traditions, as tend to illustrate that history

5.—To record passing events of importance with accuracy

6.—To create and perpetuate a closer and more friendly relationship between the early settlers of the country and their descendants

MEMBERSHIP

The Society shall consist of active and honorary members

Active members, residents in the county of Wentworth or with

to ten miles thereof shall pay a subscription fee of one dollar per annum in advance

Honorary members shall be admitted without fee or imposition of any kind

Honorary membership shall be conferred only upon such persons wheresoever resident, as, in the opinion of the Society, may for some special reason be considered entitled to such distinction

Payment by any member of a fee of twenty dollars shall entitle him to life membership, and from the time of such payment he shall be free from all annual and other fees whatsoever

From and after the first day of May next every candidate for admission to membership of the Society shall be proposed and seconded by members at an ordinary or general meeting of the Society, and shall be elected by a two-thirds vote of the members present at such ordinary or general meeting.

All votes for membership shall be by ballot

Every member on being elected shall either personally, or through his mover or seconder, pay his annual subscription of one dollar previous to his name being entered on the roll of members

Any member who shall refuse or neglect to pay his dues for two years after they have accrued, provided he has been notified of his delinquency by the Secretary, shall be considered as having withdrawn himself from the Society and the Secretary shall erase his name from the list of members

OFFICERS

The officers of the Society shall consist of seventeen persons all of whom shall be active members, viz: A President, three Vice-Presidents, a Secretary Treasurer, Corresponding Secretary, and eleven other members. These shall form the Executive Council of the Society and the President Vice-Presidents and Secretary Treasurer shall be *ex-officio* members thereof.

The government and exclusive management of the Society's affairs shall be, and hereby is, vested in the said Executive Council five members whereof shall be necessary to form a quorum

The President, Vice-Presidents Secretary Treasurer, and eleven Executive Councilors shall in future be elected annually by ballot at an annual meeting to be held at the headquarters of the Society or at such other place as may be agreed upon, at eight o'clock

on the evening of the fifth day of June, or the first legal day thereafter of each succeeding year

If any member of the Executive Council shall be absent from the meetings for a continuous period of three months, unless by reason of illness absence from the province, or other just cause, his office may be declared vacant by the Society and a successor elected in his stead.

In case of demission of office by any Executive Councilor, whether by death resignation or otherwise, the vacancy thereby created shall be filled at the next regular meeting of the Society, by the election of another member in his place, and the person so elected shall hold office for the unexpired term of the person vacating the same

The President, or in case of his absence one of the Vice-Presidents or in case of their absence a chairman *pro tem*, shall preside at all meetings of the Society and shall have a casting vote He shall be entitled to decide all questions of order, and his decision shall be subject to an appeal to the Executive Council, whose decision shall be final and conclusive.

The Secretary Treasurer shall keep the minutes and records of the Society and give due notice of its meetings. For the time being and until the appointment of a special officer for that purpose shall become necessary he shall also act as Librarian He shall receive all monies of the Society and disburse the same subject to the order of the Executive Council. He shall further more keep an account of the receipts and expenditure and submit the same to the Society at its annual meeting, or whenever required to do so.

MISCELLANEOUS.

The Society shall hold ordinary meetings for the despatch of business on the first Tuesday in every month, at the hour of eight p. m., when the presence of seven members shall be necessary to form a quorum.

A special meeting of the Society may be called by the President or either of the Vice-Presidents upon a requisition, signed by at least five members, which meeting shall be competent to enter on only the business for which it was specially called

The Society shall at any of its ordinary meetings, have power

to amend its Constitution and make or alter a By-Law if moved and seconded and adopted by a two-thirds vote of those present provided three months notice of such proposed change had been given at a former ordinary meeting

The Executive Council shall have power to appoint an Advisory Board consisting of two members of the Society from each township in the county who shall advise with the Executive on all matters referred to them occuring in their respective townships.

BY-LAWS

1.—The President shall be *ex officio* chairman of all meetings, ordinary or special, where he shall be present.

2.—In case of the absence of the President, the Vice Presidents shall preside, taking rank by seniority

3.—Should neither President nor Vice President be present at any meeting, ordinary or extraordinary the members present may elect a member to preside, who for the time being shall be clothed with the powers of the President.

4.—In case of two members rising to address the meeting at the same time, the presiding officer shall decide who shall take precedence

5.—Any member addressing the meeting shall do so through the chairman or presiding officer

6.—At all meetings the Chair is to be taken punctually at the hour appointed; and in case thirty minutes shall elapse without a quorum, the meeting will stand adjourned until such time as the members present shall name and appoint

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

The order of business at the meetings of the Society shall be as follows

1.—Calling to order
2.—Reading and confirming minutes.
3.—Reading and referring correspondence, applications, etc.
4.—Nomination and election of members.
5.—Introduction of new members
6.—Reports of committies
7.—Inquiries and notices of motion
8.—Unfinished and miscellaneous business
9.—Adjournment.

OFFICE-BEARERS.

	President	1st Vice Pres	2nd Vice-Pres.	3rd Vice-Pres.	Secretary Treas
1889	Geo. H. Mills.	Hon. A. McKellar	J E. O'Reilly		L H Land
1890	Geo H Mills.	Hon. A. McKellar	F W Fearman	Mrs. Isaac Buchanan	J H Land
1891	Geo H Mills.	Hon. A McKellar	F W Fearman	Mrs J Rose Holden	J H Land
1892	Geo. H. Mills	Hon A McKellar	F W Fearman	Mrs J Rose Holden	J H Land

Honorary Council.—Hon. G W Allen Pres. Historical Society of Ontario; Rev H Scadding D D Pres York Pioneers Rev Canon Bull M A Pres Lundy's Lane Historical Society; The Presidents of the Pioneer and Historical Societies of Lethbridge and McLeod Miles O'Reilly Q C Very Rev J Gamble Geddes D D Dean of Niagara; Robert Jarvis Hamilton; Col. John Land Peter S. VanWagner and Mrs John Rose Holden.

Executive Council, 1892.—Geo H Mills president, Hon. Arch McKellar, F W Fearman Mrs J Rose Holden Hon D McInnes F M Carpenter M P. J Alexander H C Baker, John Mur. Judge C C J W Jones *T H Stinson, Richard Bull Alex. McKay M P. Hon J M Gibson John A Barr J H Land secretary Justus Griffin, corresponding secretary.

*Since deceased.

OUTING AT STONY CREEK

The outing of the Society was held on the Stony Creek battle ground the 5th of June 1889, to commemorate the 76th anniversary of that memorable battle when quite one thousand ladies and gentlemen were present to greet them

The gathering represented all parts of the county of Wentworth and some of the adjoining counties as well. Among those present were Mr Geo H Mills, President of the Society Hon Archibald McKellar First Vice-President Mr J H. Land, Secretary and Treasurer, and Messrs Lymar Moore, H C Baker F W Fearman, J W Jones Richard Bull and Ald T H. Stinson members of the Executive Council, also Hon J. M. Gibson, Provincial Secretary, and Messrs. Peter F Iman Peter S Van Wagner James Somerville M. P. A D Lee W S Buikholder, H B Witton, George Roach James A Weir Jacob Burkholder, Crawford Cowan, John Carscallen John Van Wagner William Nash N F Burely, J N Waddell Robert Evans, M Murphy William Jones, C D Blachford James Laidlaw John Combs, Alva Jones, Alva G Jones J E Laidlaw Justus Griffin F MacKelcan, Q C., John Davis, Major Glasgow George M Barton F C. Fearman George Holder Henry Lutz, F J Culhane Chas Weaver, Murray Fetzt, Erland Lee, A Lee A. D Cameron John Alexander Charles Lemon Jonathan Pottruff Henry Felker, William Jones John Gullen, Mark Barker, W A Howell Isaac Corman John W Vandusen William A Lottridge F C Van Wagner E Hopkins Thomas Jones R R Smith Clerk of the Township of Saltfleet Dr Malloch, Dr Borgess W K Secord, W H Marshall J D Lutz Hiram Smith Henry Spera, Marshall Hopkins, Levi Neil Wm Harris, Samuel Patterson J B. Smith J B. Springstead J C Moore James Springstead Wm. E Orr J E Walker S Dean Jasper Springstead W H Woldehense, Wm Fortman Henry Fortman Capt. W. Lee George Stewart, Thomas Stewart P Utter Wm Williams, James Granger Elias Pettit, Henry Flewelling, George Corman, W H Corman, Abram Corman, Geo. Wilhams,

Thomas Murphy H A Coombs, Dr Carr Archibald Spera, Wm Spera, Rufus Glover Charles Marshall, John Springstead John Hopkins Nelson St John J W Green, John McNulty John Glover W Hurd, A Condy John Anderson Samuel Bewell, Thomas Carpenter Arthur G Bales, Walter Ghent Wm S Spera John Spera, jr E D Smith K Squire, W A Davis, Thomas Smder, Richard Lacey S Gage John Webb, John Gage W H. Spera, Luther D Crosthwaite Tenis Corman A. C Springstead James Wallace Wesley Peterson, George S. Fisher H E Nelles A S Nelles, D A C Jones, Geo H Lees F Kidner, A. T Freed, and others The County Council attended in a body there being present Mr J W Gage Warden and the following councillors viz Messrs Geo F Lewis, R L. Biggs, M S. Wilson J E. Calder, A R Wardell T A. Walker, Wm Clark John Dickenson W. D Watte, T E Townsend Robert Ferguson, W G Fletcher W B Switzer. Joseph Standell, J W Flewelling Geo Hart, John Nicholson, Dr McGregor T S Henderson and B Leeming. Mr Thomas Stock ex Warder of the County Dr Kinstell, of the Asylum County Treasurer Stock Mr R R Waddell and Caretaker Plastow accompanied the County Council. The Saltfleet Township Council also attended in a body and the City Council was represented by Ald Morgan and Ald. Stinson

There were also those present who remembered the battle though in 1803 they were too young to know much about it One of the oldest was J H. Burkholder He was eleven years old at the time and was born within three miles of Hamilton Ever since 1803 he has lived in the vicinity Mr John Davis was also one of the oldest present He was born about seven miles east of the battlefield in 1803 and has spent the whole of his life, almost, in the vicinity Perhaps the oldest gentleman present was Mr William Macklem who is as old as this century if not a little older and whose recollection of the battle is to a certain extent remembrances of what came under his own observation when a boy Mrs. Brely is believed to be the only living person who was on the battlefield at the time of the great struggle.

The President of the Association, Mr Geo. H Mills, in his opening address, cordially welcomed those present, and said he regarded the large assemblage though the weather was not very auspicious, as a flattering indication that the objects of the Society

received the hearty endorsement of the public He briefly described the objects of the Association, that the chief of these was the collection and preservation of materials for a truthful record of the historical events of this part of the country to collect traditions that would prove valuable to future historians to record with accuracy passing events, and thus aid in welding together a patriotic and distinctively Canadian national sentiment, that will enable us to hand down to our children unimpaired this grand inheritance, our country and our laws, as we received them from our forefathers who preserved them with heroic valor against great odds, when they were of immeasurably less value than they are now Continuing he said that the influence of Societies like this would go far towards strengthening a determination to maintain, continue and even enlarge our affectionate relationship with the Mother Land and that, is the only true course to be adopted if we desire fulfilment of our aspirations, that Canada shall ultimately become a nation among nations and if in the future the developments which time produces may render separation necessary in order that Canada may take an independent place among the ruling powers of the earth, that separation will be sanctioned, but the ties of affection existing between this and our parent land will never be severed and the new nation will carry with it in its constitution, the prestige of England's glory and the abiding principles of Canadian liberty He called upon the Hon J M Gibson to address the audience

The Hon J M Gibson, when moving the first resolution, in a brilliant and exhaustive speech, recounted the history of the battle and clearly set forth the causes which led up to the war of 1812 and 13 He said: "I am sure we are all very much indebted to the Wentworth Historical Society if for nothing else, at all events, for the opportunity they have to-day given us of assembling here and commemorating the anniversary of that well known historical event—the battle of Stony Creek I have often wondered that steps were not taken of a systematic description, to do something in the way of commemorating and rendering permanent the appreciation by the people, of the valor of our ancestors, who took part on that memorable occasion. I am not here by any means to-day to the character of an orator but I have been requested to move a resolution and I do so with a great deal of pleasure

Around me on the platform and on the grounds are men well up in years, men from 50 to 100 years of age some of whom, perhaps, were either present on that occasion or at all events were so familiarly interested in the events in their childhood as to take a peculiar interest in the proceedings of to-day. Not only the elderly gentlemen, but the women of the district their daughters and granddaughters are present, signifying their interest in what is now going on. It has been to me, sir, a matter of great interest since I came upon the ground to be able to shake hands with an elderly lady whose husband was present and took part in that memorable fight the battle of Stony Creek. He referred to the battle of Lundy's Lane one of the most pluckily fought engagements which ever took place in any country and also one of the most sanguinary as the records prove. Are we, the Canadians of to-day he asked, ready to follow the examples of our forefathers in standing up for our country and be being prepared to shed our last drop of blood in defence of her interests? I sympathize with the remarks of the President. I am true to British connection and feel that it is entirely unnecessary for any one to stand on this platform and preach loyalty to the Mother Country because if ever a loyal band of people were gathered together they are before me now." Proceeding, he said, we are proud of the great empire of which we form a part, and while our sympathies will always be found in touch with the Motherland, it is right for us to have aspirations. Let us be proud of our country and endeavor to make it what it is destined to become—a great country—and in the same proportion as we show a resolution to depend upon ourselves, will our Mother Country respect us, and do for us all we can ask, or expect to be done by our parent.

In seconding the resolution Mr. F. W. Fearman said: Mr. Chairman, ladies and gentlemen—I recognize and acknowledge the honor I partake of in being permitted to second this resolution. I also recognize in the language of the resolution the fact that we today stand on almost sacred ground that we have assembled here to day over the ashes of the heroes who 76 years ago took their lives in their hands, and many of them gave them for their homes, families, King, constitution and country, and they are in every sense entitled to our remembrance gratitude, and what honor we can bestow upon their memories, if we can bestow on

theme greater than to proclaim that they died for their country We do not assemble here to-day to erect a Vendome obelisk, to commemorate the ravages of an ambitious imperial tyrant, or an arch to perpetuate the robberies and rapine of a Roman scourge but to endeavor to preserve the memories of the brave men who laid down their lives on the never to be forgotten soil on which we now stand and to celebrate a victory which has proven most important to us Canadians who have succeeded them in a victory which will not be erased from history in all time a victory that has very few equals a victory that has secured the home the family and the country to the British-Canadian people we trust for all time to come a victory that we now assemble to honor and commemorate, and to be ever after held fresh in the love and memory of Canadian people. We must acknowledge the neglect of years past and regret that suitable care and attention have not been given to the memory of the brave and fallen heroes and I trust now, that a suitable monument will be placed over their remains and that at last we fulfil our duty I know sir that old men live in the past and young men in the future and I cannot refrain from drawing a picture of our country seventy six years ago and comparing it with the nation of to-day The night that these brave men led by Vincent and Hervey, left the entrenchments on Burlington Heights (now Hamilton Cemetery), with arms unloaded, poorly fed worse paid, half clothed, in the darkness of midnight, over a forest covered track—not one third the number of the well-equipped foe who held possession of all the country east of the to the Niagara River, who held possession of the strong points of this field who had penetrated almost to what is now the suburbs of the city of Hamilton and that our matchless little army with all its disadvantages, should succeed in defeating and destroying the enemy and in a very short time driving them from the face of Canadian soil. It is such recollections as these that lead us to value the memories of these men and that inspire us to do them honor; and while we look at the possessions, the comfort, prosperity and happiness insured to us by their heroic achievements, by their sacrifices, trials and death we cannot but feel grateful as a people for all the blessings that Divine Providence has conferred upon us. When we look at the Canada of ours its wonderful advance among the nations of the world, its increase in

wealth commerce, and comfort the educational advantages and religious tendencies of the people the great and rapid means of transit the vast extent of fertile territory claimed by the agriculturist from the prairie and forest, we can but wonder and marvel that all this has been done in so short a time But so it is and so may it long continue! The resolution refers to the moral and material support received in the past from the Mother Country We acknowledge it most gratefully and also acknowledge its influence on us and on our country and may the day be far distant when that influence will cease. While we here to-day celebrate the great event that saved this country from the grasp of an invading foe let us not forget their dead They lie here in the same graves. They sleep their last sleep side by side with the defenders of our country and let us we Canadians whether native born or adopted remember that they were under orders and led as they supposed by duty to their sad end May this, for all the future be the last record of strife between us and our neighbors to the south. Let concord peace, and progress forever reign and the only contest be which can do the most for the happiness, cordiality and advancement of each other and thereby benefit ourselves individually and human ity as a whole Let our motto be "Peace on earth good will toward men" and with the poet we will say

Cover them over with beautiful flowers,
Deck them with garlands, those brothers of ours,
Leaving in silent by night and by day
Sleeping the years of their manhood away
Years they had panted for the joys of the brave
Years they must waste in the mouldering grave
All the bright laurels that waited to bloom
Fell from their hopes when they fell to the tomb
Give them the meed they have won in the past
Give them the honors the future to-past
Give them the chaplets they won in the strife
Give them the laurels they lost with their life
Cover them over yes cover them over
Parent and husband brother and lover
Crown in your heart these dead harvest of ours
And cover them over with beautiful flowers

The motion was put and declared carried unanimously

Mr A T Freed was then called upon He said Permit me to say that I am very much pleased with the honor done me in being allowed to make a resolution We in Canada have a history We can look around us and say on these fields our fathers fought and have handed down to us great blessings Let us prove that we

are worthy sons of worthy sires I feel we will not be faithful sons of worthy sires if we do not place upon the battle-field of Stony Creek something to mark and tell of the bravery of our fathers

Mr Peter S. VanWagner a veteran in seconding the resolution, said The ground has been gone over so well that there is little for me to relate yet I may allude to a few of the facts which I learned when at school on the scene of the battle when I was a boy only twelve years old the battle where I and others used to pick up the bullets, bent bayonets and swords, and old rusty musket barrels about the battle field. At the time of the battle all the contrabands were not on our side. Oh no! Our big brother to the south was brave, too, and thought he would help his little brother, but little Johnny Canuck was stubborn and wouldn't have it. It has often been wondered how the Americans came to be surprised. How did the British get the countersign? Why it was like this. Mr Peter Corman was taken prisoner by the Americans for not telling where the British were camped. He raffled up the soldiers who had him in charge, and they let him go giving him the countersign to enable him to get home. He gave the countersign to William Green, a scout, who took it to the British A council of war was held and the surprise arranged As you know it was successfully carried out, and the seven hundred British and Canadians routed the three thousand or three thousand five hundred Americans We have just as good Canadian boys now as they had then, and should occasion ever offer I am sure they will prove themselves to be so. You will naturally ask, What signs remain of this important event to arrest the eye, to awaken the memory, to honor the dead, to arouse a country's gratitude, to stimulate our patriotism? Nought but those apple trees on the hill which seem to stand sentry over what was once a long trench, in which forty friend and foe lie sleeping and waiting the last bugle call To this date those apple trees, nourished by the mouldering bones of those who lie beneath the sod, are the only monument For ourselves we have carved not a line we have raised not a stone, but we have left them alone in their glory The band should play, "My Cottage by the Wood," for to this date the brave boys marched away and we should see to it that the spot where the battle was fought and won should be properly marked.

Major Glasgow was then called upon and read the following poem written for the occasion by himself

STONY CREEK JUNE 5TH 1813 AND 1869

The sun had set on yon dar haight
That loads Ontario's restless might
The darkness of the summer night
Embrouded the display
Where Britons brave, in one appeal
With hearts as true as e'er did steel
Longed for the deadly fray

Young Harvey a hand had grasped his sword—
The fear of death it there ignored
Each brave heard the welcome word
Proud Vincent uttered low
The signal heard in British style
Had moved each sturdy rank and file
To seek the daring foe.

No ringing chorus in warlike mood
Awoke the inmates of the wood—
A silence that was unbroken
Pervaded every nook
The muffled gun no warning gave
To foemen that the gallant brave
Toiled on his secret plan

The little host with pluck for mail
In haste marched down the gloomy trail—
With vanguard ready to assail
The foeman's camp in view
Then shot and shell and bayonet keen
Wrought havoc in the midnight scene
Where Stony Creek runs through.

Our gallant sons with blood so warm
Gave little time for foe to form—
The iron hail a northern storm
Sent many down to death
And few there were who safely won
Their liberty to homeward run
From Britons in their wrath.

Thus Britons in their sternest might,
Will ever battle for the right
Humanity would feel the plight
If fortune here should fail
For liberty is still their word
Engraved on every foeman's sword,
Whoever may assail

Oft has the seasons ceaseless run
Enlivened June's sweet summer sun
Since this famed field was fairly won
By Harvey's little band.
Yet many now are here to-day
Who in their hearts will fondly say
This is our own loved land.

In moving the third resolution Judge Jones said I am thankful to you Mr President, to give me the opportunity to speak here and to see so many old friends of my former Stony Creek home. My earliest recollections are of my father telling me of Queenstown Heights and the battle of Stony Creek the battle field being yet the property of my wife and highly prized on account of its history Let us honor our forefathers for what they have done, and let us follow in their royal example

In seconding the motion Sheriff McKellar said he was pleased to be present. He congratulated the society upon its successful organization and alluded to the men of the past who had made Canada what it is. It was to commemorate the deeds of the Canadian pioneers that the society was organized.

The resolutions following were then unanimously carried

Resolved, That we regard with thankfulness the contentment, comfort and self-reliance of the people of this Dominion, which the freedom of our institutions and the bravery of our ancestors under Divine Providence have conferred upon us, and we gratefully acknowledge the moral and material support which in the past our Mother Country has ever willingly granted and secured to us as a great measure as the result of the glorious victory the anniversary of which we now celebrate

Resolved, That the Dominion Government be respectfully requested to grant a reasonable sum of money in aid of the erection of suitable monuments on the battle ground of Stony Creek and on Burlington Heights in commemoration of the heroic bravery and sacrifice of the defenders of our country and in grateful appreciation of the important results which the victory attending that battle has secured to us.

Resolved, That this meeting urge the importance of forming Pioneer and Historical Societies throughout the Dominion as a valuable and influential agency for the collection and preservation of the necessary materials for reliable histories of our country and as an indication of the loyalty of the Canadian people to their country and their attachment to British laws and institutions

THE BATTLE OF STONY CREEK.

Paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society Thursday, March 21st, 1889

BY J. H. LAHEE.

As I had never read any detailed account of this most important battle, in its results, of all the battles of the War of 1812, and having heard my father and grandfather repeatedly describe to me its incidents and actors, I thought that it might be interesting to this Society if I put these recollections of the elders into writing, in the hope that they may be found worthy of preservation in its archives.

Since I commenced writing it I have been fortunate enough to find an official account of this battle in a copy of the *Anglo-American Magazine*, published in 1853 and kindly loaned me by Mr. J. Y. Burkholder, and must thank Dr. Gayller for a clipping from the *Empire*, giving Mr. C. Durand's account of the battle. From these and the traditions alluded to above, I have enlisted the following account.

The fourth day of June, 1813, was a day long to be remembered by the handful of harrassed settlers at the head of the Lake, and the few but dauntless troops in what they thought to be their last camp on Burlington Heights. The war cloud that had been hovering over our country since June 18th, 1812, when the great United States of America declared war against Great Britain to avenge the insult offered to their new formed flag by that tottering and effete nation, hovering so close somet mes, that the muttering and echoes of its dreadful thunder reached the ears of the anxious wives, mothers and aged fathers of our brave sons, had now settled heavily over the Gore District.

The enemy, commanded by Com. Chauncey and Gen. Dearborn, had made a descent upon York (Toronto), had bombarded and driven out its little garrison, who made their way towards Kingston, then crossed the Lake and attacked Fort George and with the assistance of Fort Niagara, had compelled its garrison

to abandon it after a most gallant defence and retreat to Burlington Heights uniting on the march with the garrisons of Fort Erie and Chippawa a total force according to the *Anglo-American* of some sixteen hundred men. I have been able to find no official report of these troops but in the account of the action at Fort George I find mentioned the Forty-ninth Regiment and detachments of the Eighth and Forty-first Glengarrys and a Newfoundland corps. Eight companies of the Forty-ninth five companies of the Eighth, three companies of the Glengarrys two of the Newfoundland Regiment and the artillery were stationed at Fort George with three hundred militia and about fifty Indians, in all about one thousand men. Three hundred and fifty-eight of these are reported killed wounded or missing after the battle at the Fort and it is probable that the detachments joining General Vincent from Forts Erie and Chippawa did not much more than cover this loss, and we may safely suppose that the force at the Heights consisted of the above named corps, or rather the remnants of them, and take the estimate given, 1600, as the total effective force to meet the victorious enemy then within seven miles of them.

The American forces consisted of two brigades—one under General Winder composed of the fifth, thirteenth and fourteenth regiments of infantry, the other under General Chandler of the sixteenth twenty-second and twenty third regiments—containing some 1 450 men each together with 400 artillery and 250 cavalry in all 3 550 men. With such odds against them it is little wonder that the determination was reached to destroy all the stores that could not be removed, evacuate the Heights and try to escape to Kingston, leaving the whole western country in the enemy's hands. So scarce was powder in that camp that though it was the King's birthday they dare not waste the small quantity required to fire the usual salute in his honor.

Preparations were made both for a final struggle, should they be forced to it, and the inevitable surrender of this "last post of the Men of Gore."

During the day a runner brought news of the leisurely approach of the enemy and a detachment of the Forty-ninth Royal Irish under command of Lieut. Crowther was sent to reconnoitre and if possible, check the advance. With grim looks and determined tread the heroes left the Heights, crossed the prairie like plain now

covered by the Ambitious City—on which all the fences had been levelled in anticipation of the morrow's fight—down through the deserted farms, whose owners were in the patriot ranks and their wives and little ones in the fort at the Heights—on, within hail of the spot where the jewels of old Barton Lodge lay buried along the ridge road, keeping a sharp look-out for the enemy, through the woods where Bartonville now nestles at the foot of the cliff, as far as the "Red Hill." At this point a scout brought word that the Yankees were just on the other side of the "Big Creek, and a bright idea struck the Lieutenant—he would ambush and capture the whole Yankee army. Concealing his men in the bush, he gave strict orders that not a man must move until he gave the word. Lying in the brush on that sunny hillside they soon heard sounds of the coming foe, and with every nerve strained to the utmost they waited. Soon the glitter of bayonets showed through the bush, then an occasional glimpse of a cockaded hat, then round the bend of the hill on the opposite side of the creek came sweeping the veterans of the advanced guard. No sooner had they come into full view than one of our men with true Irish impetuosity blazed away at them, utterly forgetful of his officers' orders. The enemy halted, when a volley from the whole detachment was poured into their ranks. That limit was enough and they broke for shelter, our men getting in another volley to hurry them up—and it succeeded. But the Lieutenant's plan was spoiled and his rage knew no bounds. He is said to have belabored that unfortunate soldier all the way home and declared he should be hung, drawn and quartered for mutiny. Having ascertained that the enemy was in retreat, and that the main body was preparing to camp at Stony Creek he returned to the Heights and reported to Gen. Vincent. Knowing the importance of having full and reliable information as to then number and position Lieut. James Fitzgibbons, of the Forty-ninth volunteered to visit the enemy's camp, and, disguising himself as a settler, he took a basket of butter and marched boldly into the Yankee lines, went freely about, noted their disposition of troops and guards and the evident carelessness and lack of discipline among them, sold his butter (and the Yankees) and came away satisfied. He reported them encamped on Mr. James Gage's farm on the easterly bank of a rivulet just west of the Stony Creek which ran through a shallow valley some 200 yards wide with steep banks 12 or 15 feet high. Their

guns planted on the edge of the bank as on a parapet overlooking the flat : the infantry were encamped behind them in an orchard on the north, and in the fields to the south of the road while Generals Winder and Chandler and their staff had possession of Mr Gages house as their headquarters. The luckless advanced guard was posted in the meeting house on the west side of the flat, about a quarter of a mile from the camp.

In the meantime a sail was seen on the lake making towards the beach, ran close in, and a manner brought word that she had landed fully 1000 men to reinforce the Yankee army at the Creek. These preparations for destroying everything in the Camp that could not be removed were pushed vigorously on, but should these forces effect a junction any attempt to force a battle would be sheer madness for lack of ammunition, barely rounds per man being all they had. On receipt of these Fitzgibbons report, an anxious council of war was held, and Col Harvey proposed a night attack as the only plan promising the least chance of inflicting injury on the enemy, and with the forlorn hope that it might at least delay the attack on the Heights. This desperate chance was at last decided on, and the command given to Col Harvey. The troops engaged in this action as officially reported consisted of five companies of the 49th, under Major Ogilvie and five companies of the 13th, under Major Plenderleath. No mention is made of any of the other corps that must have been in camp, or of the militia, yet there is undoubted proof that a considerable number of the latter were engaged. The force numbered seven hundred and four rank and file, and having assured himself that every musket was empty, and every flint renewed (he did not propose to risk a recurrence of the Red Hill mishap) this plucky commander gave the order to march, and in grim silence in the first hours of that fateful 24th of June, 1813, this handful of desperate men started on as hazardous a mission as ever Buxton sought, to meet at the bayonet point over three thousand well armed and equipped enemies. For two or three long hours the comrades, wives, mothers and children of those devoted men waited feverishly breathlessly for some sign of the foe. Just before dawn there came to their straining ears the sound of firing, scattered at first then in heavy volleys, then the boom of cannon, then it all ceased and they knew that either victory or death had fallen on their comrades and loved ones. Who can paint the suspense that followed? As

day broke and the sun rose they saw the Yankee vessel sailing away and a messenger came spurring and shouting "victory." When the column had reached the scene of Lieut. Crowther's ambuscade Col. Harvey halted it, and called Col (then Lieut.) Robert Land, of the 3rd Gore Militia, to him asked him if he could place himself with a detachment where he could check the advance of the Brigade camped on the Beach should they try either to effect a junction with the main body or get in his rear. "I can, Colonel, was the ready reply. "Then take three men with you and that will be your duty to night" was the order. Captain Elijah Secord and John Applegarth were assigned similar duty on the brow of the mountain. Lieut. Land chose his position not far from where the extension of Barton Street strikes the Stony Creek road from the Beach and spent the hours in watching the enemy, until sound of the firing telling of the attack began, aroused them. As the sounds of battle increased the Americans seemed to become panic stricken and instead of marching on to join in the fray they hurried on board their vessel, and sailed away without the least attempt to learn what had happened. Having taken these precautions, Col. Harvey and his handful of heroes, pushed on, and as the first tinges of the coming day turned the east came on the sentry posted at the church. His call of "Who goes there?" was answered "Friend!" by the Colonel, who at the same time sparred forward and clove him to the chin with his sabre. This incident is related differently by a "forty-ninth man" in the *Anglo-American Magazine*. He states that the first sentry was *bayonetted* by the leading section of the forty-ninth under Lieut. Dunford the second sentry served in the same summary fashion, whose groans alarmed the third sentry, who fired at them and fled. They then rushed on the sleeping guard a few of whom escaped firing as they ran some were bayonetted, the rest captured.

Mr. C. Durand in his account of it also states that the sentry was bayonetted and that the guard fired at our men, thus alarming the camp.

My information is from Col. Harvey's own account of it to my grandfather corroborated by Dr. Winder who was at his bridle when it was done, and both agree in saying that there was but one sentry, and that the guard was captured without firing a shot or giving the least alarm.

Leaving the panic stricken guard behind them the column marched on unnoticed by the few of the enemy who were beginning to move about lighting their camp-fires, deployed into line in the flat and sprang up the short steep bank of the little valley, between the muzzles of the guns, among them sleeping foes whose first hint of the proximity of an enemy was the bayonet thrust that took their lives "Oh!" said one of ours, "I tell you it was terrible work that to march right up in front of those cannon, not knowing what instant they might belch forth flame and death right between them and to stick my bayonet into the sleeping gunners." The alarm was of course given, and a scene of the wildest confusion ensued, our troops pushed on over the camp fires and were halted at a rail fence to fix their flints and load By this time some of the enemy had been got into order and opened fire on our men with fatal effect as they stood in front of the fires, and were fair marks and but for the fence the casualties would have been much heavier A few moments sufficed to fix the flints and soon a volley from our troops increased the panic, it was followed by a charge with the bayonet on those making a stand; they broke and fled other corps of the enemy in succession were formed and were broken by bayonet charges until all were scattered, some flying along the road towards Fort George, some towards the Lake, and some up on the foot hills of the Mountain Whole regiments got away there, and after our troops had withdrawn they came to the camp, destroyed what they could not carry off left their dead and some of the wounded on the field, and retreated, a disorganized mob towards the river It is said that the road was littered with arms, knapsacks and accoutrements, thrown away in the flight The cannon were used during the fight, as the old church had a number of shot holes in it shewing that in the confusion the guns had been fired just where they stood; later however they were turned on the enemy and helped to complete his rout. The officers baggage and army chest were captured by Mr Gage, and after spiking the guns he could not bring away. Col Harvey withdrew his little band towards the Heights with three guns and one brass howitzer both the generals Wadsler and Chandler and over one hundred prisoners of war not deeming it wise to remain in an exposed position with so small a force

Our loss was twenty three killed one hundred and thirty-six wounded and fifty five missing. The enemy's loss was much more

severe Chandler in his dispatch put it at one hundred and sixteen but our tradition has it that more Yankees were buried by our troops than we lost altogether in killed wounded and missing. In the little church yard lie buried friend and foe and there are few marks left by which to distinguish their graves. All are neglected and uncared for, and it should be one of the first duties of this Society to rescue the names of these heroes from oblivion, and see that their graves are guarded against desecration

This battle was a turning point in the war for except Procter's defeat in the west, our armies were generally victorious, till the war closed with Fort Niagara Buffalo and the east bank of the river in our possession

The church alluded to has long since disappeared, and perhaps as suitable a monument as could be built would be a more substantial edifice on its historic site

FIFTY-SEVEN YEARS' EXPERIENCE OF CANADIAN LIFE.

A Paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society

BY JOHN GLASGOW

We left Scotland in the month of May, in the year 1832, and reached Quebec after an Atlantic passage of seven weeks and three days, and, after viewing the city and its bomb-proof stronghold, we took steamer for Montreal. On our arrival there, we disembarked and spent a portion of a day looking over the then small city and in getting provisions to carry us up the river. It was then that our troubles as immigrants commenced. The cholera had broken out in Europe ere we left, and having made its baneful appearance on this side of the water had reached Montreal in our advance, in its most malignant form. The people were alarmed, and rightly afraid of each and every one who had left the motherland to better his condition in the new, wild and uncultivated home. It was no unusual thing to see a corpse nailed up in a rough box and left in an open shed or outhouse until the authorities had it carted away like so much old lumber. We were put on board of a large or Durham boat, as they were called—open vessels, without decks and with a footway on each side of about a foot wide for the sailors to walk on while they used their pike-poles to propel the boat, when it was not towed by oxen or horses—as that in the very nature of things our progress westward was slow and tedious, as at night no advance whatever was thought of. During the day, the passengers would stroll leisurely along the shore, and were very often ahead of the boat anxiously awaiting its arrival past some dangerous point in the turbulent stream. When the boats were tied up for the night, our bedding was taken out and spread on some green spot so that we could retire and sleep while the dews of Heaven watered the face of the sun-burned immigrant while he reposed under the unclouded and starlit canopy. It may seem strange to those who never passed through the ordeal of navigating the St. Lawrence at that critical time, when I repeat the fact that water for culinary purposes was

difficult to obtain We were warned against using the river water and the well with the old fashioned swing buckets, were invariably chained down so that the immigrants, with their cholera-poisoned garments and surrounding rags, would be prevented thereby from congregating in the neighborhood of private dwellings Under the circumstances we could scarcely blame them for their apparent inhumanity the harvest of death by the dread monster being so appalling that only we, who could not flee from its presence, would remain in the proximity of the deported as those who died on the boat were allowed to remain there for hours not some convenient place was reached for landing Where the water would permit a dozen or more of the Dunham boats were taken in tow by a steamer till another dangerous point was reached Thus we toiled on day after day and finally getting aboard of a steamer at Prescott we reached Hamilton having spent three weeks and one day on the way from Quebec.

On our way through the old canal at the beach the first object sighted was the glittering tin spire of the old court house All eyes were eagerly turned in the direction of the hamlet which was to be our new home. Many questions were asked by the much interested immigrants about the population of the town and surrounding country the fertility of the soil and a hundred other things of which they were anxious to learn On our arrival at the wharf at the foot of James street we had our baggage put on the platform adjoining the storehouse, owned at that time by Mr. D C Gunn As it was near sundown it was thought best not to go in search of a house at that hour and as usual we had another night in the open air Our beds were made on the wharf and we passed the midnight watches gazing at the stars, or dozing off to sleep as best we could I might here state that there were four families of us who came as far as Hamilton, one by the name of Lees, related to Wm. Lees baker and Thos Lees watchmaker who reside in this city at the present time The Lees family went direct to the township of Dunnville The remaining three families located in Hamilton for a time, and were composed of Mr and Mrs. Little their three sons, and three daughters and daughter in-law George and Andrew Hall two brothers, composed family No. 2 our family consisted of father, mother one brother and sister and the writer of this narrative When the sun of the following morning had raised his head above

the eastern heaven and thrown his beams athwart the placid waters of Ontario, we were up and ready to greet his cheery face. Breakfast, not the most appetizing you may be sure was soon gotten ready and discussed, when all were ready to proceed up James street to King to get a view of the little town for it should be remembered that between King street and the bay only one house graced the ragged sides of James street at that time, it being the residence of Judge Taylor. As we wended our way over the mud road as far as what is now called Macaulay street, we found ourselves to be in the woods and on a dilapidated corduroy road with a moderately steep bank at the southern terminus of the wooden macadam. With a little care we drove over dry shod there being much hearty laughter over this new idea in road making. When we had reached the locality of what is now named Stuart street our ears were not pierced by the shrill neigh of the iron horse for that noble animal was an entire stranger and never seen in Canada at that time. Both sides of the street at this point were partially cleared and under crop, being protected by the zig zag rail fence so common and useful on a new country like this. A little further on and just about opposite where Christ Church Cathedral now stands, we passed the solitary house before referred to, which is still standing on the west side of James street north, as a memento of old times. On enquiry it was found impossible to procure a dwelling house on account of it having passed through the cholera district. The emigrant shed, to the north-eastern part of the town, seemed too filthy to enter. By the time that we reached the wharf on our return Bella Little had been seized by the cholera and died. The solemn but small funeral procession left the wharf about four o'clock in the afternoon, and the corpse was laid in mother earth at the Methodist church erected in 1824, on the corner of King and Wellington streets the only public burying ground in the town at that time. On our return to our headquarters at the wharf Mr Gunn and his clerk, Mr Wallace took pity on us and kindly had us placed in the storehouse, under cover. Mr George Little who had just married his young wife before leaving Scotland, and who seemed to be in perfect health when he returned from the mournful rite performed to the remains of his deceased sister was taken sick at ten o'clock that night and died at two o'clock next morning. The townspeople though very kind, became alarmed

and were fully aware of the danger of coming in contact with us. Mr George Hamilton—for whose sympathy on that occasion I will ever remain a debtor to his family—most kindly and thoughtfully suggested that we should build a shanty at the edge of the woods about 150 yards south of the court house, the woods at that time reaching from the Mountain fully as far north as what is now Hunter street. We took advantage of the offer, and the remaining members of the families moved into their new abode, where old Mr Tittle died a short time after, but not of the cholera. We lived there until the cold weather set in in October, when we moved into a house on King street about where Wood & Leggat's hardware house is established, and the other families lived on the opposite side of the street. Very few houses were erected on King street at that time. John street, from King, as far up as Hunter, was the principal part of the town. Mr John Bradley was doing business about opposite the jail and court house. Mr Thomas Gillespy kept hotel and board in a house on John street, between King and Main streets. Mr David Farrell having built a blacksmith shop alongside, a person named Carey kept hotel on the corner now covered by the new post office. Mr John Young had a small store on the south side of King, between John and Hughson streets. Mr Ruthven had a small store on the north west corner of King and John streets at which pens, ink and paper were sold. Ebenezer and John Stinson had a small general store on the north side of King, between John and Hughson streets at which the people could purchase all that was required in those days of rural simplicity. This store contained all that was really needful and useful for the time, grant such as logging chains, saws, axes, augers, hammers, nails, chisels, etc. besides in the dry goods line cotton, linens, American calicoes, corduroy, moleskin, home-made flannel, and fulled cloth; in groceries there were two or three kinds of tea, while the sugar would not dim the eyes of the purchaser by its brilliancy; there were also to be had tobacco, snuff, rice, and a little of something which was wrongfully termed oatmeal but the Stinsons did not indulge in the sale of stimulants, for Canadian whiskey could be purchased at every country village for twenty five cents per gallon and unadulterated at that price. Sir Allan N. McNab had his law office at the willows on the northeast corner of King and James streets. Andrew Millar carried on a hotel business on the opposite corner, his orchard covering the ground

where the new city hall is now being built There were but four brick buildings in the place at that time viz. Stinson's store Carey's hotel, Bank of Upper Canada at corner of Bay and King, and the Club House at the corner of James and Main streets to which the late Andrew Stevens resided. Mr John Wines was doing business as a druggist on King street, while a travelling butcher supplied the wants of the people once or twice a week, and sometimes once in two weeks just as he could procure the living material He was not noted for his punctuality for when he got elevated by the unadulterated he seemed to think that the people like himself were full and happy

The most of the old, or first settlers, Messrs Land Beasley Ferguson Hughson Mills, Hess, Kirkendall and some others were still living on their farms In order to reach the heights, at the upper end of the bay the teamster would follow King street west till he reached Queen street then turn north to where York street is located. All west of James street to Queen street was under fences and cultivated only a foot path shewing the line and direction of the present York street. Peter Hamilton had his house in the neighborhood of the Central School This vicinity was surrounded by woods, and was of course considered out of the town

After considerable time being spent in looking up land the three first hes purchased then several lotwes in the fifth concession of East Flamboro, paying forty dollars per acre. I am safe in saying it was a wilderness at that time, not one tree having been chopped down on either of the three places Log houses were erected and occupied about Christmas Our settlement was three miles from the nearest road Mr Hugh Green brother of the late Mr Green, of Niagara, and brother-in-law of the late Archibald Ferguson of Hamilton was our nearest neighbor He had one small field cleared, that being the only land clearance on the east side of the centre road Three small pieces were cleared on the west side by Messrs. Finley Foster and Baker There was no other settlement until Carlisle was reached where a few acres were cleared The next settlement was Guelph where a few half pay military officers had settled. Waterdown was three miles from our lot, and in order to get clothes we were forced to make a sleigh track through the woods, and as no eight hour movement was in vogue in those days, the work went merrily on from daylight till dark Statute

labor was not the only work performed all hands put in one day in the week gratis until a temporary road was made passable for a yoke of oxen and sleigh There were but two wagons in the whole settlement, and they were owned on the east side of what is now the centre or toll road. Each of the families made a small clearing the first year and one of the greatest difficulties for the immigrant to overcome was how to winter his oxen if he was fortunate to have them In the summer season, plenty of fodder was to be had in the woods, but the principal feed for the first winter was browse (the small twigs of the tops of the hardwood) and generally the cattle got very thin and emaciated, ere the spring brought relief to the poor and useful beast The second year was not so bad for, having straw as an assistant to the browse, things did not look so blue and foreboding

Immigrants flocked in, year after year until the whole township was taken up and the work done by those honest and industrious people who came here to carve out a home for themselves and their children was of such a laborious character and so beset with difficulties in every direction that the young generation of to day can form no correct idea of the toil, trouble, and vexations losses in stock which the pioneer had to face and surmount ere he made himself even moderately comfortable in his adopted home It may be asked how and where did we get our provisions for the family Waterdown, at that time, was composed of a small hotel, a still smaller blacksmith shop, owned by a person named Dunbar, a shoemaker's shop and a small tannery to supply the cobbler with properly tanned leather This formed the bulk of the little village. There was also a small grist mill, where Howland's mill now stands, which was of great benefit to the few inhabitants of Waterdown, as well as to the people living in the neighborhood of Hamilton Mr Ebenezer Griffin grandfather of Dr Griffin of this city was a justice of the peace and kept the people in good humor by dispensing justice when necessary Mr Alexander Brown, father of the late Warden Alexander Brown of the County of Wentworth was the first settler on the Mountain, and lived on his farm of 400 acres close by the village He settled there before any white man had ever beheld the Waterdown stream flowing through its rocky channel Mr Gherson, brother-in-law to Mr Brown settled there at a later period on the west side of the village. There were no stores of

any kind nearer than Hamilton or Dundas, so we had to obtain our supplies in either of those places and after purchasing only what was absolutely necessary we then, like beasts of burden had to carry the whole supply on our backs to the settlement At that time Dundas was a much larger place then Hamilton and our supplies, such as they were we often procured in the former place It might now be asked why we did not hitch up our oxen, and by that means get our supplies I will relate one incident in connection with obtaining supplies in that manner James Little and your humble servant with two yoke of oxen hitched to a wooden shod sleigh—iron-shod sleighs were a rarity at that time—left for Dundas on a fine day in November 1833 to get beans and shorts for feeding purposes, for at that time we had not raised any small or spring grain to fatten the long snouted breed of pigs peculiarly and well known by the name of "rooters" There was no snow on the ground and by the time we had gotten less than half way the oxen began to show signs of fatigue from the labor of dragging the sleigh on the bare ground Mr Thomas Church at that time living on Dundas street, quite near the boundary line between East and West Flamborough loaned us his wagon and we then got along much better By the time that we got our small load in the bags and returned to where we got the wagon, it was dark and Mr Church very kindly asked us to stay all night As it would be impossible for us to reach home before morning we thankfully accepted the offer retired and slept as sound as boys generally do who are possessed of clear consciences Next morning we were called up long before daylight, and beheld the grandest and most soul-stirring scene that I ever saw or expect to see—meteors, or shooting stars darting by tens of thousands in every direction, until the morning sun eclipsed their never to be forgotten brilliancy We reached home that night with our small load, having spent two days on the trip. I will now relate another little incident which will, as far as it goes show one of the many difficulties with which we had to contend The chimney in our house, having been built late in the fall and with poor mortar was likely to give way and as two-thirds of its entire length was made of wood plastered over with clay it was thought better to have it taken down and a safe one built, provided we could get someone able to do it. This was in the spring of 1834 We had heard that a family named Campbell had settled on the thirteenth concession of

the township and that one of the brothers was a mason. I left home at 12 o'clock noon in order to find such a distinguished person as a stone mason I found my way to Carlisle on the south concession very well, for the trees were blazed all the way, but from the ninth to the thirteenth concession I had no mark to guide me I knew the direction from where I stood by the number of the lot which I had previously learned, but how to go four or five miles through the woods and hit the right spot was rather a serious undertaking, there being but two acres slashed at the time. However I reached the place and persuaded Campbell to come and do the job, as we could not get another person to do it. I was asked to remain all night being advised that I would never find my way home night being at hand. However I started on the return trip, but after proceeding a short distance I stood still for a short time and thought over what was best to be done. I reasoned with myself as to whether the course I was taking was correct. The best course would be to look neither to the right or left, but sight three trees in a straight line in front of me and when I reached the first of the three to then sight another one I adopted this plan and when I came to a fallen tree, over which I had to go, I did not go around but straight over still keeping the trees in view Fortunately I came out right. It was a fair and death struggle and made me realize in the extreme, for had I lost myself on that occasion my chances for life would have been small I reached home at 11 30 that night, and thankful for my escape, fully determined never to try such a fool sh thing again at such a late hour in the day I can scarcely conceive of this distant day how I got through, for I had often lost myself while near home and I think not travelling one half the distance

Wheat at that time was the only grain that would command cash, store pay being the order of the day for all other kinds of produce It was only at certain times that wheat was saleable the best season being in the spring when navigation was open Threshing machines were something of the future We had raised the fourth crop of wheat ere we could hire anyone to thresh it out. The machines used in those days were an idea that the people were not forbidden to worship, as they were unlike anything on the earth or in waters under the earth. The wheel of the horse power was in segments, and continually breaking There were three breakdowns

in threshing that crop of less than one hundred bushels of badly shrunken wheat as the rust had made and havoc with it Mr Geo Chisholm had a storehouse on the north side of the bay a short distance from the beach, where wheat was stored till navigation opened The price received for our first two crops, which were very good was $1 00 per bushel oats 15 cents in store pay I may here mention that Waterdown had a very small school but was not behind Hamilton in that respect there being only one in the latter place, that situated a little east of the Marhod st church corner of King and Wellington streets. One church and one school was all that Ham ton could boast of in the educational line in those days Services were held in the Court House by Episcopalians It was ten years after we had settled in East Flamboro before we had a school in our neighborhood It was built by grants labor in the year 1842 and yet that was destined to be the first free school in the county of Wentworth. After considerable exertion, Mr Abraham Binkley and myself accomplished the conversion of the people to the free school system the Act giving the ratepayers that power having been passed by the Legislature It was the custom in 1832, and for years afterwards, to appoint three commissioners to expend the small government grant given at that time for road improvement Mr Edward Evans Mr Alexander Brown and Mr Easton were the gentlemen empowered to see to the expenditure When the District Council was instituted in the year 1842 two councillors were sent from each township as representatives and at that time the Gore district was composed of Halton, Wentworth, Brant, Haldimand and the township of Puslinch in the county of Wellington In 1850, Township Councils were formed, when the reeves and deputy-reeves composed the County Council over which the warden elected from their own number presided Previous to the formation of the Township and County Councils, the provinces had been united in the year 1841 Charles Baron Sydenham being the first Governor-General

Long before this time, the secularization of the clergy reserves became a burning question out of which to a great extent sprang the rebellion of 1837 The whole country was excited and angry the people arguing the matter pro and con according to their several religious beliefs or political proclivities matters came to a crisis with open rebellion in Lower Canada, and shortly after a

the fall of 1837. William Lyon McKenzie led off in battle at Gallows Hill Toronto to which he and his few followers were defeated. Your humble servant reached Toronto by the little steamer Burlington in the afternoon, a little too late to take part in the fray. McKenzie and his followers taking possession of Navy Island caused us once more to take up old "Brown Bess" in behalf of our country. But as this is a matter of history, I will not digress by a lengthy dissension of those unfortunate events, the clergy reserves, as it well known be ng secularized in 1854.

It may be interesting to the young people of to-day to get a little insight into the postal arrangements of the good old times, ere railways were ever thought of in this the sunny west. I need scarcely tell you that on winters then were as severe as they now are, and at that inclement season the mails had to be carried overland, on horseback and sometimes on foot. In conversation thirty years ago with an old pioneer named Burch who had long lived in the neighborhood he informed me that he carried the mail once a month, on horseback from Toronto to the Talbot settlement on Lake Erie. Nature by her law of compensation had formed the man to successfully perform and carry out the arduous and danger ous work appertaining to that of mail carrier in the days of the first settler. He was an old man when I first saw him as well wiry and withy as a whip even in his old age. He said that for a long time Brown and Emerson were the only settlers on the Flamboro Manuta n and there were very few between that locality and Toronto. It appears that the Government had surveyed what is now called Dundas street, having ran a l ne westward to where London now s and also to the Talbot settlement. The survey ng party cutting the underbrush out so as to make a trail. This must have been about 1812 or shortly after that time from the description he gave of Waterdown Creek and its surroundings, with the two inhabitants, and I had every reason to believe in his veracity. He said the greatest difficulty that he had to overcome was in getting over the streams on that wild and weary trail, there being scarcely a bridge over wh ch he could safely pass. In my own day, 1832 the arrival of the mails were very uncertain, and the postage just as fluctuating. A letter from Scotland cost one shilling currency, sometimes eighteen pence. When the postage was reduced to a ninepence we thought that we were doing well. On

one occasion we heard that there was a letter for us in the Hamilton post office, there being no post office at Waterdown for many years after that time. I went to the former place to secure the letter, and on enquiry, found that I had to pay postage to the amount of three and ninepence before I could get it out of the office. It had gone past the little place called Hamilton and once off the track it had wandered westward and through no fault of ours we had to pay for all the extra mileage receiving it eight months after date.

I may here be permitted to say a few words about the apparel of the people in those days who generally were dressed in home made garments. The women went to the meeting houses in their checked flannel dresses (spun and made up by themselves) and with a handkerchief for a bonnet, they jauntily stepped over the threshold quite unconscious of the future artistic attire of the Canadian lady yet to be. The men dressed in full cloth grey or butternut in color. Frequently in warm weather they would attend the meeting house without their coats, and as a matter of course thought they appeared quite respectable in their shirt sleeves. Broadcloth was entirely out of the question, being found only in the possession of those who had brought it with them from the old land. We had no merchant tailors at the time only some person of the shears travelling from house to house doing the work as occasion would require. The shoemaker kept scarcely any stock when a pair of boots was required, the customer would go to the tanner get the leather and hand it over to be made up into anything but that which might now be called an elegant pair of foot gear.

Improvements were rapidly developed all over the land, the forest giving way in every direction to man's industry and perseverance. Side lines and concessions were opened and improved, leading roads such as that from Hamilton to Galt, having been macadamized as early as 1842-43. Railways were introduced and completed the Great Western being fit for traffic as early as 1853. The Northwestern was finished to Georgetown in 1876 and to Barrie in 1878. Post offices were established in every convenient location and Her Majesty's mails received fast as well as satisfactory transportation. This gave a wonderful impetus to trade all over the country from the east to the far west.

Hamilton the Farringhams of Canada, leaped with gigantic strides from a small population of eight hundred in 1832 to the pre-

sent population of well on to fifty thousand and containing work shops and warehouses of every description What a change in fifty seven years! An improvement has transpired of which the settlers of to day have no conception

The first court house and jail was erected under a statute passed in 18 6, chap. 15 of 56 Geo. III whereby it was enacted "That a gaol and court house for the District of Gore shall be erected on lot number fourteen in the third concession of the Township of Barton to be called the Town of Hamilton." This must have been the old log jail and court house the old stone court house was erected in 1828 I find no statute defining the boundaries of the town earlier than 1833 when chap 16 of 3rd William IV was passed defining the boundaries of the City and dividing the same into four wards This statute also made provisions for police government etc and gave directions for holding the first election on 1st March 1833 If the boundary was not defined until 1833 although called the Town of Hamilton in 1816, it is evident that until 1833 the population was included with that of the Towship of Barton I can find no record of the number of inhabitants until 1834 The first court was held in 1819.

If we take a retrospective view of this progressive and lovely city we will perceive that even in the disastrous year 1834 when the second attack of cholera had thinned the ranks of the people there was a population of about 1 367 in 1836 2 846 and in 1837, 3 567 The rebellion break ing out in 1837 brought everything to a standstill there being no work in the building line and the best tradesmen were any out to obtain laboring work at 75 cents per day In the town, the poor mechanic suffered fearfully the country people however not feeling the effects of the stagnation to the same extent in consequence of having raised their own supplies A decrease in the population had taken place, for we find that in 1841 it was 5 446 less by 121 than that of 1837 Troops were constantly kept in Niagara, Hamilton and many other places, until 1843, in case of another outbreak and I had the honor of wearing Her Majesty's uniform for two years but, immediately after 1840 the political horizon began to lose its dark and leaden hue and the change for the better became rapid and encouraging Hamilton had the honor of being made a city in 1847 and in 1851 we find that the population had risen to 14 112 the County of Wentworth in the same year

showing 28 597 A better class of buildings were now being erected in every part of the city, the little foundry owned by Fisher & McQuesten, built in 1835 on the corner of James and Merrick streets, being succeeded by one on Wellington street much larger, while Gurney's foundry established in 1843, and James Stewart & Co.'s in 1845 with many other industries at a later period gave employment to a great number of persons. The people at that time ceased to look to Ancaster as their base of supplies. Many fine and capacious churches were built by the various denominations while a number of school houses which grace the sections of the Ambitious City would do credit to the wealthiest city in Europe.

What a mighty change in fifty-seven years! If I, after my arrival, had turned my back on Canada, and in my absence had heard nothing of the wonderful changes which have taken place all all over the country, and if you Mr President, with a becoming pride in the wealth and greatness of your native Canada, had invited me to see it to-day, I would at once say "This is not the country that I saw fifty-seven years ago—it cannot be. I would naturally ask "Where is the forest? Where are the mighty monarchs of the soil?" You point out to me fertile fields, and ag orchards, substantial houses and onthmild ngs instead of the crowned kings who held sway for ages. You might in joyfulness lead me to the mountain top and say "Behold the City of Hamilton!" But could I believe it to be the Hamilton that I knew of old with its four buck buildings and few frame shanties which dotted the muddy streets of the future city. It cannot be, and yet it is; and we love it because it is our own handiwork the work of the pioneer. We love it because it is our home and we love it because its soil has been made sacred by the ashes of our fathers

THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS UPON THE ANNUAL REPORT 1889-90.

The Secretary presented the Annual Report The President in moving its adoption made the following address —

The report appears to me so complete and embraces so accurately the leading features of our proceedings during the past year, that it seems needless to enlarge upon it I would consequently recommend its adoption I may, however remark that the operations of the association have been materially retarded and its influence lessened because, as yet no suitable quarters have been secured wherein its property such as relics, books papers and manuscripts may be safely deposited I therefore trust that the incoming council will view this matter of sufficient importance to induce activity on their part towards providing the necessary adjunct to the prosperity of the society

I may perhaps further venture to suggest that a large field of usefulness seems to me open in the direction of introducing popular histories of this vast Dominion more largely into our common schools To such an extent has this been neglected or overlooked, in the past that I am convinced the younger generations of our Canadian people are far behind the youth of the neighboring republic, in knowledge of the history of their country and this disparaging comparison between ourselves and our American cousins may without doubt be chiefly traced to the popular character of the histories in their common schools Hence the advantage in this respect is in my judgment a fit subject for emulation We should, I think move promptly, but in union and harmony with other associations of kindred pursuits to urge by petition and otherwise upon the Ontario government and the public school department of that government especially the great need of improving the existing system which in many other respects is admirable And, while referring to this part of the subject I should not fail to

notice several interesting discussions during the year, touching the expediency of prizes issuing from the association, for essays upon the constitution and history of our country to be competed for by pupils in the public schools; and although no complete or definite action has as yet been taken in that direction, I sincerely trust that the time may not be far distant when the society may feel financially strong enough to carry out in fact what so far has only been under discussion. To most of you it is doubtless a familiar fact that the county of Wentworth, after which our society was named, once formed part of the old Gore district, would in itself present prolific food for the pens of young men who may be ambitious of becoming future historians of their country and such laudable ambition should be fostered and strengthened by all the power of this association.

One word as to the united action of the several historical and pioneer societies throughout the country—and there are many. Without unity all are weakened in their efforts to spread more widely patriotic sentiments. With unity their joint influence could with little exertion, accomplish wonderful results in that direction. It was the confederation of scattered provinces that produced our Dominion, and it will be through that sacred union that our national dignity may yet be attained. So should there be a confederation of all the historical societies of the country. Their aims and objects are identical, their operations to attain these should be in harmony, and not weakened by sectional aspirations for provincial or perishable fame. I trust in this direction, too, some practical measures to effect a larger union may be set on foot during the current year. We should, I think, always remember that however puny and insignificant our first efforts have as yet been, we possess the germs within our organization which with steady perseverance on our part, will in the end—as our members and influence increase—confer immeasurable advantages upon those who come after us, and we will not have failed altogether in our duty if we succeed in even imperfectly laying portions of the edifice with which an affectionate regard for this grand country will be reared and perpetuated.

Whether our society had or had not anything to do with stimulating national sentiment the fact remains that this year $4,000 were voted by the parliament at Ottawa towards the erection of monuments at Lundy's Lane and Chateauguay, and I am assured

that Burlington heights and Stony Creek will in due time be treated with like consideration, along with other memorable battlefields until significant memorials shall mark the spots which have furnished the most brilliant chapters of our country's history and left her sons an inheritance of imperishable loyalty to their possessions and their Queen

NOTES OF AUTOBIOGRAPHY

A paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society

BY THE VERY REV J G GEDDES, D D

Dean of Niagara

I was the second son of James Geddes, Assistant Staff Surgeon and Sarah Hannah Estes Gamble born in Kingston on the 29th of March 1811 I was one of a family of sixteen of whom nine daughters and five sons survived and married, all with one exception had families Through my maternal grandmother Mrs Gamble I was descended from the U E. Loyalists Her father Dr Clarke removed with his family from New York to New Brunswick at the peace of 1783 Here my grandmother married Dr Gamble Surgeon of the Queens Rangers, and after fourteen years residence there she removed to Canada to join her husband then quartered at Niagara. She ascended the river St John with her five daughters (of whom my mother was one) in a bark canoe, travers ng on foot the portages of the Tamiscouta Route sheltered only by the heavens and the primeval forest She lived to the age of 92 when her immediate descendants had reached the large number of 204 My mother's family as already mentioned numbered sixteen, and of the ten surviving members at the present day the aggregate of ages amounts to the large sum of 750 years

The remarkable longevity of a large number of the American U E. Loyalists who came to the British Provinces after the American Revolution has been noticed by the Lord Bishop of New Brunswick as a striking instance of the fulfillment of the promise contained in the Fifth Commandment embracing as that Commandment unquestionably does, the duty of obedience to civil rulers The Gambles and Geddeses may well be counted among the number

I was educated at the Grammar School, Kingston till I was seventeen years of age I was then appointed to a scholarship in Divinity under the society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts, and studied at the Theological College at Chambly till 1834

I was ordained Deacon on the 10th day of August of that year my father having died of Asiatic cholera on the preceding day Having served three months as Curate to Arch-Deacon Stuart in St George's Church Kingston, I was sent as Curate to Three Rivers in Lower Canada. Not long after in the month of March, 1835 I received the appointment of Rector of Hamilton and Barton and parts adjacent, and on the 10th of that month I entered on my charge in which I continued for the long period of forty five years

The following statistics will illustrate the marvellous changes that occured under my ministry On my arrival I found there was no church in which to worship, and was glad to accept the offer of the Jail and Court House for that purpose The population at this time was about 1500 The number of my first congregation 35 partly accounted for by the fact that many leading church families had pews in the Presbyterian Church and were regular attendants there In December 1879 when I retired and left the parish in the hands of a Rector in-charge and accepted a living in England I left behind me a population of some 40 000 five churches (including Christ Church Cathedral which had been rebuilt) and as many numerous and prosperous congregations My ministerial acts were as follows marriages solemnized 1 250 baptisms 5 186 burials 3 000 and 1 000 young persons prepared for confirmation My ministry was exercised in times of varied public calamity, viz two visitations of Asiatic cholera one of shipfever among the emigrants one of rebellion and one of foreign invasion and the appalling railway disaster at the Desjardines Canal Bridge Out of the 70 heads of families who were enrolled as members of the Church of England at the organization of the parish in 1835 only two remain in the year of 1889 and out of the first list of communicants in 1836 five only at present are to be found

Among the public offices which I was called to fill were Chaplain to the Jail and Hospital a Grammar School Trustee associated with Dr Craigie and Father Gordon member of Trinity College Council Toronto Chaplain to the Incorporated Battalion of Militia, commanded by Col Gourlay also Chaplain to the 47th Regiment and the Rifle Brigade and other Regiments when quartered in Hamilton. I was for many years Secretary to the Gore and Wellington Church Society for many more Clerical Secretary to the Synod of

Toronto. Examining Chaplain to Bishop Bethune of Toronto; Rural Dean. Prolocutor to the Provincial Synod. Dean of Niagara, Rector of Tatsfield, Surrey England. member of the Council of the Diocese of Rochester; and, after my return to Canada, Rector in charge of Chippawa.

Between 1884 and 1886 I held missions in the following parishes in England: Leigh, Surrey; Upchurch, Kent; Weedon and Rushton, Northamptonshire; Stanton St. John, Oxford; Birchanger, Hertford; Ashley, Cambridge, Gloucester; and Primrose Hill, Regents Park, London.

In 1848 I graduated at Kings' College, Toronto; having availed myself of a statute of the University enabling clergymen engaged in Parish work to attend examinations without residence or attendance on lectures. I subsequently took an addendum B. A. at Trinity College and proceeded to my M. A. Subsequently I received from the same University the Honorary Degree of D. C. L.

I twice served on deputations for the Society for Propagating the Gospel—once in 1876 when I visited the following counties: Middlesex, Surrey, Kent, Gloucester, Somerset, Leicester, Oxford, Buckingham, Essex, Wiltshire and Suffolk.—In 1880 I spent a fortnight for the same purpose, (advocating the cause of missions) in Cornwall in the following parishes: Salt Ash, Menheniot, St. Dennick, St. Mellion, Callington, St. Twith el, Truro, Redruth, Redruth Kea-Tennis, St. Tudy, St. Enard, Dundstowe, Camelford, Pillaton, Broadoak, Bacconnia, St. Meeon, St. Austell.

In 1841, September 23rd, I was married to Susan Davidson, second daughter of the Hon. John Stewart (of Marchmont) in the Cathedral at Quebec by Bishop Monntain, assisted by h. a Chaplain the Rev. George Mackie. Our children are two sons, John Gamble and George W. Allen, and three daughters, who were married as follows: Hannah Stewart to Constantine Frongh. Susan Stewart to Major Phipps, and Mary Allen to Dr. John Walters. My son John married Josephine Magill, and George Clara Garriet.

In 1855 we visited England, Scotland, Ireland, France, Prussia and Belgium. In 1866 we again visited England and Scotland, and I was present at the Church Congress at York. In 1876 we again crossed the Atlantic. During this visit I had the honor of an invitation from the Arch Bishop of Canterbury (Dr. Tait) to attend the annual dinner given at Lambeth to the Bishops of

England. In 1880 I was the guest of the present Archbishop of Canterbury (when Bishop of Truro) and had the great privilege of attending (on invitation), his enthronization in Canterbury Cathedral forming one of a procession of five hundred clergymen in surplices.

On last visit to England was in January 1888, when I went to accept the Living of Tatsfield to which I had been presented by Mr. Leveson Gower of Titsey. This I resigned in 1884, and after two years additional in England, and two years charge of Chippawa I have returned to end my days in Hamilton where I have my seat as Dean in the Cathedral.

CHAMPLAIN THE FATHER AND FOUNDER OF CANADA

Historical Sketch read before the Wentworth Historical Society, Hamilton, Ont December 2nd, 1890.

BY MRS. JOHN ROSE HOLDEN

Before entering upon the subject of the paper which I have the honor to lay before you this evening, I feel I must say how difficult a matter it is, in presenting to such a Society as this, of what is but a simple historical sketch to do much that may be considered as original work The dry facts causes conditions and results, are all recorded in our Archives by eye-witnesses contemporary and historical writers both French and English with such minuteness that a student of this fascinating period finds that he or she can only follow into already well developed paths clearly and graphically described by a host of authorities. The mass of writings on early Canadian History is so great that it seems impossible to do much more than grasp a general idea of certain epochs or movements and form as correct a consensus as possible of the varied lights and shadows thrown upon the pages of our past by interested and yet opposing recorders of the same event I have attached a list of the authorities from whose pages I have drawn my information and whose research and revelations have deepened and strengthened within me such a firm faith in the grand and certain future of our native land

No study is so fascinating and impressive as that of History As the historian sways his magician's wand, the student is carried back to ages gone by graves are opened and the dead come forth without disturbing their long repose, and present to us heroes living, talking and performing wondrous actions, whose bodies have slept in the silence and oblivion of ages We are made familiar with the intrigues of politicians and the stratagems of warriors, and there is nothing, public or private in courts or councils to which an historian is a stranger—we see through a vista of ages past the

illustrious and immortal personages who have "strutted and fretted" on the troubled stage of life.

Canadian History is a subject which has been too long considered as trivial and unimportant as to be unworthy the attention of scholars. It seemed impossible that much of interest or of value could be found in the account of a country peopled by savages and that a region only known for about two hundred and fifty years could possibly have anything to teach the Motherland, appeared absurd. At one time a vague impression of perpetual snow and ice, Christopher Columbus wrestling over the "egg" problem, feathered Indians bark wigwams and canoes, blanketed squaws, tomahawks, —mixed with uncertain ideas as to the means of transit, whether horses, reindeer, buffaloes or dogs were most in use—these and similar notions prevailed. Yet how different the truth! Canada has a past of which we have every reason to be proud. A roll of brave men and women, who persevered and struggled for an existence facing fearful odds; heroes who never lost faith in the possibilities and potentialities of their adopted country encouraged and inspired by women worthy to be helpmates to such men very often women delicately nurtured in the best of old-world refined British and French homes here in this New World with all the unprecedented environments, ministered with their own hands, like the Apostle Paul, to the daily necessities of their own households, taught the heathen, fed the hungry, clothed the naked, nursed the sick and dying, and shrank not from the post of duty in the hour of danger: delicate women and brave children, breathing the same heroic atmosphere could handle a musket or fire a gun in defence of their homes in the wilderness. "For God, King and Country," was the watch word in those early days. The farmer as he cleared the forests, ploughed planted, sowed and reaped carried his rifle slung by his side, unconscious of the old prophecy which he fulfilled of "turning the sword into a pruning hook."

The early history of the Maritime Provinces and that of Upper and Lower Canada, presents a perfect historical antithesis. French colonization in Lower Canada represented the Phœnix of Feudalism and Mediævalism—Church and State wedded together embodied the dominant idea of despotism through the arbitrary prerogative of the French Crown exercised directly upon all matters temporal and spiritual concerning the colony, and individually by the rights

and privileges of seigneurial tenure French colonization limited and crippled by edict and enactment of the Home Government among her own loyal subjects, failed, as in Acadie the first of French settlements, settled by Huguenot thrift and industry and to full promise of self supporting independence from home help and assistance, was destroyed and crushed by Jesuitical influences In pursuance of the fatal Home policy in extending her dominion in France lest the supremacy she once held in the New World. The unequal partnership of French trade and commerce with religious, missionary zeal and military glory, merged into the pillage, peculation rascality and above all the treason to the Mother Land of the administration of the Bigot coterie of 1748 to 1760; the effects of which paved the way for the comparatively quiet submission on the part of the French Canadian habitant to British rule and supremacy

Upper Canada (Ontario) and the Maritime Provinces were permanently settled by British patriots 45,000 United Empire Loyalists who came over from the United States of America after the war of Independence and settled in what now is known as Canada—heroes in the great battle of faith freedom and liberty, which had been achieving the social and religious elements of Europe, the echoes of which strengthened and encouraged our noble pioneers to "unfurl and be strong" No promised land overflowing with wine, milk and honey tempted these heroes to emigrate in those early days of our history in such numbers to found new homes for their wives and families in Canada—Canada as reported to them was a land of snow intense cold ice-bound waters dense wilderness and dank swamps full of venomous reptiles, the home of savage beasts and still more savage and vindictive Indians. " The hardships expenses and privations endured by the Loyalists in making their way from their confiscated homes to Canada were longer and more severe then any Everett has been able to tell us of the New England Pilgrim Fathers; and the persecutions which sent these Fathers of New England voyaging to Plymouth Rock were but a warming shower when compared to the mobbings and imprisonments confiscations and death that fell in savage fury upon the faithful of old England, in the days of the American revolution and drove the remnant that was left into the wilderness of Canada The Pilgrim Fathers could keep Harvest Home Festival of a week a

elimation at the end of the first year from their landing. But the Loyalists were in most instances forced to seek a home in Canada without food or shelter, and at a season too late for any clearing of the forest and seed sowing. While the New England Fathers were keeping Harvest Home the Loyalists of Canada were passing through all the rigours of famine."

Though homeless and almost perishing they carried with them the "Ark of the Covenant" of God with man counting as their most precious heritage the tables of the law holy vessels and arms of old England—which they had saved from the burning ruins of their churches and homes in the U. S. of America—thus laying the foundation of our national existence in that "righteousness which exalteth a nation" and a freedom and liberty which has not degenerated into the license and lawlessness of a Proletariate but that which is subject to the command "Render unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's and unto God the things which are God's." Here this loyalty to "God and King" which has saved to Britain the greater half of the continent of America. And now what is the reality of our position as Canadians? Clothed by the lavish hand of nature, as befits the daughter of Imperial England, Canada stretches from the Atlantic to the Pacific, two hundred miles beyond the U. S. of America, which gives her an area greater than one half of the continent of North America—seas, lakes rivers, canals channels, traversed by a merchant marine ranking now fourth among nations. If the United States shipping employed on the river and lake trade were included Canada would rank second in the world; the total tonnage amounting to 4,684,759 tons. Railway communication connecting ocean with ocean and a steamship service which links the hoary Eastern World with her young life. These two great arteries of commerce and civilization with innumerable loop lines, vein the country in every direction—telegraph, postal and telephone systems, banks public schools, colleges and universities, where women can enjoy the same educational privileges as man—private and technical schools in arts and sciences, steam and electricity hand maidens of travel and the press daily bring knowledge to the humblest—public libraries churches, in number outvying any other institution, all testify to the brain energy, integrity and pluck of the Anglo-Saxon race when aided by public and

private enterprise. The immense wealth of our mineral and natural productions lies far beyond the limits of this sketch.

Having had this passing sketch of Canada of to-day, let us now go back to the 17th century. A new phase in the evolution of the world's history was then unfolding, viz.: The second great emigration of the populations of the Old World, dating from the dawn of christianity. The first great convulsion was the overthrow, destruction and dismembering of Imperial Rome by the Goths, Vandals and Huns, when ancient civilization corrupted by effeminacy and profligacy, gave way before the brute force and rapacity of the barbarians, enthralling Europe for many centuries in a pall of ignorance and superstition, which was only dispelled by the penetrating light of the great Renaissance. The spirit of commerce, guided by the mysterious mariner's compass, had led navigators and bold adventurers beyond all known limits. Love of conquest and the power of the sword alone led to new discoveries in the old world. The spirit of commerce and missionary zeal has in modern times opened up the continent of America and that of Africa in our own days. Canada in particular fell under these new influences. Frances I., king of France, fired by the fabulous tales of the riches and wealth found to the New World by the Spaniard and Portuguese determined to dispute the assumed right the sovereign of Spain and Portugal laid to the entire new country rediscovered by Columbus and commissioned Jacques Cartier to start on a voyage of discovery and claim all he could in the name of the French king. La Nouvelle France was the name then given to the vast and rich unexplored domain which we now know as the Maratime Provinces. Cartier was a discoverer: he left the land very much as he found it. Not until 1603 came Samuel de Champlain the man of destiny to Canada, a man who has been described as "soldier, sailor, engineer, naturalist and statesman," with the heart and soul of a hero, the pure faith of a child, the courage of a warrior and zeal of a crusader, came the Father and Founder of Canada. Champlain came of a family of fishermen, and upon the bosom of the restless ocean he early imbibed the love of adventures, and the fearless spirit which so distinguished him. He was born of Huguenot parents at Brouage, a small seaport on the Bay of Biscay. There is no record of his baptismal, but his birth may be dated at 1567. Samuel was at that time a name never given to Roman Catholics, and was confined to the

Huguenots. The strict observance of the Registres Paroissiaux is known. It is part of French national life that the name of every Roman Catholic child should be enrolled on its pages. Again in 1610, he entered into a contract of marriage with Helene Boulé who was a Protestant at the time of her betrothment, no record of the marriage in the Registres is to be found, so that when the ceremony took place a Protestant minister must have officiated. He was not only a naval captain but had also served as a soldier fighting during the wars of the League under that soldier of soldiers Henry of Navarre. The reign of Henry 4th dates all that is great in modern France at that period there were three great factions or parties in France. The party of the League determined on the supremacy of the Pope, extreme nation of all heresies and religious unity. Second, the zealous Huguenots or Protestant a quarter of the population of France who having received no toleration gave none. The middle or third party composed of moderate Catholics and Protestants, who before everything else were Frenchmen whose strongest feelings were those for the welfare of their country. Each of these parties in its turn has left its impress on our country, and we find the national progress of the Province of Quebec to-day divided and hindered by the followers of the same parties striving against one another in civil and political issues. First the ultramontane or Jesuit second Protestants third, the Gallican or native priesthood who from love of their country would gladly allow the Protestant equal rights and freedom to worship God according to dictates of conscience. It should be noted *en passant* that the temperance cause which now wields such an influence in church and state also in the days of Champlain during the period of the one hundred associates, rent the feeble colony almost to destruction. Champlain previous to his first voyage to Canada, had visited the West Indies at that time a region of mystery from which Spanish jealousy excluded all foreigners. His adventures here occupied him more than three years. Champlain kept a diary and on his return to France drew up a manuscript, which was enculated and attracted the attention of King Henry, who bestowed upon him the title of Geographer of the King and granted him a small pension in recognition of his services as a naturalist. It is only within the last thirty years that this manuscript was discovered. It was published in 1870, brought out under the auspices of Laval University and

is contained in the Laval University edition of his work. While at Panama his bold and active mind conceived the plan of a ship canal across the Isthmus, an idea, which 250 years later the great modern engineer of the world, Lesseps, has yet hopes of accomplishing. Upon his return to France from the West Indies, Champlain was introduced by De Chastes, a pronounced Huguenot, who was then organizing an expedition to New France, to accept a position in the new company, and he joined Pont-grave (also a Huguenot) in extending among savage tribes the Christian faith. "*Foy Chrestienne*," not "*Catholique and Romaine*," as given by Jesuit interpolators. Champlain in his own historian, and by his life and writings posterity judges him. At that time no test of religious orthodoxy was necessary to join the expedition, and there is little doubt of the evil consequences of the departure from this rule, when at a later period it was determined to exclude from the country all but professing Roman Catholics.

1603. Two small vessels were equipped of twelve and fifteen tons burden, and like little sparks on the broad Atlantic, they crossed the stormy deep and sailed up the lovely St Lawrence around whose lofty scenery much of the romance and legend of Indian races is associated passed Tadousac, Orleans the glittering cataract of Montmorenci and the giant rock of Stadacona into Lake St. Peter with its lovely archipelago on to the Island of Montreal. All was solitude, not a vestige of Stadacona or Hochelaga and then friendly populations described by Cartier remained. Champlain ascended Mount Royal, and beheld the transcending beauty of the scene around him. Looking towards the west the majestic St Lawrence rolled on its eastward course to the sea, as it issued from Lake St Peter, careering in mad frolic over the rapids of the "Sault," to the northwest the Ottawa glided and gleamed through the wooded plains and seemed to beckon the gazer with all the magnetic force of fresh discovery. Directly south the future "Eastern Townships," with their many mountains, stood like guardian sentinels, protecting the treasures of the land till the coming of their rightful heritors. With the prescience of the founder of a nation Champlain realized the immense possibilities of the new world and with prophetic vision pierced the veil of the future. Like Moses of old from afar off he was granted a vision of the new "Promised Land" as it seemed to him for the persecuted Protestant children of France. A fortified post

might be built here where as from a secure basis the waters of the west inter or might be traced back to their source and a western route discovered to China and Japan another of Champlain's grand prophetic glimpses which the Canadian Pacific Railway of to-day has fulfilled The very spot chosen by him Lachine and Caughnawaga opposite sides of the river now support terminal arches of the steel bridge spanning the St. Lawrence connecting the southeastern traffic with the west and north west This bridge must not be confused with the Grand Trunk tubular bridge which spans the river at St Lamberts on the south and Point St Charles (Montreal Island) on the north. It was in 1603 that Champlain's much criticised yet famous alliance was made at Tadousac with the Algonquin tribes against the Iroquois or powerful confederation of Six Nations It must be recollected that hostility between these nations existed long before Champlain entered the country a long exterminating war between the native tribes had been raging He recognized the necessity of attaching himself and his cause to one side of the struggle in order to gain assistance in future discoveries The settlements of Stadacona and Hochelaga no doubt were destroyed by hostile tribes

Kingsford writes "It was not Champlain's policy which was at fault "the Mother Country was to blame. The fashionable influences of the French Court enabled the Jesuits to dictate the policy with respect to Canada The attempt was to establish the undisputed supremacy of the Church Champlain wanted soldiers and by granting over the friendly Indians by alliance and organizing them, win them over to Christianity and then civilize them." If this had been done we would not read of the annihilation of the Huron race, the ruin of the Jesuit missions and the murder of the five missionaries the latter events took place fifteen years after Champlain's death Returning (in 1603) to France he found that his patron De Chastes was dead The King had appointed as his successor De Monts also a Huguenot. A new expedition sailed in 1604 its aim being to establish colonists, cultivate the soil, search for mines build forts and towns, and confer grants of land. A large number of the company were Protestants and by the terms of their charter all were allowed free exercise of their own faith but were bound to protect the Roman Catholic religion, and provision was made to convert the savages to that faith Only one of the two vessels

passed Tadenusac. De Monts and Champlain passed a disastrous winter in Acadia. In 1605 they returned to France, sailing again for Canada in 1608, when upon his arrival at Quebec Champlain writes, "I searched for a proper place for habitation." In the following year 1609 he was solicited by his allies the Algonquins, Hurons and Montagnais Indians to assist them in a war against their enemies, the Iroquois. Champlain thought this was the moment to reconcile these savage tribes, or alienate them forever. With two or three Frenchmen guided and accompanied by his savage friends they ascended the Richelieu River in canoes and reached Lake Champlain, the first white man who saw its waters, the shores of which rivet and lake proved to be for one hundred and sixty years the battle ground and scene of warfare between Indians and white men, French and English, the New England colonies and our Mother Country. In 1609 the scene of so many future warlike expeditions was a vast wilderness possessed only by the deer and beaver which Champlain tells us abounded. On the 29th of July about ten o'clock they met the enemy. The Iroquois disembarked from their canoes, two hundred in number, headed by three powerful chiefs, tall men covered with a kind of armor made of hardened twigs. They greatly outnumbered the allies and matched with proud assurance like Goliath to meet David. When they came within shooting distance, Champlain armed naught but in glittering steel advanced alone to within three paces of the chiefs, who stared in mute astonishment at the wonderful apparition confronting them. Champlain suddenly discharging his arquebus, killed two of the chiefs and dangerously wounded a third. Immediately one of the Frenchmen discharged his weapon which so astonished the savages that they fled in confusion, broke their ranks and scattered in every direction, leaving behind them their camp, canoes and provisions. Champlain quaintly says: "They did not run to save their lives, but because they believed that they were contending with supernatural beings." In the fall of the year Champlain returned to France and in March 1610 again set sail for Quebec with a number of artisans. He went to Three Rivers, and with his Indian allies joined in another battle with the Iroquois. This time he was severely wounded in his neck by an arrow but the enemy were defeated, all killed or made prisoners. Having again returned to France he brought out with him Madam de Champlain, a gentle

lovely woman, who was much beloved by all the colony and the trading Indians during her sojourn of four years in Canada, when at the end of that time she was obliged through ill health to return to France. St. Helen's Island opposite to Montreal was named after this lady. In 1611 Champlain made a settlement at the foot of Mount Royal a trading post on the spot where the Montreal Custom House now stands. He describes the spot unmistakeably in his account of voyage 1612. When thirty years later Maisonneuve took possession of the Island of Montreal in the name of "Les Associes de Montreal" he but carried out Champlain's idea. Thus our hero may be considered the founder of Montreal as well as of Quebec.

The assassination of Henry the fourth by Ravillac a Jesuit priest (1610) exercised grave influences on the fortunes of Canada. France was unsettled the Jesuits were beginning to be all powerful at Court and aimed only at the establishment of their authority and by following out this policy in La Nouvelle France brought the colony to the verge of destruction. The sad story of the settlement of Acadia proves the fatality of Jesuit interference and rule. In 1613 we read of New England and New France colonists in North America disputing about the boundary line and the "Fishery Question". Even in our own young country we find history degree to repeat herself. It is during this year (1613) Champlain worked his way up the Ottawa River from Montreal about 200 miles to the site of Fort Coloigne, the gathering place at that time of the Ottawa Indians. Here he heard of the Nipissing and Huron Indians and entered into trading relations with them. In 1615 Champlain left France, leaving with him four Recollet priests. The Order is now represented in the Province of Quebec by what is known as the Gallican Church. Arriving at Quebec a church was built, the first mass being celebrated in the presence of Champlain and the friendly Indians. The Fathers Denis and Joseph (Recollets) after having set up their portable altar on the river shore near Montreal chanted mass. The savages were lost in admiration of the ceremonies, vestments of the officiating priests and ornaments of the service. The same year the great explorer set out on the direction of the Huron Indians passing the limits of his former expedition he reached the month of Matawan River 300 miles above Montreal, and traveling up that stream along the Huron trail he at

lengh reached Lake Nipissing where now stands the important railroad town of North Bay and proceeded on to Georgian Bay and Lake Huron where he again joined the Hurons against the Iroquois, when he was wounded and obliged to retreat and winter with the Indians. Up to 1619 little progress was made in the colony conCord did not exist strife between the Huguenots and Roman Catholics continued, old religious beliefs were fought out on new soil, the conversion of the Indians much retarded if not altogether, arrested by the unseemly quarrels of the two parties, each of which claimed to be the true followers of the "Prince of Peace". It is about this time that we read of the first "habitant" Louis Hebert. Those who had previously visited Canada had been traders and adventurers the white men who had remained with the Indians affected their mode of life, so much so that a class sprang up called "Courreurs des Bois," and "Voyageurs" The population at this time in Quebec was between fifty and sixty French all connected with the traffic of the day" the Pelleterie" or fur trade. Champlain had endeavored to open up a wider traffic and had taken samples to France, but in this effort he failed. In 1627 we first read of a plough being drawn by oxen, all cultivation of land heretofore having been accomplished by human labor. This primitive method is still much in vogue in what is known as the French counties," parts of the Province of Quebec both northeast and southeast of the St Lawrence, where all the population is French and French only and where we find the old fashions, habits and opinions of their forefathers still in full vogue.

In 1628 the Kirke brothers were commissioned by the King of England to destroy the French establishments in Canada. On the eighteenth of July David Kirke sailed up the St Lawrence to Quebec and summoned Champlain to surrender. The little colony had been almost forgotten by the Home authorities and were starving, each reduced to a ration of seven ounces of pease flour per day and not fifty pounds of ammunition in the magazine. Champlain made such a defiant answer that Kirke thinking him better provisioned and garrisoned retired after burning the barracks at Tadousac. The new Company of one Hundred Associates were sending out supplies of every description and new colonists but their vessels were captured by the Kirke brothers. The following year, David Kirke a second time appeared before Quebec when Champlain, no longer able to

hold out against the neglect of the Home authorities was forced to surrender. On the 22nd of July 1629, the lilies of France gave way to the red cross of England, and for the first time the banner of old England floated over the bastions of Quebec, amid volleys of guns from the anchored English vessels. Quebec was restored to France in 1632 by the Treaty of St. Germain en Laye. While in France during the interval, Champlain published a complete history of what had transpired in Canada from the foundation of the colony. In 1633 Cardinal Richelieu invested him again as Governor of Canada, and the father of this country joyfully returned to the land of his adoption, bringing with him two hundred persons, seamen and colonists, and two Recollets. July fourth the town of Three Rivers (Trois Rivieres) was founded. August thirteenth, Fort Richelieu (Sorel) founded. It was in pursuance of a vow Champlain erected a chapel called Notre Dame de la Recouvrance in memory of the recovery of the country and deliverance from shipwreck.

Christmas day, 1635, marked a day of grief and sorrow in the annals of New France. In a chamber of the old Fort of St. Louis breathless and cold, lay the hardy frame which war, the wilderness and the sea had buffeted so long in vain. At the age of sixty eight the Father and Founder of the Country lay dead.

All the years, the white mist is creeping,
Round the lone far habitation,
And the snow falls unceasing!
Heaven sings of sympathy!
Pain is in the air—the year is dying
Pain is on the faces of the crowd
One—the Country's well beloved, is lying
In fits shroud.

He is lying in a lighted chamber
The true heart and brave
To all noble things devoted solely—
So he strays in fields of asphodel
Underneath the smile of God, most holy
Farmy well!

Oh! be sure the dear Lord came to greet him
This true knight who did his cause espouse
Bending down with glad sweet words to greet him
To His house

There is much to be learned from the review of such a life. A young man when he landed first on Laurentian shores, almost the same age as Wolfe when he gained immortal fame on the plains of Abraham, his heroic perseverance and calm endeavor of purpose

in spite of the weakness of his resources, neglect of Home authorities, sickness, hunger, rigorous climate and death of followers, combined with his deep religious life, rank him as "Chevalier sans peur et sans reproche." Thirty years of such courageous efforts to establish the Colony of Canada, testify to the perseverance and strength of his character. He added immense possessions to the crown of France, not by the power of the sword, but much as by the power of his daily Christian life. He may be ranked as the first missionary to the Indians, living among them and daily teaching them the truths of Christianity, he labored unceasingly with the help of the Recollets brothers to convert the Iroquois. His death was a sad blow to the Hurons, over whom he exercised unbounded influence. Suspicious of the influence of the Jesuits, he encouraged the less ambitious Orders in the Church to carry on missionary work. His manuscript, illustrated by maps and drawings, bear testimony of his ability as an author and ability as a writer. The hero of modern times to whom we can compare Champlain is General Gordon. "True soldier and true statesman whose object was ever the welfare of the country over which he governed, who in war sought not the glory of victory but the riches of peace—soldier without shame or reproach, statesman of unsullied honor and integrity." A man who conquered savages and founded one Canada by vanquishing so few.

AUTHORITIES

French. Les Relations des Jesuites. Histoire du Canada. Sous Tomes Garneau. Histoire du Canada, Ville Marie Edition 1965.

English. Parkman's Histories. Kingsford's History of Canada. A Centennial Study—Rev. E. J. Fessenden. Bancroft's History of United States.

CANADIAN HISTORY

Read before the Wentworth Historical Society

BY THE HON DONALD MACINNES.

PART I

FEELING convinced that no subject can be more instructive and interesting or a knowledge of it of greater importance than the history of one's country I have consented at the request of your President and other members of the Wentworth Historical Society to write a paper on the History of Canada. I have not undertaken this duty without reluctance and misgiving because my own reading and study of the subject have not been such as to warrant a belief that I am able to convey much instruction to others I have, therefore at the outset to crave your indulgence all that I shall attempt is to take a rapid glance at some of the most important events in the history of our country from its discovery and early settlement down to the conquest and the treaty of Paris 1763

I shall draw your attention to the various histories which have been written and to the various sources of information within my knowledge, and should I succeed in so interesting others as to induce a perusal of them I shall feel that my paper has been of some use My comments are intended to be purely of a national historical and non partisan character

Although the physical geography of our country must already be familiar to you, I think it well to commence by taking a glance at its enormous area its fertile plains, its great lakes rivers and mountains The area is 3 740,253 square miles it is greater than that of the United States excluding Alaska and within 349 747 square miles of being as large as the whole of Europe I venture the statement that the fact of the area of Canada being larger than that of the United States proper or being very nearly as large as the whole of Europe is not generally realized even in Canada It most certainly is not outside of Canada either in the United States or in England and this too after losing a considerable slice of a most valuable territory down by the sea. The Ashburton Treaty did that American diplomacy is certainly more successful than English all gloomy as all events as regards this continent, and more recently we lost the Island of San Juan on the Pacific Coast that was left to the

arbitration of a great king, the Emperor of Germany, and his decision was in favor of American contentions and then diplomacy was again triumphant.

The fertile belt of our North West was described in the deed of surrender by the Hudson Bay Company at the time that country was transferred to Canada, as bounded on the south by the International Boundry on the west by the Rocky Mountains, and on the north by the North Saskatchewan and on the east by Lake Winnipeg Lake of the Woods, and waters connecting them; but it is now established beyond a doubt that the fertile belt extends an average of one hundred miles north of the North Saskatchewan along its whole length, and that as we proceed westward along the River the fertile agricultural area extends much farther in a northerly direction, reaching the Peace River and the Athabasca valley as the mountains are approached in an area sufficient to support a farming and pastoral population vastly greater than the whole of the present population of Canada. It contains within it no less than two hundred and seventy million acres of land susceptible of cultivation and with a propitious climate.

There is nothing in the known world to equal the marvelous chain of great lakes which are either wholly within our own territory or lying along its borders. They are Lakes Ontario, Erie, Huron, Superior Winnipeg, Manitoba, Great Slave, Great Bear and Mistassini besides numerous smaller ones. The first named lie along our borders and of these Lake Superior is the greatest, its area is 32 000 square miles, and Lake Ontario is the most beautiful (Ontario is an Indian name and means "beautiful water") its area is 7 300 square miles or about the same area as that of the Island of Jamaica. The other lakes Winnipeg, Manitoba, Great Slave Great Bear, are within our Northwest Territory and Lake Mistassini in our Northeast Territory. This latter lake may be said to be of recent discovery public attention was first drawn to it when the members of the British Association visited Canada in 1888. The Chairman of the Geographical Section, Sir Henry Lefroy alluded to it in his address. It is worthy of mention that the water of these lakes are singularly pure and clear.

The rivers are. The St. Lawrence the St. John the Restigouche and Miramichi in the East; the two Saskatchewans, Assiniboine and Red River in the West; the Mackenzie the Peace and the

Churchill in the North, the Kootenay, the Columbia and the Fraser in British Columbia. The Mountain Ranges, extending 3000 miles from north to south are the Rockies, the Selkirks and the Cascades. The grandeur and scenery of these mountains are unsurpassed in any part of the world, the Canadian Pacific Railway crossing them on its way from the Atlantic to the Pacific Ocean. These mountains besides the regions at the head of Lake Superior, are known to abound in rich mines of silver, copper, nickel, iron and gold.

British Columbia on the Pacific coast possesses a considerable area of agricultural lands and valuable forests of timber and its climate delightfully mild.

The Island of Vancouver contains rich mines of coal of a superior quality. San Francisco and other cities in California on the Pacific coast get their supplies of coal mainly from these mines.

To make the sketch of the physical features of our country more complete I should also take a rapid glance at old Canada. At Ontario with its temperate climate, its fertile soil producing wheat and every kind of cereals as well as fruits, peaches, apples grapes, etc, growing in the open fields in great abundance. At Quebec with its great manufacturing possibilities, as well as its agricultural and mining resources. At the Maritime Provinces with their rich mines of coal, iron and gold. And lastly at Newfoundland with its great fishery interests. It is the oldest of British colonies and its importance can hardly be over rated as the nursery of colonial and British seamen from its discovery down to the present time. These vast possessions are the inheritance of Canadian British freemen, under the aegis of one of the most powerful and greatest of nations, with the most perfect freedom to mould their own destinies. Surely no people could be blessed with greater opportunities and if time to them owe past history and achievements, it requires no prophet to foresee that they must make of this vast domain a great and powerful Canadian British nation, and that within the lives of men now living.

It should be remembered that in 1820 Canada and the Australias were only geographical expressions with a population of about half a million; they now contain ten millions. The people of the United States then numbered less than ten millions and are now over sixty millions.

This magnificent country which I have endeavored to describe

was a *terra incognita* to the nations of Europe until the discovery of Labrador and the Island of Newfoundland by John Cabot in 1497 and the beginnings of its colonization and settlement under French rule were laid in the 16th and 17th centuries. Columbus who steered a southerly course touched in San Salvador in the Bahamas in 1492 five years prior to Cabot's discoveries in the north.

A brief reference to the condition of European nations at the period under review the various courses pursued by them regarding new discoveries and acquisitions on the continent the motives which actuated them and the trend of the events which followed will be more clearly understood and appreciated. Indeed, the history of Canada is so interwoven with that of European nations that in order to make the narrative properly understood and clear a continual reference to the explorations, discoveries and conquests by the Spanish, Portuguese and French in South America as well as the explorations, discoveries and settlements by the English in that portion of North America which has since become United States territory, is necessary.

With the revival of learning and the invention of the compass there was a general awakening of the western nations. About the 15th century Spain Portugal and Holland, envious of the enormous wealth of the Italian republics, strove to take away their monopoly. This could only be done by finding a new way to the east by the open sea. They could not compete with the Italian merchants in the close waters of the Mediterranean. Christopher Columbus, a citizen of Genoa, who was doubtless well versed in all that was then known in science and geography and with a keen commercial instinct naturally did not wish him to engage in adventures which would open the western route to the Indies to the destruction of their own trade monopoly offered his services to Ferdinand and Isabella. He was entrusted with a vessel and crew mostly convicts and criminals. They set out from the harbour of Palos in Portugal their friends taking a sad farewell of them never expecting to see them again. When he touched first at San Salvador October 12th 1492 he thought that he had reached India the Japanese and Malayan archipelagoes of the far east. In thus thinking he altogether miscalculated the earth's size. The great Pacific Ocean and the enormous continent of America were never known to Columbus. On this voyage he visited Cuba and some of the neighboring islands and sailed back to Europe

To the Spaniards the returning discoverer seemed as one risen from the dead and a most enthusiastic reception was given to him by the Queen and the nation The spell was now broken and manned after manned followed Columbus' tracks and course westward.

Newfoundland, as has been already observed is the oldest of British colonies The events which have recently transpired and the misunderstandings which are taking place between the Government of the Island, the Mother Country and France are of the greatest importance and are especially interesting to us These misunderstandings appear to be reaching a crisis at the present time but Great Britain who may rightly be termed *Pax Britannica* will doubtless arrive at a peaceful settlement and understanding with the Islanders themselves and with the French nation. The matter required by the fishermen in the Newfoundland fisheries enters largely into these disputes. I take the liberty as it is germain to the subject of my paper to quote the following extract from a most interesting article on Newfoundland by Lady Blake—published in one of the periodicals of the day—after these long how stringent laws had been passed to prevent permanent settlement being made on the Island with a view to prevent the formation of family ties in a land which England then sought to keep merely as a fishery station and a nursery for her seamen, Lady Blake writes

Fishing is the staff of life in Newfoundland and cod is the only denizen of the deep acknowledged to be fish in the Island In a conversation with a fisherman one day we enquired as to his luck so far that year I have taken a sight to salmon was his answer but no fish yet this season. When the capelin (a small fish used for bait) strikes the coast it is a gay and picturesque sight to see the shores of the various bays thronged with an eager crowd laden the glittering mass of little silver fish about the size of sprats into carts and baskets The sea is alive with capelin swimming in headlong haste and heedless of the destruction which awaits them on land—whence they come and whither they go is unknown possibly they resolve on committing suicide on the first land they encounter rather than fall into the jaws of the restless whales that follow in their wake. They are a very delicate fish to eat and a bait insatiable to cod When the capelin have disappeared their place as bait is supplied by herrings and after these arrive the squid. The latter are in great shoals, and they individually measure about six

inches when the shoals are first seen and attain almost a foot and a half in length when like the capelin they disappear and are no more seen.

John Cabot, to whom allusion has been already made as the discoverer of Newfoundland, 1497 emulated by the example of Columbus obtained a charter from Henry VII conferring privileges on himself and his three sons, Lewis, Sebastien and Sencius. I think it worth while to quote what was written by an Italian named Soncino to the Duke of Milan concerning Cabot's intentions and objects. He writes: "The Englishmen, Cabot's partners, say that they can bring so many fish that this kingdom will have no more business with Iceland, and that from this country there will be a great trade in fish; but John Cabot has his thoughts directed to a greater undertaking for he thinks of going after the places occupied along the coast further to the East, till he is opposite the Island called Cipango (Japan) situate in the equinoctial region where he believes all the spices grow and where there are also gems; and in the spring he says His Majesty will arm some ships and will give him all the convicts so that he may go to this country and plant a colony there, and in this way he hopes to make London a greater place for spices than Alexandria and the principals of this business are citizens of Bristol, great mariners who now know where to go. They say that the voyage will not take more than fifteen days if fortune favors them after leaving Hernia (Ireland), and I believe some poor Italian lovers will go on this voyage who have the promise of being made bishops, and I, being a friend of the Admiral if I wished to go could have an archbishopric."

Cabot evidently designed to reach the far East; the land of Cipango (Japan) had a marvelous fascination on the minds of all geographers and explorers, for here was the El Dorado, the treasure house of the world, but in the absence of maps or exact knowledge of geography they all miscalculated the distance. John Cabot was not destined to discover the golden regions of Cipango but coasting along the shores of Labrador he came to Newfoundland; here fisheries were discovered infinitely richer than those of Iceland, here was opened up a new world of enterprise to the sailors of Great Britain, which has lasted from the date of Cabot's discovery to the present time—a gold or a diamond mine may be exhausted but the harvest of the sea goes on forever—such was the substantial El

Dorado which Cabot and the British adventurers chanced upon with them also rests the honor of first seeing the American continent. He returned to England got a second charter from Henry VII in 1498 giving him authority to trade and colonize. And on his voyage he went in his search for the Northwest passage as far as Hudson's Straits where he was turned back by the ice. In Henry the Eighth's reign his son Sebastian procured a royal charter, and, with Sir Thomas Pert again attempted the Northwest passage to India by Hudson Straits. It remained for the Canadian Pacific Railway to solve this problem. That company by its steamers on the Pacific Ocean and its railway across the American Continent, through Canada is enabled to transport mails and passengers in twenty one days from China to London.

Cabot after his return to England became the governor of a company of merchant adventurers received a pension from the Crown and died at a ripe old age. Purchas, a writer of works of travel and himself a noted traveler of that era, says that America should not be so called from Americus Vespucius, but rather Cabotina or Sebastiana after John and Sebastian Cabot.

MacGregor the historian of British America, has written thus concerning Newfoundland: "For two centuries and a half after its discovery by Cabot Newfoundland was of more mighty importance to Great Britain than any other colony and it is doubtful if the British Empire could have risen to its great and supreme rank among the nations of the earth if any other power held Newfoundland. It undoubtedly occupies a strategic point as the outpost of America, and the key to the St. Lawrence, and the cursery of the colonial marine.

Cabot by his discovery of Newfoundland in 1497, had given England a prior claim by right of discovery to the continent of North America. In 1540 Francis de la Roque, Lord of Robaval, obtained from the French king a commission as Lord and Viceroy with full authority over the immense territories and islands which were in the Gulf and along the River St. Lawrence. This clashed with the charter of the Cabots, given them by Henry VII and VIII assigning to them all lands that might be discovered with sole right to trade.

In June 1578 a royal charter was given to Sir Humphrey Gilbert, with license to discover such remote lands as were not

actually possessed by any christian king or people, and to hold and occupy the same for himself and his heirs. But it was not till 1583 that he unfolded the flag of England in the Island of Newfoundland and exacted homage from the fishing fleet. In 1755 New France meant according to French claims, Newfoundland, Labrador, Acadia, Canada and the country to the west. A continual rivalry was thus kept up between the English and the French for the possession and control of Newfoundland and its fisheries.

The first attempt at organized settlement was made in 1624 when Lord Baltimore (Sir George Calvert) obtained a special patent for the southern promontory of the Island, to which it is said he gave the name of "Avalon" after the hallowed spot in the west of England, where according to legend, Joseph of Arimathea took refuge carrying with him the holy graal.

Sir David Kirk (of whom we shall hear more) became grantee of the Newfoundland settlement and lived and died there. During the civil war he offered King Charles an asylum in Newfoundland, of which he might have availed himself and like King Arthur in the Island valley of Avalon healed himself of his grevious wounds of Cromwell had spared his head. Prince Rupert, upon Kirke's invitation set sail for Avalon to recruit his fleet there from amongst the hardy fishermen, but he was compelled to abandon his intent on as a fleet of the commonwealth was sent to intercept him.

The first appointment of a regular Governor was made in 1728, prior to that there was no regular Government. Power was vested in a class of sea captains styled Admirals, and who, according to the order of the arrival of their ships in any harbour were admiral vice admiral and rear admiral of the port. They were servants of the merchants who sent them out, and were coarse and illiterate. In 1715 a representation to the Home Government was made, asking for the appointment of a regular Governor, which was done as stated in 1728.

By the Treaty of Ryswick in 1702 various places on the south coast of which Placentia was the French capital were kept in possession of the French and in 1702 they held nearly the whole of the Island in their possession. The Treaty of Utrechet 1713 secured the complete sovereignty of England but it conceded certain fishery rights which have been a continual source of trouble ever since, down to the present day.

If the great English minister Pitt had been in office at the period of the Treaty of Paris in 1762, these rivalries about Newfoundland and the fisheries, and the troubles and disputes arising therefrom in place of being living issues, would have been then set at rest and would in all probability only be past history to the present generation

In 1761 during the negotiations for peace between England and France, the French minister while negotiating with Pitt who was then in power had made a secret treaty with Spain, known as the family compact, having for its object the union of the various members of the House of Bourbon in common resistance to the then growing power of England Pitt divined the secret treaty and soon found evidence of it He resolved at once to demand a full explanation from Spain and failing to receive a satisfactory reply attack her at home and abroad before she was prepared. He laid his plans before a Cabinet council there being present Earl Bute, Duke of Newcastle Earl Greenville Earl Temple and others of the ministry Pitt urged his views with great warmth "This" he exclaimed "was the time for humbling the whole House of Bourbon." His recommendations did not prevail and he resigned

Power fell to Bute, and great was the fall The mass of the nation were with the defeated minister The financial condition of France was desperate her people were crushed with taxation The French minister Choiseul felt the need of immediate peace, and George III and Bute were hardly less eager for it to avert the danger of Pitt's return to power and give free scope to their schemes for strengthening the prerogative of the crown concerning which they were more anxious than for the welfare and prosperity of the nation

In September 1762 negotiations for peace were resumed In November the plenipotentiaries of England France and Spain agreed on the preliminaries of peace The points interesting to us are that France ceded to Great Britain all her possessions on the North American continent east of the River Mississippi except the city of New Orleans and a small adjacent district She renounced her claims to Acadia, the Island of Cape Breton and all other islands in the Gulf and River St. Lawrence subject to certain restrictions France was left free to fish in the Gulf of St Lawrence and off a part of Newfoundland, and two little islands, St. Pierre and Miquelon, were given her as fishing stations on condition that she should not

fortify or garrison them The effect of their concession has been to furnish a bone of contention and to perpetuate the troubles and disputes about Newfoundland and its fisheries down to this day and generation In December, when the question of approving the preliminaries came up before both Houses of Parliament, Pitt, confined by gout was not present till late in the day when the House was startled by repeated cheers from outside. The doors opened and the fallen minister entered carried in the arms of his servants and followed by an applauding crowd He spoke for about three hours sometimes with a burst of power sometimes with the accents of pain and exhaustion He highly commended the retention of Canada, but denounced the leaving to France a share of the fisheries. Had Britain's greatest statesman been at the helm at that period it is safe to say that all cause for future trouble and dispute concerning them would then have been swept away

I think it will be interesting and clear the ground at once, if we take a rapid glance at the explorations and easy conquests in South America by the Spanish and Portuguese, before recounting the story of the struggles, difficulties and hardships encountered by the English and French to found colonial empires in the North

We are apt to forget that England as a European power in the 15th and 16th centuries held a secondary place as compared with other European powers, notably Spain and Portugal and even Holland. Spain and Portugal were the most powerful, and their American possessions were vastly greater than those of any other nation

In the early history of America charters and concessions were granted to favored individuals and companies with a lavish hand

In May, 1493 the year succeeding Columbus discovery of the Bahamas, Pope Alexander issued a *Bull* in which with a grand simplicity he drew an imaginary line from the north to the south pole one hundred leagues west of the Azores assigning to Spain all that lay west of the boundary while all to the east of it was confined to Portugal. This imaginary geographical definition was not accepted by other nations; Frances I of France exclaimed, "*What* shall the Kings of Spain and Portugal divide all America between them without suffering me to take a share as their brother? I would fain see the articles in Adam's will that bequeathed this vast inheritance to them"

Sir Edward Creasy in his fifteen decisive battles, has pointed out that prior to the dispersion of the Great Armada it was hard to realize the weakness of England as compared with Spain. England then had no Indian or Colonial empire, save the feeble germs of North American settlement which Raleigh and others had planted recently concerning which we shall learn later on.

Scotland was then a separate kingdom and Ireland in rebellion. Queen Elizabeth had found and encumbered revenue, a divided people, and an unsuccessful foreign war. She had also a pretender to her throne favored by all Roman Catholic powers. France and Spain were about this time planting colonies on the American continent. In 1564 Coligny planned a French Protestant colony in Florida. Coligny had long wished to establish a Protestant French Empire in America and obtained an ample concession from Charles IX. It proved a disastrous failure.

This attempt of French Protestants to found colonies in America, occurring as it does 58 years before the exodus of the Pilgrim fathers and the beginning of New England has sometimes been contrasted with it, but Coligny's expedition differed widely from the Puritan exodus. Coligny's object was to encourage French emigration to the new world assisted by the State while the Puritan exodus was expatriation exacted by religious persecutions. It encreted the hostility of the Spaniards, and an expedition under the ferocious Pedro Menendez was sent out and the French colony was ruthlessly destroyed and Philip II, of Spain, proclaimed monarch of all North America. The Spanish power was firmly established around Hespanola. Porto Rico was the centre and the Gulf of Mexico their immediate claustum. From the furthest cape of the Caribbean along the shores of the Cape of Florida she was undisputed mistress by sea and land.

The progress of Spain to the south as can be learned from their annals was one of rapid conquest. The prizes of victory were prodigiously great, the wealth of despoiled Mexico and Peru was almost fabulous. Broken adventurers and bankrupt noblemen went to South America to recruit their broken fortunes. Ferdinand Cortez, 1518, marched into Mexico, pillaged the rich capital of the Aztecs and treacherously laid hands on the aged monarch Montezuma. Further south Pizarro, 1527-30 conquered the rich empire of the Incas. The American continent from Mexico to the Straits

of Magellan was at their feet and Pope Alexander's Bull which gave all the world west of the Azores to Spain was about to be fulfilled.

When Balboa a Spaniard crossed the Isthmus of Panama and saw the waters of the Pacific Ocean he rushed forward and plunging into the waters took possession of the ocean in the king's name Spain and Portugal after gaining an American colonial empire lost it by their corruption and ignorance in the art of governing. But there remains a splendid series of free States from Chili to Mexico and from the Argentine Republic to Brazil South American republics have sprung from Spain and Portugal Brazil from Portugal their populations are to a large extent of Indian blood. Together with the first conquests of Spain came the triumphs of geographical discovery. Juan Ponce de Leon an adventurous Spaniard searching for the fabled fountain of youth discovered Florida on Easter Day 1513. Francisco Fernandez of Cordova, sailing from Havana discovered the peninsula of Yucatan and the Bay of Campeachy 1517 and next year his pilot explored the whole coast of Yucatan towards Panuco, bringing back much gold and rumors of the empire of Montezuma. In 1519 Francisco de Gama, a companion of Columbus on his second voyage and Governor of Jamaica explored the west of Florida and discovered the Mississippi called at first Espritu Santo. From the Bahamas northward to Carolina and to the Bay of Delaware called in Spanish geography St. Christopher the Spaniards pushed their explorations and in January 1525 Stephen Gomez a Portuguese explorer sailed as far north as the Hudson in an attempt to find the northern passage to Cathay. But the Spaniards were content to leave the frozen regions of the north to the French and British whilst they carried on their exploration for the treasures of the kingdoms of the warm south.

One of their most intrepid pioneers was Cabeza de Vacca who, like the great Frenchmen Champlain, whose deeds and hero sm we shall find recorded in the story of Canadian explorations, lived amongst the natives learned their ways, and became a skilful pathfinder. He reached Texas, travelled as far north as lat. 36 long. 104 west and wandered on westward till he drew near to the Pacific Ocean in May 1536. The narrative of Ferdinand de Zate of Zeres Pizarro's favorite comrade, who after terrible sufferings in his exploration in the valley of the Mississippi, died and was buried in

the waters of the mighty river itself, bequeathing the honor of discovery to the Spaniards

In the north theatory of exploration conquest and colonization readed differently The native tribes such as the Iroquois or the Five Nations were made of sterner stuff than the Mexicans in the south The annals of northern explorations are full of never ceasing conflict with the natives, unlike those of the ravaging bands of Pizarro who had only to put out their hands and keep

In both instances the course of conquest had its moral effects. In the north every energy of body and mind were called into requisition to subdue the natives and to till the soil its history is a record of fierce struggles and great hardships. The moral effects are apparent down to the present time; in the one case instability and uncertainty prevail, governments are overturned, revolution after revolution follow each other while in the north there is stability of government law and order prevail evil and religious liberty as well as security to life and property—blessings inestimable, worthy to be guarded at all hazards.

JACQUES CARTIER AND THE FRENCH EXPLORERS.

It was during Henry VIII a reign in 1553-5, while Francis I was reigning in France, that North American exploration was boldly carried on by Jacques Cartier The French king thinking that his country should have some share in the world's riches, sent out his noted navigator on voyages of discovery He sailed three times from France making new explorations on each occasion He first visited Newfoundland sailing through the Straits of Belle Isle, entered Bay Chaleur and landed in Gaspe While at Gaspe he heard from the Indians a wonderful account of the St. Lawrence. The next year he fitted out a second expedition and sailing up the river discovered Stadacona, an Indian village, on the site where Quebec now stands Donacona the chief who ruled over the Algonquins welcomed him and treated him very kindly Further up the river he found the Indian town of Hochelaga belonging to the Hurons here also he was kindly treated by the natives who had never seen Europeans before and believed them to possess supernatural gifts Cartier spent the winter at Stadacona, and in the spring he sailed to Europe taking Donacona and many Indian warriors with him 1536 Cartier did not revisit the St Lawrence

for five years, when he returned for the third time. He was associated with Sieur de Roberval, who was commonly Vice Regent of Canada and of the colonies to be established there; but Cartier and Roberval were unable to agree. The natives were less friendly than they had been before. Cartier and the little band of colonists led a miserable existence at Cape Rouge and they returned to France. It was nearly fifty years before the French again made any serious attempt to colonize.

We will leave the narrative of French explorations with this preliminary sketch and take it up and follow them continuously later, and in the meantime it will be both interesting and instructive to follow the course of English adventures which finally led to the founding of an American Colonial Empire—a Greater Britain. England, during the greater part of the 16th century made no attempt to colonize the great valley of the St. Lawrence, although the French may be said to have abandoned it for almost half a century after Jacques Cartier's third and last return to France from the small settlement which he had established at Cape Rouge.

The apathy of the English may be traced to various causes. English sailors were too much engrossed with the fisheries of Newfoundland and Cape Breton to undertake the settlement of the country inland and the climate of the portion of the Gulf of St. Lawrence then known to them they considered unfavorable for the beginning of a vigorous infant colony and moreover during the 16th century English mariners were more specially interested in the search for the northwest and northeast passages. Robert Thorne, of Bristol, who accompanied the Cabots on their first voyage expressed the general feeling. He said, "If I had the faculty to my will the first thing I would undertake ever to attempt would be to ascertain if our seas northward be navigable to the Pole or not." Sir Frances Drake the first Englishman to pass the Straits of Magellan, sailed up the west coast of the American continent as far as latitude 43 north purposing to return east by the way of the northeast and northwest passage but was stopped at what appeared to him after the tropics, the intolerable cold of the Californian climate. Sir Martin Frobisher one of the boldest of the Elizabeth an captains, regarded this northwest passage as the only great thing left undone and made three voyages in search of it.

Geographers then took for granted the strait connecting the

North Atlantic and North Pacific, and in old maps it is delineated and made to correspond with the Straits of Magellan and on the far side lay Cathay separated only by the narrow Straits of Anian and there was a mythical rumour that the Greek sailor, San Juan de Fuca, after whom the straits of that name on the Pacific Coast are named, thirteen years after Drake's voyage visited to go there to fortify it against the possible inroads of the English

In 1585 Davis, under the patronage of secretary Walsingham, made three voyages in search of the Northwest passage and reached the high latitude called after his name The idea was a life project with Henry Hudson—after whom Hudson Straits were named This passion for Northwest passages helped to withdraw the eyes of the English from the St. Lawrence and set them in the direction of Hudson Bay

English colonization in North America began first of all with private enterprise individuals set out on voyages of discovery at their own cost

Raleigh devoted his life to schemes of North American colonization and sacrificed to his faith in them his property and then his life. He was the brightest star of that galaxy of great men who lived in the stormy times of Queen Elizabeth In addition to commanding courage he possessed in a more than ordinary degree light knowledge and enthusiasm Had he turned his attention to the great St Lawrence valley and to the great inland lakes of North America as eagerly as he did towards Virginia and Guiana English colonists would probably have cultivated the fertile lands bordering them, explored the Mississippi and opened up the Northwest regions long before the French who for so many years seemed to halt at the gateway of the continent

The reign of Charles II stands out in the history of Great Britain as a period of remarkable progress it was then especially that the American colonies took the character which they had when they attracted so much attention in the next century after an uninterrupted series of settlements extending from south to north along the Atlantic coast, for it was then that the Carolinas and Pennsylvania were founded and the Dutch were expelled from New York and Delaware. Considered as a whole and judged by the standard of the time, this American settlement began now to be imposing its distinction is that it has a population which is at once large and

almost purely European. The rise of English colonies on the Atlantic was perhaps already the most notable achievement in the way of colonization that any European state could boast, though it would seem insignificant enough if judged by a modern standard.

The population of the twelve oldest colonies,—the two Carolinas and Georgia, Virginia and Maryland, Pennsylvania and Delaware, New Jersey, New York, Connecticut, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, Providence, and Massachusetts,—is calculated at about 207,000.

We learn from the history of the New England colonies that from their commencement in 1620, for twenty years there was, until the meeting of the Long Parliament, a steady exodus from England; but for a special reason, viz., because the Anglican Church was then harsh, and New England offered a refuge for Puritanism thrown sin on independency. Parliament met, the exodus ceased, and afterwards for a hundred years there was so little emigration into New England from old England that it was believed to balance the counter movement of colonists quitting the country. The steady stream of emigration to the New World did not begin till the peace of 1815.

INAUGURAL ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT

MR GEORGE H MILLS

Read at the open meeting for the season of 1890-91 Tuesday evening, November 18th 1890.

It has become an established precedent that the President of every organization or Association shall at some time during his incumbency deliver some sort of an address. Whether such an address shall be edifying or an infliction upon his audience is rarely or never considered. It is in compliance with this memorable rule that I purpose speaking to you very briefly this evening.

I may say at the outset that the inception of all Associations with objects and aspirations similar to ours has been the legitimate offspring of what may be properly designated "patriotic sentiment. That where these Associations have proved successful the spread of this sentiment has been the chief cause of success, and where they have ended in failure, a decline of that sentiment has been apparent. Assuming this to be substantially true it may be asked what then is patriotism? One language thus defines it "Love of one's country the passion which aims to serve one's country either by defending it from invasion or protecting its rights and maintaining its laws and institutions in vigor and purity patriotism is the characteristic of a good citizen the noblest passion that animates a man in the character of a citizen." Historical societies formed and fighting under such a banner can be no discredit to any country. They know no party they simply love their country. They are free institutions and as such their submission to the authority of government is no more than a compliance with laws which they themselves have helped to enact and while the national honor is firmly maintained, and while justice is impartially administered their obedience will be voluntary and cheerful, possibly unfelt.

The influence of such Associations ought to promote manhood, furnish strength to the arm raised in defence of right, and paralyze the designs of traitors. It should nurture power to protect the

weak guard the innocent and punish the guilty Nations draw their stability from the patriotism of their subjects It is indeed the keystone to the arch of national construction, and in a free country the greatest safeguard to liberty, independence and progress, its decline a prelude to national degeneracy, its spread an indication of national vigor Without patriotism, Canada, with all her wealth of resource and her almost boundless territory may never hope to take a prominent place among nations with it that destiny would seem inevitable.

The Roman Empire fell because patriotism declined and captivity flourished Sort was with other nationalties whose histories tell of perished grandeur and decaying patriotism If what I have stated be true or even faintly approaching the truth why should popular patriotic histories of the grand Dominion not be encouraged? Why should our common schools and our universities become painfully destitute of them? Why should full knowledge of this priceless inheritance manfully acquired and heroically defended by our forefathers be withheld from their children? Why in a word should Canadian history take any but a foremost place in all our educational institutions?

There can be no rational answer to negative the demand. It is indeed gratifying to have observed during the past two years the increasing interest taken in the demand for a larger representation of Canadian literature in our schools, as indicated by letters and leading articles in our newspapers and it may not be speaking beyond the fact to say, that the Historical and Pioneer Societies throughout the Dominion—becoming daily more influential—have had something to do with the existing popularity of the subject. The good work in this direction already accomplished by the Pioneer and Historical Society in Toronto, so ably presided over by the venerable Dr Scadding, and the Lundy's Lane Association, with its energetic president, Canon Bull, entitles these organizations to the highest regards of thoughtful and cultivated men But while they as united bodies are attracting public attention individual interest and energy are not wanting Only a few days since I noticed in the papers that a patriotic gentleman in Ontario had offered $2000 as a reward for the production of a Canadian history suitable for our schools. Whoever the gentleman may be, I thank you will endorse the opinion that the country at large will appreciate

has laudable proposal His money could scarcely be better applied, while the subject for which he has so generously offered this prize is sufficiently interesting to attract the attention of the most capable writers in the Dominion

If I have rightly understood their motives the many historical societies throughout the Dominion have a common object, and that is to assist with all the power of their influence, in laying broad and deep the foundations upon which the future of this larger part of the continent of North America may assuredly and safely rest, and thus they believe may be attained by encouraging patriotic sentiment Untried, their efforts will certainly be crowned with success separated the result may be doubtful I am, therefore impressed that no time should be lost in calling a convention of delegates from all of these societies and that such convention shall arrange for a united membership and adopt rules to direct and govern the entire combination. Such a confederation would attract to itself enlarged membership and enhanced resources sufficient to enable it to propagate its principles and extend its influence to the utmost borders of the Dominion

The rugged manhood of the Canada of ours has *so far* overcome every obstacle in the way of progress from the first French colonies planted in Quebec, only to be decimated by starvation and the rigor of the climate to the war of 1812 14, when the total population of the two provinces barely reaching 275 000 successfully resisted the invasion of a nation at the time possessing a population of 8 000 000 In no boastful spirit should all this be remembered but still it should be remembered

To-day we are in the full enjoyment of peace, plenty and prosperity governed and protected by laws and institutions unsurpassed for their purity equity and intelligence Let us do our best to transmit these blessings to those who come after us, and we will have accomplished a work that we shall never be ashamed of But patriotism must be guided by freedom of thought to promote progress to be effective in the accomplishment of great designs and lasting results

Freedom of thought is healthful to the mind as exercise is the body yet the clashing of thoughts, unlike the forcible collision of material bodies is followed not by disaster and destruction but by increased vigor clearer conceptions and a nearer approach to truth

The brilliant achievements of the latter half of this century are clearly the outcome of unhampered thought. The new era now spread before us, indicating still grander developments is a product of the same agency and far more astounding results will hereafter be reached at lessened intervals.

If absolute truth be desirable there can be no possible argument in favor of thrusting obstacles in the way of its attainment. Yet until very recently he who ventured an opinion at variance with preconceived dogmas, at once became the object of scorn and derision. Not so now, liberty of thought after centuries of bondage, has struggled on and is to-day a recognised prerogative. In gems of beauty and truth are treasured up its dross and tinsel repudiated. The manacles of restraint is passing away, while mental activity is encouraged. The world grows in wisdom and morality as the knowledge of right is dispensed and wrong disproved by that marvellous agency, unhampered thought. It is the strong grasp of nineteenth intelligence, that draws from the darkest recesses of nature proofs of an over-ruling providence, it is the same force that accelerates the progress, and assures the amelioration of mankind.

Wonderful events have happened in this busy, ever-changing world, within or nearly within my memory. In 1819 the first steamship the 'Savannah' crossed the Atlantic. The "Savannah" was an American vessel, fitted as well with sailing as with steam appliances. It is now however stated—with what degree of accuracy I do not know—that she did not steam across the ocean at all that her paddles were safely stowed away in her hold until she entered the British channel." She was twenty-six days going from New York to Liverpool. Previous to that date efforts had been made in England and Scotland to propel boats by steam, but partial success only had attended their efforts. canals and rivers had been navigated by steam but the rate of speed had only reached from five to eight miles an hour and the discovery had attracted little public attention.

It has been generally claimed in the United States that Robert Fulton, an American engineer, was the first to propel vessels by steam, but this as in the case of the Atlantic cable is an error. Fulton obtained his idea of boat propulsion by steam from William Symington, a Scotch engineer who in 1802 had constructed a steam

boat the "Charlotte Dundas" for Lord Dundas and who ran it on the Clyde and Forth Canal

Fulton examined this boat with great care took copious notes of its construction and applied his knowledge thus obtained in constructing the "Clermont," which in 1807 commenced running for accommodation of passengers between Albany and New York Symington's boat ran at a speed of six miles an hour Fulton's at less than five. Even after the trial trip of the "Savannah," scientific men declared that the ocean could never be successfully navigated by steam, but their predictions were disproved seventeen years after For on the 4th day of April, 1838, the "Sirius" an English vessel with a tonnage of about seven hundred tons and three hundred and twenty horse power, started from London with 94 passengers and arrived at New York on the 22nd having been seventeen days clear on the passage She was followed by the "Great Western" from Bristol where the latter was built she left on the 7th April, and arrived at New York on the 23rd having been but 15 days The average speed of the "Great Western" was 9 knots she was 212 feet long twenty-five feet six inch beam and twenty-three feet six inches in depth drawing from sixteen to eighteen feet of water her engines 440 horse power The success of these two boats established the practicability of transatlantic steam navigation Now from twenty to twenty four miles an hour are made by ocean steamers, and three are being constructed averaging over six hundred feet in length each with engines of 30 000 horse power These mammoth vessels will probably cross the Atlantic Ocean in less than five days, with perfect security and comfort to those who embark in them

The first passenger railway served by steam was opened for traffic, 27th September, 1825 George Stephenson was the construction engineer Edward Pease, a quaker was the chief promoter It ran from Darlington to Stockton The second railway served by steam, to carry passengers, ran from Liverpool and Manchester It was opened in 1829 George Stephenson designed the engine. Its rate of speed was from fourteen to seventeen miles an hour Now the world is covered with a network of railways some of their trains running at a rate of a mile in less than a minute By these we may travel in days where before the introduction months were required for the journey On most gracious sovereign Queen Victoria was crowned in 1838 The American nation has

grown from less than ten to sixty-three millions in my time but fifty-one years before, the mighty republic was a colony of Great Britain with a population less than half that of Canada to-day Since my recollection nearly every kind of industry required for the support and luxury of mankind was performed by the hand of man. Now machinery and steam and electricity do all this and each succeeding year adds to their power and efficiency The electric telegraph came into existence less than fifty years ago The year 1858 was rendered memorable in the annals of the world by the successful laying of the Atlantic cable This magnificent design to unite the continents of Europe and America was conceived by Frederick Newton Gisborne an Englishman and for a time a resident of Canada, who was ably seconded by Cyrus W Field an American. The latter with unparalled energy and perseverance secured sufficient capital for the enterprise, and patiently watched its progress to completion These two names will pervade all future history I quote from a writer who thus describes the event "On the 17th of July 1858, the 'Niagara' and 'Agamemnon with the Valorous and 'Gorgon' as tenders, bearing the Atlantic cable, put to sea and on the 29th met in mid ocean joined the ends of the cable between the two ships bearing it and commenced laying it in 2400 fathoms (14,400 feet) water The Niagara continuing westward and the Agamemnon returning to the east On the 5th of August the two ships cut the cable and left the ends on shore on the two sides of the Atlantic the telegraph was thus established between Valencia and Trinity Bay But this magnificent work was doomed to failure For some time messages were read One was sent by Queen Victoria to the President of the United States and an answer from him received. But the days of the first Atlantic cable were numbered. On the 1st of September it conveyed two military messages, on the following day it conveyed one congratulatory message for a public meeting in New York, addressed to Cyrus W Field but on the same day it failed to convey a similar message. From that time till its death struggle on the 20th October it was silent, but human enterprise was not to be baffled by this failure the principle was established" The revolution of the world had commenced yet the first connecting link uniting the old and the new world was lying useless at the bottom of the ocean, and has never been recovered Another cable with added recent scientific appliances was laid and this has never

been silent The telephone a child of the telegraph, is of still more recent date you have witnessed its coming. Every day new developments are appearing from the application of this marvellous electrical power We have scarcely time to stop and wonder before our attention is attracted to some new achievement through this agency far surpassing all marvels of the past While we think the telegraph has been carried to the possible limit of its application, we are astonished with the intelligence that messages can readily be exchanged from moving railway trains While we are arranging that the telephone can be a success only to a limited way we hear that people are conversing with each other who are separated a thousand miles What will the end of all this be? Who can tell? Will communication by electrical signals yet be possible with other planets? Will the space above be yet controlled as the waters below have already been? Fanciful as the idea seems as much opposed to existing scientific knowledge as it certainly is, these achievements would be scarcely more astounding to the coming generation than the first introduction of the electric telegraph was to me The knowledge and control of electricity is as yet but feeble. Fifty years have produced such wonders, what may not be expected within the coming twenty when the lever is already in the hand of genius? Still improvement and amalioration in the condition of mankind have kept pace with the onward progress of steam and electricity Education and culture have spread over the world science has removed doubtful and speculative theories, and established immutable principles. Human life has been sensibly prolonged by sanitary provisions a result of the profounder knowledge of nature's laws Telegraphs, tunnels and canals have joined continents spanned oceans, and pierced mountains new planets and new worlds have been discovered superstitious fears and imaginings have been allayed by a more comprehensive understanding of the universe. The bible has been carried to every land and printed in every language All these things and far more have I witnessed. What wonders are in store for those who are now in the spring time of youth. Old England and her enterprising offspring the United States, aided by German practical activity have been the prime movers in these intellectual conquests Still, without the religion of the Reformation this generation would not have been dazzled with the brilliancy as thrift and progress have ever followed the standard of

protestantism Skepticism and doubt, social and labor theories, are now apparently making great advances, and claiming many adherents in the world, but learned and thoughtful attention are directed towards, and master minds are investigating these with the view of understanding the difficulties that surround them, exposing their fallacies and removing their grievances The development of a wider intelligence, and a closer study of the designs of Providence will as surely as a Providence exists find ample remedy for every evil, and ultimately remove the cause. Copernicus and Newton, Columbus and Darwin Savonarola and Bruno and many others have done magnificent work towards disenthralling a cramped and darkened intelligence Those who shall come after them will still further extend the good work, until *hope* not *despair* shall dominate the human mind. May this with kindred societies do something to strengthen the forces now combining to reach that end

I know there are no errors
In the great eternal plan
And all things work together
For the final good of man
And I know when my soul speeds onward
In its grand eternal quest,
I shall say as I look back earthward
Whatever is—is best.

THE UNITED EMPIRE LOYALISTS OF THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY AS IMPERIAL FEDERATIONISTS.

BY THE REV. J. PESSENDEN, RECTOR OF CHIPPAWA

THE American Revolutionary struggle had a *two-fold* result—the birth of Canada as well as the independence of the Thirteen Colonies. And the last word of history will never say that the cause which created Canada failed in the centuries, to be triumphant.

A brief and intelligent statement of the origin and progress of the American Revolution so far from portraying issues sometimes held, to the eventual independence of all the colonies as the natural goal of their growth and development, reveals the fact that nothing but a sinister combination of adverse circumstances such as can never occur again in the Empire made the separation that then took place possible.

A true analysis of that conflict, which has in the past and must in the future so dominate our Canadian destiny, gives the most incontestable evidence that the principle and sentiment of loyalty and devotion to the Mother Country and the United Empire, is all powerful in Colonial national life and best conserves that life's highest interests. Let us make that analysis.

Like our present, the Peace of Paris in 1763 marks a turning point in English history, brought on then by the growth and position of the American Colonies.

Three classes in the Empire had taken part in the creation of her Colonies. The Home Government sought by colonizing to extend England's power, English merchants and manufacturers promoted colonization for the enrichment of their trade, while the Colonists left the Home Land to improve their own condition and that of their posterity.

The problem given English statesmanship to solve was by her Colonial legislation to harmonize this three-fold interest of the public weal: to bring all three into cordial co-operation in advancing the one Imperial object of growing greatness and well being. In

the past this had been fairly well done without any perilous conflicts of rights and interests

But the Colonial loyalist on following upon the Peace of Paris was conceived in the impolitic design of strengthening the parent state in the Empire by weakening the Colonies Each act of this ill starred policy robbed the Englishmen on the western shores of the Atlantic of some built right or privilege sacred to them under the constitution

The Colonies, with an irrefragable unity of public conviction and purpose stoutly resisted these measures and the whole Empire was plunged into the throes of a great constitutional struggle in which an appeal to arms was made.*

But such a struggle was no new thing in English history it had more than one parallel in the past.

It has ever been through such struggles that England's constitution has broadened its freedom and deepened its rights

While the issues that inspired the victors in the past however great they had been could not touch the heart and move the judgment with such brilliancy of sentiment and force of conviction as those then at stake; the Colonists, like the Barons of Runnymede were contending not for their Magna Charta, but the Magna Charta of the Greater Britain They would be unworthy of their ancestry and unfaithful to their cause, not only in the Colonies but in the whole

---

*The Congress of 1775 declared the Colonies to be a unity at their determination to defend their rights and John Adams stated at the same time, All America is united a sentiment every colony county city town and hundred upon the whole continent. One understanding governs, one heart animates the whole Quoted by Bancroft History of the United States vol VII chapter XXV p 394

Sabine, an American historian, gives in his "Loyalists of the American Revolution" repeated instances of leading Loyalists defending the constitutional rights of the Colonies and taking the lead in this defence till the declaration of Independence made each defendant longer possible Evidence of this is given in Everett's Loyalists and their Times vol I p. 479 Pettibigham's Rise of the Republic of the United States pp. 420 8 The first opposition in 1765 to the encroachment of Colonial rights proceeded from the General Assembly of New York The majority of which Assembly were afterwards of the Loyalists

Bancroft (Museum Edition) vol III. p. 266 The same edition vol IV p. 383 We are told that Dickinson the Loyalist in the second petition of congress to the King drawn up by him did not ask merely for relief from Parliamentary taxation—he required security against the encroachment of Parliament on charters and laws etc and he was misled in the King a proclamation issued upon the receipt of a petition, among the dangerous and designing men whose together with every manner of Congress, as rebels and traitors the civil and military officers were ordered to bring to justice.—Bancroft

commonwealth all by renouncing their citizenship in the Empire, they gave up as hopeless their maintenance of the constitutional rights and liberties of Englishmen on the American shore. And however much the conflict had deepened their cause was anything but hopeless to English force of will, when Franklin and his fellow leaders created the Independence party and out of the nine secret sessions of the Continental Congress, confounded the friends of the Colonial rights throughout the Empire, by the rebel bolt of American Independence.*

Up to that fateful moment the Thirteen Colonies were as one man in the defence of their rights. Only a few Imperial office holders and their retainers had dreamed for an instant of yielding to Lord North's Ministry, and they were too insignificant to breathe even the semblance of a dissentient public voice.†

---

*John Adams, in nominating Washington Commander in Chief before the question of Independence had been broached in Congress, said — Millions in England think it a righteous cause to make war upon us. The City of London has bound her members under their hands to assert. Bristol has chosen two known friends of America. Many of the most virtuous of the nobility and gentry are with us, among them is St. Asaph a Chandler and a Churchman—the best bishop as great a judge as the nation can boast and the greatest statesman it ever saw." Bancroft VII, p. 235. Bancroft in the IV vol of his history (The British Museum Edit on) says of the debate in the House of Lords of January 1775 that it went forth to the Colonies as an assurance that the inevitable war would be a war with a Ministry and not with the British people—it took from the contest the character of unreasone hatred—showed that the true spirit of England which had grown great by freedom was on the side of America.

Congress and Washington called the army they were fighting before the declaration of Independence and the Royal or English, but the Ministerial army. Life and Correspondence of President Reed by his grandson vol I pp. 198 and 176. Lord Mahon's History vol. VI p. 32.

Washington to Reed March 27-6

DEAR SIR — CAMBRIDGE

We have at length got the ministerial troops in this quarter on shipboard etc

†President Dwight of Yale College says, in his Travels, vol I p. 169 "In July 1776 I urged in conversation with several gentlemen of great respectability and my intimate friends the importance and even necessity of a declaration of Independence as the part of the Colonies before it then, disposed to give me and my arguments a hostile and contemptuous, though not a certain reception and these gentlemen may be considered as the representatives of the great body of thinking men of this country."

Jefferson says in his Memoirs vol I p. 8 "I took the ground that our emigration from England gave her no more rights over us than the emigration of the Saxons gave to the present as shortas of the mother country over Scotland. In this doctrine I have never been able to get any one to agree with me but Mr. Wythe. our other patriots stopped at the half way house of John Dickenson

The party in opposition in the Imperial Parliament had made Colonial rights the burning question of the hour. Chatham and Camden and Richmond, and Burke and Fox, and Cavendish with their splendid following were chivalrously and brilliantly vindicating the action of the Colonies.

And these great statesmen found their supporters in and out of Parliament daily increasing. The merchants of London and of all the large towns of England were sending up petitions asking for the repeal of the trade regulations and duties rejected as illegal by the Colonies.

The party in power at home began to feel themselves caught in the fateful draw of their impending overthrow.

They had staked their existence on a Ministry upon the accomplishment of their Colonial measures and upon the truth of the statement that there was a party in the Colonies in their favour.

Their statements had been falsified and their measures had utterly miscarried and they were discredited accordingly.

Though they put forth every effort to divide the solid phalanx of Colonial indignation remained unbroken and packed English troops with no heart to fight against Englishmen defending their liberties, were everywhere repulsed by half-armed Colonial volunteers.*

Tottering to their fall they made their last venture. They charged the Colonists with the political crime of hiding under their nonintention for constitutional rights, a sinister purpose of separation from the Empire.

And this last accusation would have been proved false had the Congress of 1776 adhered to its own declaration of principles and avowal of purposes—principles and purposes for the furtherance of which strength had been created and convened. But for its surrep-

*In the debate in Parliament upon the motion to enforce the Stamp Act, Beckford of the motion, cried General Gansendi, with the crowded House listened as if awed into silence. "I hope I will not succeed lest I should be ordered to execute it. Before I would imbrue my hands in the blood of my countrymen I would ill ordered draw my sword but would sooner sheathe it in my own body." Bancroft vol III. pp 168-9

Bancroft tells us vol IV. p 28.

Many of the best officers in the English army would not willingly bear arms against their kindred in America.

He has also recorded vol V. p 36.

That in July 1776 the merchants of Dublin applauded the Earl of Effingham for refusing to draw his sword against the laws and liberties of his fellow subjects in America.

Intoto declaration of Independence, 1777 would have seen the friends of Colonial rights triumph in England—would have seen the unity of her Empire and the vindication of her constitution firmly secured beyond reasonable chance of future miscarriage. There is strong evidence that Lord North felt this—had ceased to believe in his own declarations and policy—had decided to yield, and was opening up negotiations through which he hoped to carry out his purpose *

With such a victory within measurable distance the declaration of Independence was sprung upon the Loyalists. That declaration brought to them not only the pain of their own confusion but the bitter shame of the betrayal of their friends in England who had fought their battle there confiding in their good faith, repeatedly pledged †

*Bancroft, vol V p 244

Letters patent were issued on the 6th May 1776 conferring power on Lord Howe to offer terms of reconciliation to the Colonies in arms. Lord Howe was one of the leaders of the party of constitutional rights of the Colonies. He was of the three on the most friendly relations with Lord Chatham and he caused it to be stated in his authority that he would not go on this mission to America unless he had power to offer the Colonies their constitutional rights and liberties, and proclaim pardon to those who had taken up arms. (Dr Reed's correspondence vol I pp. 196 8.)

On the very day that the declaration of Independence was read in the camp of Washington at New York the English fleet bearing Lord Howe stood off the harbor (Bancroft vol. V pp. 243-4.)

Upon landing Lord Howe wrote to Dr Franklin with whom he had been on terms of almost intimacy in England telling him that "he had really powers to negotiate with the Colonies as a *friend* for terms of lasting peace, and Franklin would know that this from Lord Howe meant the Colonies would be assured their liberties" Franklin's harsh answer given in the name of Congress was, No peace except America be independent When Howe read this his countenance grew more sombre tears glistened in his eyes. He looked within himself and was conscious of surrendering a reconciliation on terms of honor and advantage to both parties" Dr Reed's correspondence, vol I

†Bancroft vol IV (Museum Edition) p 107 admits that "the question was looked upon in England was as a mere Colonial one, but as involving the reality of representative government the cause of the people —everywhere the same He tells us "that under the leadership of Yorkshire societies were formed in England and public meetings held to defend the liberties of England and America alike from being trampled upon by a venal parliament.

Again vol III p 476 After the repeal of the Stamp Act the crowd pressed on Grenville with banners and reverently pulled off their hats to Pitt and applauded. During the debate the lobbies were crowded with men trembling and earnest

Bancroft says, vol III. pp 443 4 5. Grenville was in favor of an American representation and was resolved on proposing it and Jenkinson joined him in this

The Earl of Chatham, before he delivered his famous speech which electrified all England, sought a personal interview with Dr. Franklin, as a distinguished representative of the Colonies, and ascertained from him distinctly, that there was neither "the legacy nor danger of the Colonies separating from the Mother country, but that they were universally loyal to her," and with this assurance the noble Earl warmly eulogised the American Congress, not only for its loyalty, but for its generous recognition of England's rights under strong provocation to deny them.

But while his words were still on every one's lips in England, the news came that the Congress so warmly eulogised had renounced all connection with England, had repudiated her authority and the principles of her government.

And it was not known that the Congress had done this, proclaimed to the world as its unanimous action, by a small majority, and with no commission from the Colonies to do anything of the kind.

The political effect was to gibbet the friends of Colonial rights in England at the cross-roads of public opinion as either deceivers or dupes and to turn the impending defeat of the Ministerial policy in Parliament into triumphant victory.

From the Loyalist point of view, not only was the declaration of Independence an ignoble surrender in sight of victory and a most unwarranted desertion and mislead ing of friends who were generously making much for their sake but it was a *coup d'etat* more violently unconstitutional than the Revenue Acts of Lord North's Ministry the Colonists were resisting.*

The Congress that passed this declaration had been elected as stated in the credentials given to its members as delegates from the several Colonies, to obtain redress of their grievances, and to restore harmony between them and their Mother Country which it was said all good men desired. And it was hoped this could be secured through a Bill of Rights in which the powers of the Mother Country and the Colonies might be defined.

*Bancroft vol IV p 567

The Congress that passed the declaration of Independence formed no confederacy they were not an executive government they were not even a legislative body They were committees from twelve Colonies, deputed to consult on measures of conciliation and held by explicit and loyalists instructions

And when the second petition of Congress had been rejected and the King's proclamation declaring all to be rebels who resisted the acts of the Imperial Parliament had been received and the delegates of Pennsylvania were asking for further instructions the Legislature of that Colony being then in session Dr Dickenson the immortal farmer whose masterly letters had done so much to enlighten the public mind in England and America on the rights of the Colonies, reported and carried in the Pennsylvania Legislature, the following instructions to its delegation —

"We direct that you exert your utmost endeavors to agree upon and recommend such measures as you shall judge to afford the best prospect of obtaining redress of American grievances and restoring that union and harmony between England and her Colonies so essential to the well-fare and happiness of both. Though the oppressive measures of the English Parliament and Administration have compelled us to resist their violence by force of arms, yet we strongly enjoin you that you, in behalf of this Colony dissent from and utterly reject any propositions should such be made, that may cause or lead to a separation from our Mother Country or a change of the form of the Government."*

Upon the meeting of these several Legislatures, Pennsylvania's example was followed by among others, Delaware Maryland, New Jersey and New York.

The Congress created and empowered under this mutual understanding and good faith between the Colonies passed a declaration of Independence in utter contravention of the purpose for which it was created and in opposition to the repeated instructions sent up from many of the Colonies †

* Of the nine delegates Pennsylvania had elected to Congress in November 1775 Franklin stood alone as an advocate of Independence Pictorial Field Book of the Revolution Vol. II page 64

The Pennsylvania Legislature gave these instructions to her representatives when all the resentments awakened by the odious measures of Parliament and the King's answer to their petition and all the enthusiasm awakened by the recent victories of Bunker's Hill and Lexington were at their highest pitch and at the same time it called upon the people to take up arms and voted £300,000 to the war expenditure

† The Independence resolution of the Virginia Legislature was not presented to Congress till June 6th. Life and Correspondence of Presidents Reed vol I. Dr Read says — That this action was taken in Congress without any explicit instruction from any Colony. In so speaking of the Declaration of Independence resolutions of May and of Adams resolutions advising the Colonies to remodel their governmental organizations.

This Congress revolted from England in the face also of its own proclamation, issued when it appointed Washington commander-in-chief and organized the higher departments of the army, and issued bills of credit for £3,000,000 to defray the expenses of war, and after the battles of Lexington and Bunker's Hill, and when the English army was shut up in Boston by the Provincial Volunteers—a proclamation in which they say: "We are reduced to the alternative of choosing an unconstitutional submission to an irritated Imperial Ministry or resistance by force of arms. This last is our choice. Honor, justice and humanity, forbid us tamely to surrender that freedom we received from our gallant ancestors, and which our innocent posterity had a right to receive from us."

And they go on to say: "Lest it be declared it should unquiet the minds of our friends and fellow subjects in any part of the Empire, we assure them that we mean not to dissever that union which has so happily subsisted between us and our Mother Country and which we sincerely wish to see restored. We have not raised arms with ambitious designs of separation from England."

The sessions of Congress were held with closed doors and their proceedings except such part as the majority chose to reveal were kept inviolably secret. Three members—Jefferson in his Memoirs and Dr. Reed in his Correspondence edited by his grandson, and Joseph Gallaway—have given us most conflicting statements of what took place. As to the majority in Congress in favor of Independence Jefferson says in his Memoirs, note B appendix vol. I. It appeared in the course of the debates that took place in May 1776 upon Lee's resolution of Independence that the Colonies of New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland and South Carolina were not yet instructed for jalling from the parent stem; that means that the Legislatures and Representatives in Congress of these Colonies were Loyalists. Only twelve Colonies were at that time represented in Congress. Jefferson says that finding the vote would be a tie the Independence party did not divide the House but adjourned the debate."

It is clear the debate was adjourned that the gerrymandering measures the Independence party were taking to change the character of the recognized institutions of government in the Colonies might have time to take effect in their favor.

The Life and Correspondence of President Reed[1] vol. I. pp.

1845 tells us that Jack Adams immediately upon the adjournment of the debate May 10th 1776 introduced his resolution recommending the Colonists to re-model their governments. Lee introduced a preamble which, after *earnest debate* says Dr Reed, was passed which denied the necessity or reasonableness, while the King's present proclamation was not withdrawn, of allegiance to any Government under the Crown and that the exercise of all authority under the Crown should be discontinued.

Strengthened by this action of Congress, the Independence party changed the character and *personnel* of the Colonial Legislatures so as to obtain control of the Loyalist Colonies.

The institutions of government then existing under the Colonial charters in the Loyalist Colonies such as the Pennsylvanian Legislature of which Mr Dickenson and his fellow Loyalists were members, contended that all that Congress professed to desire by its resolutions could be effected by the existing representation of the people that there was a Government in every Colony sufficient to the exigencies of affairs and the Loyalists refused to sit in any Legislature where no oath to the King was taken of its members But the new Legislatures, where organized and the new delegates chosen by them were the only ones of the 13 Colonies recognized by Congress.

If we accept Jefferson's statement followed in the main by Bancroft, without the gloss of either, it was the Independence resolutions and delegates sent up to Congress from the new Legislatures sprung upon the country as a Home Rule Policy in a crisis of greatest confusion and perplexity that enabled the separatist party to force their declaration of Independence upon the Colonies. The true inwardness* of the Independence movement is very much the same whether we unravel it by its history we follow a Jefferson or Galloway or a Reed.*

By a master stroke of policy on the part of the Independence party it had been agreed upon before hand to take the vote by Colonies and that the decision on the question whatever might be the state of the vote should appear to the world as the unanimous vote of the Congress By this means the signatures of those who

*Mr Sabin vol I introduction shows that the large majority of the patriot press of the country up to 1776 was in favor of maintaining at all events the connection with England

opposed as well as those who voted for it, were affixed to the declaration.

By such devices after such a struggle did the Independence party carry its resolutions in Congress.

But when they had carried them there they never ventured to submit them to the people. A popular vote upon the American Independence was never taken. The statement that the Loyalists took the side of England *against America* is utterly misleading. America was never given her plebiscite, never was permitted to choose her own destiny, never was allowed to tell us whether she looked upon the Loyalists or the Independents as her children and the defenders of her cause. On the contrary the Independence party, having obtained control of Congress in the manner above described, and, by this control, possessing all all the resources of political and military power in the Colonies, decreed to their fellow subjects all liberty of Loyalist speech and opinion. They outlawed as traitors and followed with confiscation, imprisonment and death, all who refused to renounce their allegiance to England and make their oath to the Congress *

The result was that by the most vigorous pressure they could bring to bear upon popular opinion enforced by the infliction of the most extreme Legislative and mob violence upon the citizens, the party was only able to secure the adherence passive and active, of possibly something more than half the population.

The unauthorized and tyrannous action of the Independence party in Congress changed all the issues of the conflict with those in power at home, and compelled the Loyalists to choose one of two alternatives, not at all of their making or to their liking. If they fought for the unity of the Empire in its great peril they must take up arms against their fellow Colonists, who, up to that moment, had been their trusted compatriots. They must put off for a more convenient season their defence of Colonial Rights, and they must join hands for the time, with the odious faction of office holders, the hated ministers of Lord North's Ministry.

But if they accepted the declaration of Independence they must turn their hand against the Mother Country dearer to them than life, and hold adhesion to all their cherished hopes of the ever

*As to the inhuman penalties inflicted upon the Loyalists see introduction of Sabine's American Loyalists, vol. I.

broadening England of then Colonial homes they must seek an unnatural alliance against England with France the hated ogre of their Colonial life the France who for a century had mercilessly sought them utter extermination by fire and sword had filled the encircling forests of the frontiers for those hundred years with the spectre and horror of the Indians tomahawk and scalping knife and France would form the alliance that she might wreak her vengeance on England for delivering them out of her hands *

Amid this craft of friends and breaking up of old issues, hunted to the death by the Independence party looked upon coldly and askance by Lord North whose tyrannous Colonial policy they had effectively opposed, the cause of England in the war misdirected and suffering through the contempt of those in power for them and their councils stood all that is the founders of Canada remained steadfast and unmovable in their loyalty

> "Abdiel faithful found,
> Unshaken, unseduced, unterrified
> His loyalty he kept"

The declaration of Independence has been portrayed for us as the spontaneous uprising of an oppressed people As a matter of fact it was all we may adopt a Lincolnian illustration a forced swapping of horses in mid-stream that divided the Colonies, up to this time enthusiastically one, into two bitterly hostile and outraged camps

The declaration of American Independence has been proclaimed the birth of a nation for those who became the Canadian Loyalists it was the breaking up of the oneness of the Anglo Saxon race in the unity of an Empire, which carried in the ark of her destinies all that is worthiest in the present and future of the world.

The declaration has been held up to a peoples gaze as an heroic venture for liberty

It was unquestionably an heroic venture, but it was risked for American Independence. It was anything but the free, constitutional action of the people in whose name it was made and it was an

* Bancroft tells us, vol IV p. 108 that Samuel Adams, from September 1768, struggled deliberately and resolutely for Independence And the same historian also tells us that Samuel Adams long after that, prepared the instructions sent by Massachusetts to Dr Franklin as her agent, in England commissioning him to assure the English Government that the people of Massachusetts wished for nothing more than a permanent union with England on a constitutional basis.

abandonment of their "unlooked-for and English freedom that through centuries has advanced from stage to stage of progress, deliberate, calm, never breaking with her past, but making every fresh gain the basis of a new success, enlarging her people's liberty while hating nothing of the height and force of individual development."

I shall speak very briefly of the part taken by the Loyalists in the war after it became one of Independence.

The American historian Sabine is my authority for saying that probably the Loyalists in the King's army exceeded in number the army enlisted under the Continental Congress.*

But probably the Loyalists did not number more than half the population, and if not, then they were more ready to defend their principles with their lives than were the so-called Liberty men, and the fortunes and interests which the Loyalists sacrificed to take the side of the Empire were far greater than those of their opponents. We have evidence of the soldierly qualities and patriotism of the Loyalists in the changed fortunes of the war upon their leaving the Provincial forces after the declaration of Independence. The brilliant and all important victories gained in 1775 and the early part of 1776 by the United Colony army, unprepared and deficient in arms as it was, upon the Loyalists leaving were turned into the disastrous defeats of 1777 and 1778. And even when France and Spain came to the rescue of the Independence Congress, nothing but the unparalleled skill and courage of Washington, opposed to the no less unparalleled incapacity of the English Generals, turned the fortunes of the war against the Loyalists.

As to the inhuman cruelties practised in the war it makes all the difference who began them as to the relative weight of the contending parties, and the Independence men were the first offenders.

Upon the Loyalists refusing to be torn from their inheritance with its memories of the past and hopes of the future, when they would not consent to have the ragged ends of their lives spliced by Congress surgery upon whatever might be left dangling for them in

*Sabine's American Loyalists, vol. I. p. 48.

"In nearly every Loyalist letter or other paper that I have examined and to which the subject is referred to it is either assumed or stated in terms that the Loyalists were the majority, and this opinion, I am satisfied, was very generally entertained by those who professed to have a knowledge of public sentiment." And p. 72 of above: "In an address of Loyalists in 1779, presented to the King, it was said that their numbers in His Majesty's army exceeded in number those enlisted by Congress.

its new world of American Independence, Congress pursued them with its legislative violence, outlawed them as traitors, and sent the Indians upon the war path against them, voted £40 000 at once as bounties to the Indians, not indeed for scalps, but for every Kings man who might have fled to them for protection, or might have his home on their frontiers.

The Massachusetts Legislature in one of its acts designated by name and occupation and residence 380 of her people and denounced against them death without benefit of clergy and without judge jury or opportunity of defence simply because they were reported to be Loyalists, and similar measures were passed in other Colonies.

In political brutality the little finger of the Independence party was thicker than the loins of Lord North's Ministry. Instigated by this legislative violence the party blackened its cause still further by their mob violence" then burnt tarred and feathered of their Loyalist neighbors hissing and hooting them burning down their houses and murdering their flocks These things they did to such families as the Robinsons and Sewalls and Doane's, and many another

Against this cruelty and tyranny the Loyalists aimed their revenge, and let him who thinks that under such provocation he would have been without sin cast the first stone at them.

Then the tales that have come down to us of what the Loyalists did were published by the Independence party for political effect, and were of the most exaggerated and inflammatory character full of the grossest misrepresentations, and doing them the greatest injustice

It is now known that Dr Franklin went so far in political enterprise of this kind as to write a purely fictitious story of Indian and Loyalist massacre, and let it be published as true that it might stimulate recruits for the army and apportionments from the people And this story in many quarters was long supposed to be authentic, and passed into American history as such

When Franklin did not think concealance in this sort of thing beneath his position and character, it can easily be imagined what a sorry trade may have been done by others."

"Tyerman's United Empire Loyalists Chapter on the Wyoming Massacre and the authority he quotes —

Ramsay's United States, vol II p 391 Wyoming

In this remote settlement whose government was feeble the Torie

The Wyoming massacre is a striking instance of the picturing of Loyalists as inhuman monsters. Instead of Wyoming being the peaceful and innocent settlement described by the historians of Congress and immortalized in Campbell's song, it was a virulent hot bed of the revolution.

It had sent several hundred volunteers to the Congress army, and the Royalists who planned its capture were its own people who had been driven from the valley whose property had been confiscated and whose families had been mobbed by the very settlers whom they attacked.

The settlement was not surprised. The first fort attacked had surrendered and the American commander, a Colonel Butler, sought by a quick movement of attack to surprise the Loyalists on their march against the remaining forts, but was discovered by an Indian scout, and found the Loyalists prepared to receive him. He was defeated and fled into Fort Wyoming, and with the American regulars escaped. The local garrison then surrendered on condition that the settlers in the valley should not be molested, they stipulating that the Loyalists should be restored their property and allowed to return to their homes.

The Colonel Butler who commanded the English force did all in his power to fulfil these terms, but the Indians broke away from his control and entered upon a scene of plunder. The garrison however escaped down the river and the people had already fled into the mountains. On this basis of fact, painful no doubt but not anything like a massacre, was built up the revolutionary myth of Wyoming with its burning homes filled with women and children, and its army decoyed by a flag of truce into a deadly ambuscade of Indians. The employment of the Indians on either side makes one of the darkest pages in this cruel war. But we must remember, in defence of the Loyalists, that, driven from their homes, their property seized, their lives made a prey, there was no place for the soles of their feet but among the Indians—and Congress followed them there. One of its first acts after the Declaration of Independence

were under less control. Nevertheless twenty seven of them were taken and sent to Hartford, in Connecticut, but were afterwards released. These and others of the same description, instigated by revenge against the Americans from whom some of them had suffered banishment and loss of property, made a common cause with the Indians and assailed the settlement.

offered large prize money for every Loyalist the Indians should betray to them The Massachusetts Legislature wrote a secret letter to a missionary of great power among the Indians of Western New York entreating him to send the Indians on the war path against the Loyalists though the same legislature publicly expressed the greatest indignation against the English use of the Indians at a later period.*

The employment of the Indians by the English was brought about in this way When the Indians who had given them refuge were attacked the Loyalists joined in the defence and they accepted the alliance of these Indians whom in turn they sought to regain their homes And what else as men were they likely to do?

The Indians themselves suffered at the hands of the Congress Army far greater cruelties than they inflicted The stain of their tragic fate is on American history as indelible as the blood of murdered Duncan on the hand of Macbeth

When at length negotiations looking to a recognition of American Independence were begun at Paris what should be the fate of the Loyalists proved to be one of the most difficult questions of the treaty

England, after the custom of the civilized nations, asked that the Loyalists should be restored to their property as to civil rights

But Franklin arrogantly and bitterly opposed this with all the resources of his ingenious and fertile diplomacy and England yielded and left the Loyalists to the tender mercies, or as it proved the gauntlet of their implacable foes In these negotiations one knows not at which most to marvel—the boldness and skill of the American Commissioner, or the subserviency and ignorance of the English They were very unequally matched—Franklin, a man of remarkable parts and great public spirit, Mr Oswald an old navy merchant en

*Congress on June 3rd 1776, passed a resolution to raise an army of 2,000 Indians for the Canada expedition Washington advised Congress to engage the Indians on their side, in his letter of April 19th 1776 Doctor Andrews History of the American War vol II pp 301 2 and the Indians History of the War of Independence p 126

Lord Mahon in his history vol VIII pp 489 1 gives the letter of the Massachusetts Legislature to the Indian Missionary and gives as his authority the letter of Lafayette to Washington June the 13th 1778 and also Life of President Reed etc vol II p 18.

The Americans have never had the self respect to cease from the fore-front of their Constitution the foul and false charge against England embodied in the Declaration of Independence—of endeavoring to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers the merciless savage

gaged in the American trade and knowing nothing of the matter in hand except as it affected his private interests. The one was a palpable fool in the hands of the other. Franklin's plea that Congress had no power in granting amnesty to the Loyalists because it had no power over the action of the Colonial Legislatures, was manifestly a mere pretence.

If true, how could Congress agree as it did under the treaty that those Legislatures should make no more confiscations and conscriptions, and, if the plea had been good, Congress had ample resources at hand for compensating the Loyalists in that vast territory comprising the present States of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan and the States west of them to the Rockies, a domain ceded to Congress by England in the treaty, and in which not one of the thirteen Colonies held any separate rights. Besides, there was no necessity as Mr. Oswald urged in defence of his surrender that England should continue the active prosecution of the war, if she insisted upon Congress acknowledging the rights of the Loyalists. She was mistress of the seas, she had only to continue to hold the American forts on the Atlantic—New York, Charleston, Long Island—until Congress granted what England was in all honor bound to claim. And it made all the difference whether the rights of the Loyalists were secured to them under treaty from the American Government, or whether they were to come before an English Board of Commissioners in *formâ pauperis* asking for help out of the pockets of English ratepayers, a thing which some who suffered most did not bring themselves to do. There were some 30,000 Loyalists who settled in what is now Canada, leaving out those who went to England, the West Indies and elsewhere while only between 3000 and 4000 ever rent in their claims for compensation.

When the treaty was signed, England hastened to make all the amends possible by most generous treatment of her faithful subjects beyond seas, who had suffered the loss of all things for her cause. But do what she might it was then impossible to prevent the untold sufferings and hardships the Loyalists had still to pass through in that noblest epic migration of modern times, their settlement of Canada.

Why did you come here?" was asked of a fastidious shelf Loyalist of New Brunswick, "when you were certain to endure all the sufferings and absolute want of food and shelter you have narrated?" Why did we come here?" replied he, with emotions that could not keep

back the tears. For our Loyalty That was the clay baptism in these sufferings which the hands of the coming years were to mould into Canada It was with no light heart the Loyalists set their faces northward, that once more their feet might find English soil Canada, as reported to them was a land of intense cold wilderness and swamp full of venomous reptiles prowled by savage beasts and still more by the dreaded Indians

The hardships exposures and privations endured by the Loyalists in making their way from the confiscated homes in Canada, were longer and more severe than any Everett has been able to tell us of the New England Pilgrim Fathers and the persecutions which sent these Fathers of New England voyaging to Plymouth Rock was but a mere ng shower when compared to the mobbings and imprisonments confiscations and death that fell in savage fury upon the faithful of Old England in the days of the American Revolution and drove the remnant that was left into the wilderness of Canada The Pilgrim Fathers could keep harvest home festival of a week s continuance at the end of the first year from their landing But the Loyalists were in most instances forced to seek a home in Canada without food or shelter and at a season too late for any clearing of the forest and seed sowing and the supply of food and other necessaries the English Government was endeavoring to send them by some wise management, were frozen up in the River St Lawrence

While the New England Fathers were keeping harvest home the Loyalists of Canada were passing through all the rigors of famine In some instances the cattle that were browsing upon felled trees in the forest were from time to time killed that the blood might be used for food as hence and close was the struggle for life

On the Bay of Quinte and in the Niagara District ladies brought up in luxury and comfort might be seen in the early spring woods gathering in their aprons and baskets the seething buds of the basswood for food for themselves and their children, and, later on, pinching the rye and barley heads as soon as the kernel began to form. No wonder that even to their brave hearts the swallows sang in those days,

Hard times in Canada.

The early Loyalist life that came to the Canadian forest is full of romantic interest, tragic and epic

In it our poets may find more than a Miles Standish or an

Evangeline to enrich at once our literature and history. Such a theme some Canadian Wordsworth might find in the story of Robert Land, a Loyalist, whose home was in one of the loveliest vales of the Delaware, and whose knowledge of the country and known ability had enabled him to perform valuable services for the King's army, and placed him in the way of being intrusted with important missions.

While engaged upon one of these, and having upon his person valuable despatches, he was discovered by the enemy and fired upon and wounded. But, by heroic exertion and fertility of resource, he had himself away from the foe in a dense undergrowth of bushes. The rebels, finding traces of his wound, which bled profusely, reported him slain. But he finally made good his escape and delivered his despatches. When at length he was able to visit his home, to his horror he found it in ashes, and, believing his family massacred, he finally escaped to Canada, and came first to Drummondville at the Niagara Falls and afterwards acquired a farm of 300 acres, in what is now East Hamilton. Here he built a log cabin with one window, having a wolf skin for glass, and became for several years its sole occupant. Returning from the field and forest one day to his great surprise he found a wearied and travel worn woman had crossed his threshold, accompanied by two grown up young men. His wife and two sons had come to him. His home by the Delaware had been fired by the rebels, but his wife had escaped with her children, and hearing the report that her husband had been slain, broken hearted and in despair she fled with her family to New Brunswick. But, all at ease there clinging to the fond hope that her husband was still alive, her widowed heart sent her to Canada Evangeline, with a happier fate, searching through the Loyalist settlements to Niagara Falls. Here she learned that a man named Robert Land had at one time, dwelt in the neighborhood and now lived a *solitary* under the shadow of the mountain beyond Stony Creek. Thither she at once set out and accompanied by her two sons walked the whole distance some fifty miles, through the then forest to restore to the arms of her husband the long lost wife of his youth to gild that lonesome cabin between the mountain and the shore, with the glad halo of the joy and happiness of the united family.

Upon their settlement in Canada the Loyalists took an important and dominant part in shaping the history of the country. They included the cleverest and the most able of all classes discharged

soldiers, lawyers, clergymen, merchants, farmers and mechanics, and all were in indigent circumstances, but willing to build their fortunes afresh and develop those of the country by honest toil.

They renewed at once, in the Canadian Colonies, their old endeavors after constitutional rights for Englishmen beyond seas, and this time there was no American Independence party to surprise and checkmate them. The Loyalists who settled in Nova Scotia asked for a larger representation of the people in the Colonial Government and then for a division of the Province; and both requests were finally granted. Those who settled in Old Canada objected to the Quebec Act of 1773, and obtained the Constitutional Act of 1791, and the creation of Upper Canada into a separate Province, more in accord with English institutions. Thus constitutional representative Government obtained for us by the Loyalists of the Maritime Provinces and of Old Canada, with enlarged application after the manner of English constitutional history, is the basis of the British North American Act of the Canadian Dominion. The Dominion is the splendid monument of the Loyalists' constitutional victory won in the Greater Britain. The country steadily prospered from its settlement up to 1812. The government was satisfied, the Colonial parliaments held short sessions, devoted to making provision for the building of roads the establishment of schools the making of short much necessary improvements as the public need required, and when this was done the Loyalist members of Parliament gave very little time or heed to what occupies so largely the party politics of to-day. They gave their time and energies to the enlargement of their farms and mills, and of this action of theirs we, to-day, reap large advantage. They kept themselves from that besetting temptation of English colonists, the running heavily into debt handicapping their future with the necessity of an exorbitant public revenue. No civilized country was less burdened with taxes than was Canada West during that period of its history. £3 500 met its annual expenditure.

During the closing years of the last century and the first of the present, France, now with her anarchy and now with her despotism, threatened the overthrow of civilization with all its rights and liberties, and England stood between her and victory. In 1812 the United States strengthened the hand of the French despot by declaring war against England and Canada became at once involved in the struggle. The spirit of the Loyalists shone out again in all its

ancient splendor; they gave the strongest example in this century of the attachment of a people to their Mother Country, and of their determination at whatever sacrifice, and against whatever disparity, to maintain their connection with her. The Loyalists were the larger part of the population, and gave to the public spirit of the country its tone and sentiment. That sentiment found fitting expression in the address of the House of Assembly to the people of Upper Canada, made in response to the noble appeal of General Brock. Its tone may be seen in the following extracts:

"That the Government of the United States, while professing to be the friend of man and the supporter of his liberties, should be ruled by the tyrant of France, light the torch of war against England, the last pillar of true liberty and last refuge of oppressed humanity, is a madness altogether incomprehensible. * * * Our enemies in this war are they who once drove us from our homes and possessions, to this province. Those lands are manured with the blood of our friends and kinsmen. They drove our wives and children into the woods, or threw them into dungeons. Remember when you go forth to combat that you fight not for yourselves alone, but for the parent State contending for the oppressed of the nations."

There were Canadian boys of ten years in Brock's army which captured Detroit and they volunteered out of families like the Ryersons. The Loyalists formed the greatest part of the English forces, while their wives and daughters ennobled Canada with the heroism and daring of her Secords.

A race
Of manly hearts heart
In all high ventures

The Canadian Loyalists were ready at every crisis in their history to imperil life and fortune, personal and national, that they might secure for themselves and their children their home in the United Empire under her constitution. Their history gives abundant proof that England has the power to make us all everywhere to her world wide home. Address of her cause—that she can take us Canadians, Australasians or whatever we may be, and make us all one in our common fealty.

The Loyalist devotion of Canadian life for the United Empire, as shown in the American Revolution the epic migration of Canada and the war of 1812, gives its eloquent answer to the quest on—

Will not Imperial Federation prove a broken reed to lean upon for purposes of statesmanship in critical moments, when the more immediate and local interests and patriotisms may have such perilous tendency to become the *demons* of all centrifugal organization and life in the constitution and cosmos of the Empire?

Though holding the geographical position Canada does to the American Republic one with her to a large extent in race and speech, no part of the Greater Britain can ever have its loyalty to the Empire put to a severer test than is ours, and yet no colony is more loyal. Canada, in any "dark forest" of popular despair or passion tempted by any annexation "Stanley's handkerchief, however brilliantly dyed in any "Commercial Union" barter, might her Loyalist inheritance of a United Empire with all its possibilities of material greatness, its coming "days of King Solomon" within measurable distance—an Empire the crowning growth of time and nature and that great impersonal artist, the English constitution—an Empire dowered by the ages with poetry and beauty all that can charm the imagination and win the loving loyalty of the better feeling and higher intelligence of mankind and hallowed in Canadian eyes by our Loyalist past—Canada parting with all this for American machine politics would be the most dismal performance ever enacted by man. Whatever temptation may arise the future may have in store it certainly cannot give us this. Canada at her birth was consecrated by her Loyalist martyrs and confessors a Nazarite of their cause. As the Silurian and Devonian rocks of England re-appear across the Atlantic in Canada, so the Loyalists made Canada in all that creates a people's heart one with England. They gave to Canada her English nationality to be our Canadian sentiment and instinct made up of memory and hope to be our national spirit which swells every Canadian's heart—makes what else would be common earth of the Indian's land, his Fatherland of loyal English like sacred and dear, sending up to him brave messages from her loyal past, and bright prophesies of her future—a future ever revealing the lofty secret of our parentage and destiny—a future that, issuing forth from our Loyalists' heights, and broadening our Canadian Dominion like our St. Lawrence shall merge into the world-wide Imperial responsibilities powers and glories of the United Empire enthroned amid her encircling seas and sceptered with the never setting sun.

HISTORICAL SOCIETIES

A paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society November 18 1901

BY MRS R A CURZON

When your president through Mr Fearman conveyed to me your kind invitation to read a paper before you the honor came to me with all the force of novelty I did not hope that anything I could say would be of sufficient value to arrest the attention of your honorable society seeing that I am but a dabbler as it were in historic records nor did I think that you had sufficiently understood that I was one of a sex that had never been recognized as in its right place when found upon a platform even the very modest platform of the essayist So that at first I felt compelled to decline your courteous invitation lest I might offend some whom I would be sorry to displease, or place my sex at a disadvantage in the eyes of others whose good word we shall always desire to deserve.

There were, however two considerations which presented themselves as a set off to the first objections and by right of authority naturally overruled them and imposed a due respect for themselves upon me These were that for twenty years I have been upholding the doctrine of the equal rights of woman as a human being and again that your society had tacitly admitted, if it had not even intentionally encouraged the doctrine, by throwing open your roll of membership to my sex from the first Under these circumstances the aspect of matters changed You had considered the question of sex, and in full knowledge of what you were doing had honored me by your invitation and I had no option but to accept the honor In the name of my sex I thank you to-night, rejoicing that a subject so full of rich and valuable material as that which this society has undertaken for its object has been placed in the hands of both sexes Together men and women built up this noble country by whose name we call ourselves together they must preserve and develop it, and together they will stand or fall by it.

It is a matter of history that three times, one of the thirteen

Colonies—I think it was Rhode Island—was settled by men only and that three times the settlement ignominously failed. And why? Because a man alone cannot make a home and without homes there can be no country. Home is the incentive, the anchor, the object of nation-building and hard, rough and discouraging though the pioneer's task be, woman has never shrunk from her share in it.

Letting indeed, then it is, that women should be members of societies like this, and that to them hands as well as to those of men shall be placed the holy task of rescuing from oblivion the deeds of our forefathers whether they be deeds of peace or war. For I ask you, who suffers the more, the husband and father or the wife and mother when the red hand of conflict lifts its fiery torch on high? And who contributes the most to the public welfare in the ill paying times of peace, the man who develops the resources of nature or the woman who puts them to the proper uses?

Many of you present here to-night have personal recollections which will reply with veracity and feeling to questions like these. But I must proceed more directly to my subject— The value to the National Life of the Historical Society."

In considering a special subject therefore on which to speak I recorred to me that the old but ever new sentiment of patriotism would serve our purpose best and as you know one of the great lights of literature has lately according to a custom of his been decrying the sentiment, at least for Canadians, it may be well to look at this last public utterance.

In the Toronto *Empire* of November 10 Professor Goldwin Smith is reported to have said to the Young Liberal Club whose members he was addressing that he "agreed with the movement to erect a monument to the heroes of Lundys Lane but desired that it should be a monument of reconciliation rather than to perpetuate the enmities which had existed between the two nations taking part in that event." Mr. Smith concluded his address by stating that annexation was the inevitable destiny of Canada.

Certainly if Canada's people consisted of Goldwin Smiths, annexation to the United States would be inevitable. It might however even in that case be impossible but no astute and patriotic Government would be anxious to admit into the national life a people that did not believe in itself thus confessing that it knew not

even the very first element of progress As Canada has not yet arrived at such an emasculated condition we may safely leave Professor Goldwin Smith's opinion to work out its own destiny

It is however the same bloodless, timid condition of mind that would carry Canada into annexation that dictates Mr Smith's objection to national monuments. He would have them internationalike the statue of "Liberty Enlightening the World" at New York harbor—for which, however, no American would admit that any other proper site could be found than one furnished by American soil

A statue of Jupiter or Venus would serve Professor Goldwin Smith's idea of the character that ought to mark our national monuments just as well as a statue of Brant or Brock nay, much better since these heroes of our past have left traces upon our history which can never be dissociated from them According to such a view never ought a memorial to the patriotic and loyal Tecumseh to arise in our valley of the Thames nor another to De Salaberry on the field of Chateauguay Lundy's Second ought still to lie unnoticed and unknown in Drummondville Cemetery and our monument to the men who fell at Ridgeway ought no longer to remain to affront the servile littee of any stray Fenian sympathizer who may find his way into the Queen's Park at Toronto

But the ground on which Professor Goldwin Smith bases his approval of his nondescript monuments requires our attention and is found on examination to be wholly untenable He speaks of "perpetuating the enmities that had existed between the two sections taking part in the event."

Here Mr Smith joins Canada and England as one, to which we do not object as Canada is part and parcel of England But what does he mean by "the enmities which had existed between the two nations ? If he goes back to the period of the thirteen colonies—there were then no enmities—the nation was as one, and the revolution sprung out of a disagreement which irritated and inflamed by the interference of meddlesome intelopers, became at the last a bitter quarrel, out of which indeed enmities sprang But those enmities were limited entirely to the two sections of the disagreeing colonists England had no part in them as her forbearance generosity and self sacrifice plainly show study onsequent events which way we will. Thus therefore, it only remains to charge enmity on

the United Empire Loyalists who, with bitter feelings in their hearts born of the persecutions, losses and evictions that had been inflicted on them by their fellow colonists had sadly forsaken the land of their birth or adoption and had retired to the shelter of the flag they loved, though it waved over a virgin forest where they whose hands had already built up a country, its governments judiciary, commerce universities, churches and homes in the land they had left should have to begin again at the very A B C of life take again the axe, the plough and the spinning wheel and once more lay the foundations of a new England, a new Britain to be the least, the pride of all time to come.

Enmity yes no doubt there was enmity in many a Loyalist breast as he contemplated the losses he had endured, as he looked at his wife driven to the roughest toil at his children ill-clad and untaught But did it make the Loyalist a guerilla s bandit? No he was content to toil, to strive to suffer to hope. All he asked was to be let alone. All he expected was to be allowed to work out his future unmolested Not his the hand that took the sword, not his the foot that invaded another's territory The war of 1812 was no collision of angry neighbors burning to beat each other's throats it was an assault of the weak by the strong It was a deliberate invasion of peaceful territory by an inimical government It was an expression of enmity to England by an attack upon her defenceless offspring.

God defend the right British pluck and bull dog tenacity won the day Canada was saved But she dyed her soil with her own blood She gave her sons and her daughters as a sacrifice for her freedom She fought for every foot of ground she holds And when the invaders were driven ignom monely back to their own territory she set her house once more in order and turned again to her task of providing for her children and opening out a future for them.

But we are not to remember all this lest our neighbors be offended lest our memorials of that heroic time remind them unpleasantly of their sins Do we think they will respect us any the more for our subservience?

Why they themselves are erecting monuments to their heroes of 1812 and are we going to be offended? Why should they not if it pleases them? They often gave us offence worthy of our steel, and we gave one of them to-day a quiet and not unhonored

resting-place upon the field where his country was wrested—Capt. Abram Hull, United States infantry, who was killed at the Battle of Lundy's Lane, and lies buried near to where he fell. His countrymen marked his grave by a low headstone, and the Lundy's Lane Historical Society keeps the grave in order, and where we have yet to place a monument commemorative of our victory in our own defence.

During the last summer a friend sent me a little newspaper called the *Creston Commonwealth* for July 31, 1891, published in Creston, Iowa, and in it I find under the heading, "Some Historic Spots," an account of a local movement for the erection of national monuments at various points. The article opens thus: "The national movements to mark by appropriate monuments points of historical interest have suggested to the citizens of North-western Ohio and North-eastern Indiana the preservation of the sites of the battlefields and forts along the Maumee River rendered conspicuous in the early history of the North West Territory by the memorable campaign of General Wayne against the Indians, and the subsequent campaigns of the war of 1812."

Wayne's career is so sketched as to show the points about to be commemorated all uncertain or unpleasant memories of broken treaties a few whipp ngs, etc being conveniently dropped. The cost of sites monuments, etc is liberally named. That of the Battle of Fallen Timbers where Wayne scattered a few Indians is cited at about $5 000, and others at similar rates.

"The two other points determined upon for commemoration" the article goes on to say "Fort Meigs and the Put in Bay tunel ground belong to the period of the war of 1812 when the Maumee Valley became again the scene of military operations.

The writer of the article has a pretty sketchy style, and combines Fort Meigs, the battle of the Thames and Tecumseh with General Harrison in a most captivating way. The British guns and Colonel Procter have no place with in his horizon. The victory," he aptly remarks "was with General Harrison and Tecumseh was killed during the war."

At Fort Meigs fifty-five acres of land, embracing the fort and the tunel ground are to be purchased for $100 per acre. One large monument is to be erected at Fort Meigs, at a cost of $10,000, three others at $5 000 each to mark the burial places make up a total of $25 000 at one spot.

At Put-in Bay the scene of your Barclays disaster the burial ground upon the island where Perry is said to have buried his dead, a granite shaft at a cost of $2,500, is to be erected to mark the graves the site being already enclosed and in the possession of the corporation in trust for the public having been given under a conveyance by Mr J D Rivera, which assisted the spot against obliteration

"The Maumee Valley Monumental Association," with headquarters at Toledo, Ohio and with Rutherford B Hayes as President, has introduced a Bill into the United States Senate by Senator Sherman, calling for an appropriation sufficient to preserve these old landmarks of the early history of the country as indicated above The total cost would be $60,000"

I have quoted the above account, as constituting an all-sufficient answer to Professor Goldwin Smith If Canadians want an incentive to keep the memory of their own history green beyond that warm love of country that distinguishes every patriot heart they may find it in the aches and example of the very people we are to be so careful lest we offend by the erection of monuments to our victories Victories over them, to be sure, but that we cannot help

Why what a country would Canada be if she followed the lead of Professor Goldwin Smith ! Loyalty dead, patriotism smothered she would be a spectacle to the world

But that loyalty is not dead, nor patriotism smothered witness this society If the past were nothing to us we should not be here Nor could we cast our eyes on every side only to have them rest on other societies all bent on the same generous end as ourselves ! Our hearts are strengthened our hands cheered when we know that every Province in this wide Dominion boasts an historical society that is gathering and has gathered from our past, records of enduring value and has laid them up in our archives for further service as guides beacons, and land-marks,—records which are the food of loyalty and the drink of patriotism

What a land would Canada be with no historic points to which we might direct the eyes of our children ! Where would be the source of our honor ? With what face should we look in the faces of other nations ?

Is there a spot on this wide earth where patriotism does not find a home ? No island in the warm Pacific but gives its quota to

patriots—men ignorant, rude, of strange habits, if you will—but they will fight for the land they love like the heroes of Lacedæmon—or shall we say—of Queenston. Not an icy peninsula within the Arctic or Antarctic circles but will furnish a pair of it it furnishes an inhabitant.

Patriotism is the soul of national life, and we are not to be told by any philosopher whose liberality is so exalted that he recognizes no nation as distinct from another that we are not and never can be a nation. *We are a nation.* Of that nation that is at the head of the power the civilization the poetry of the world. England is Canada and Canada is England and our youth may not forget that Canada will be whatever they like to make it.

Nor does there seem to me any means by which the high sentiment of patriotism may receive fuller exposition than these societies of ours, the Historical Societies of the Dominion of Canada. The last issue (No. 14) of our excellent periodical the *Dominion Illustrated* contains matter that is sufficiently demonstrative of the work that such societies can do, because it shows what has been done in one or two notable instances. The sketch of the Nova Scotia Historical Society the president being Sir Adam Archibald gives a list of papers of a most important character that have by its means been added to the historical literature of the country.

And another sketch in the same issue of one of whom we are all proud as a cultivated and patriotic young Canadian the compiler of "Songs of the Great Dominion" and the author of "The Young Seigneur" Wilfred Dupuy Lighthall who I am sure you will be glad to hear was born in this your young commercial city of Hamilton gives another list of equally valuable papers contributed to the Society for Historical Studies of Montreal. I believe Mr. Lighthall is secretary to that Society which, however, was not the first of its kind in that literary centre. The Ormstown and Chateauguay Historical Society owes its inception very much to the same patriotic spirit. Nor will we overlook the Leeds and Grenville Historical Society in the eastern part of the Province, where a rich mine of historic memories has yet to be worked.

I need hardly cite to you the highly valuable lectures by Captain Ernest Cruikshank on the various battlefields of 1812 in the Niagara Peninsula, that were delivered before the Lundy's Lane Historical Society and since published by them together with some

other contributions made at various times to the anniversary occasions that this Society regularly celebrates. The transactions of the York Pioneer and Historical Society have long been known to you, identified as they are with the names of Dr Scadding, D E Read, Q C and others. The Canadian Institute, the Toronto National Club are further examples of much important national and historical work being called for and done, which would otherwise have remained unaccomplished.

I am sure that new as your society is, you have already received and put on record much historical information that you would not lightly give up and your members will not willingly be outstripped in zeal or research industry of collection and careful preservation of the rich treasures of past times which lie so thickly around this historic district. There is much of interest only waiting to be recorded. I learned while at Grimsby for a day or two during the summer that the part of your beautiful mountain range that shadows that delightful little village was the site during the war of 1812 of a beacon signal between Niagara and York. What antiquations clusters about that bit of news! How we long to have a record of the messages flashed between those two great points during the war.

And I was told that Sir Allan MacNab and a number of His military gentlemanly members of a forgotten society, something like this, used to go to the mountain at Grimsby every 13th of October and commemorate the victory of Queenston Heights. Can nothing be done to put on record those events?

Then again from that small place I procured the loan of a treasure a document faded and yellow containing the names in their own handwriting of the first subscribers to the first English Church built there. The first of those names is that of Abraham Nelles, a name of note with us even to-day.

Thus I beg to indicate a little to your younger members whence history may be gathered. Patriotism is the key that will unlock these treasuries and I am happy to stand to-night among so many who already have taken that key to Canada's greatness into their hands.

For the love of country is like the love of kindred, it is a word of honor an incentive to duty a tie of affection. It urges us to live nobly to work faithfully, to give our best, to serve gladly, to forego luxury to love simplicity, to be honest, independent and fearless.

in short to be our best and do our best for the sake of the beloved. And it carries its own reward

Thanking you, Mr. President, and ladies and gentlemen, for the opportunity afforded me on this occasion, I beg also to be allowed to express my pleasure at being here to-night

RECOLLECTIONS OF COL. TALBOT AND HIS TIMES—SACRIFICE OF THE PUBLIC DOMAIN

By the Hon Arch McKellar

Thomas Talbot was born at the ancient Baronial Castle of Malahide, in the county of Dublin Ireland in the year 1771. In accordance with the custom of the time, among noblemen's sons in Great Britain young Talbot was early provided with a commission in the 24th Regiment and in 1786 1787 and 1788 was with Arthur Wellesley—afterwards Lord Wellington—aide-de-camp to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland. In 1790 young Talbot came to Quebec with his regiment and in 1791 became attached to the staff of General John Graves Simcoe, the first Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada, and remained in that capacity four years, when he was called home as Major of the 5th Regiment, then ordered to Flanders. While Col Talbot was Governor Simcoe's aide-de-camp and private secretary he became acquainted with the fertile and picturesque belt of country along Lake Erie. After a few years service in the army Col Talbot resigned and for reasons unknown, other than what madam rumor reported, that it was a disappointment in a love affair and his conduct would indicate that was the case for he was a woman hater and would have none in his house. What ever were the reasons, he decided to leave the comforts of civilization in the old world and plant a new civilization in Upper Canada, which he did, and in a manner which shows the reckless way in which the public domain was managed or rather mismanaged in those days.

Governor Simcoe left Canada before Talbot's return. Col Talbot, however applied to the British Government for a grant of land the nature of which can be best understood from ex Governor Simcoe's letter, which is as follows

Somerset Street Portman Square,
11th February 1803

My Lord,—Upon my arrival in Canada, to carry the constitution which had been granted to that colony into effect Mr Talbot

accompanied me as my private and confidential secretary to Upper Canada. He remained in my family four years, when he was called home as Major of the 5th Regiment, then ordered to Flanders. During that period, he not only conducted many details and important duties incidental to the original establishment of a colony to my entire satisfaction, but was employed in the most confidential measures necessary to preserve that country in peace, without violating on the one hand the relations of amity with the United States, and on the other alienating the affections of the Indian nations, at that time in open war with them.

"I consider these circumstances, my Lord, as authorising me in general terms to recommend Mr. Talbot to your consideration and protection. Mr. Talbot's specific application, which I beg leave to support to the utmost of my power, consists of two points: the first is the grant of 5,000 acres of land as a field officer, actually and bona fide meaning to reside in the Province for the purpose of establishing himself therein. The king's bounty having been extended to the field-officers who had served during the American war in grants to a similar extent, it was judged expedient by myself, Mr. Chief Justice Osgoode and other confidential officers of the Crown in that colony to extend the provisions to any field officer of character, who bona fide should become a settler there, it being obvious that it was for His Majesty's interest that a loyal set of European gentlemen should as speedily as possible be obtained to take the lead in the several districts. In consequence my Lord had Mr. Talbot been totally unknown to me except by his character and the high rank he has borne in the king's service, I should have thought him a most eligible acquisition to the Province, and on this public ground with out his application have granted him 5,000 acres on the same principles that had been laid down and acted upon. This is the first part of Mr. Talbot's request.

"The second request is that these 5,000 acres may be granted in the township of Yarmouth on Lake Erie and that the remainder of that township may be reserved for such a period as may appear advisable to government for the purpose of his settling it on the following specific plan, namely: That 200 acres shall be allotted to him for every family he shall establish thereon, 50 acres thereof to be granted to each family in perpetuity and the remaining 150 acres of each lot to become his property for the expense and trouble in collecting and locating them. His plan is to introduce himself amongst a large body of Welsh and Scotch families who arrived at New York in the summer of 1803 and who have temporarily fixed themselves in the interior of the state, many of whom are already disgusted with the dissolute principles of the people there and feel a strong inclination to return under the Government of England but do not possess the means of purchasing land or paying the fees demanded by the Province on grants

It remains for me only to add that Mr Talbot having been very successful in the cultivation of Hemp, is inclined to prefer the distant township of Yarmouth as the soil is well adapted to the growth of that valuable commodity. It is his object to extend this cultivation through the whole township by and by precept and example to enforce principles of loyalty which once and infinitely amongst those with whom he will hold association?

I have the honor to be etc.

To the Right Honorable J GRAVES SIMCOE
LORD HOBART

The grants were made in accordance with the request and such additions were afterwards made to them that they covered in all about 28 townships with 518,000 acres of land

The township of Yarmouth in which Talbot wanted his 5 000 acres is on the shore of Lake Erie in the County of Elgin and on the south west end of it stands the beautiful city of St Thomas, so named in honor of Col. Thomas Talbot Yarmouth however which the Colonel had thought so well adapted to the growth of hemp, was already beyond his reach the south part of it having been sold at a nominal price to Colonel Baby and the remaining portion of the township was sold to the Canada Company a wealthy English company who purchased from the British government two million five hundred thousand acres of the choicest lands in Upper Canada at 3s 6d or 70 cents per acre For these same lands the hard working settler who made his living by the sweat of his brow paid from $5 $10 $12 and $15 per acre By this improvident sale of our public domain millions of money which should have been used to beautify and enrich our own country were sent out of the country to fill to overflowing the coffers of the millionaires of the mother country

Colonel Talbot having failed to obtain his 5 000 acres in Yarmouth, went westward to the township of Dunwich, which is on the shore of Lake Erie and the second township south west of Yarmouth On the 21st May 1803 he landed at the mouth of a winding creek in the said township of Dunwich where he located the 5 000 acres on both sides of the creek and called it Port Talbot, a name it retains to the present day At this time the Long Point region, 60 miles east, contained the nearest white settlement, chiefly made up of U E. Loyalists, who settled there in 1783 and from whom the chief supply of the necessaries of life were obtained for

the settlers for a number of years. The progress of the settlement was slow, not more than twelve or fifteen families having settled in it during the first ten years, and these were in Dunwich. The township of Aldborough which adjoins Dunwich is bounded on the south by Lake Erie, and is the most westerly township in the county of Elgin, and its first settlers were named Ward, Fleming and Gibb, who located in 1812. In 1815 another settlement was located. In 1816 a number of Scotch families came from the States and became settlers.

In 1817 my father, mother and myself, then 15 months old, and two other families, came from Scotland, and with a number of Scotch families from the States settled in Aldborough. My father and the three men of his party selected their lands and walked 17 miles through the woods on an Indian trail to Col. Talbot's where they entered their names for 50 acres each, and for his trouble and expense in supplying them with pen and ink and a book in which to make the necessary entries, the Colonel received 600 acres. The Colonel transacted business in a room in his log house; he was cute and at times uncivil to applicants for land. A stalwart Highlander named Duncan Patterson called upon him to enter his name for a 50 acre farm. The Colonel said something that offended Patterson who by way of punishment put his arms around the Colonel's waist, carried him out and laid him on his back on the lawn where he left him. Ever after this incident the Colonel transacted his business with applicants for land through an open window. All the townships were withdrawn from settlement by Talbot except the townships of Aldborough and Dunwich, the most westerly in the County of Elgin. In 1818 and 1819 both townships were being filled up by the most desirable class of emigrants from the British Isles, men and women of intelligence, courage, bone and sinew fully prepared to encounter and overcome the trials and hardships of pioneer life. In a few more years every lot in both townships would have been taken up by the same class of people but alas, at the close of 1819 when less than one fourth of the lands in both townships was occupied, Col. Talbot ceased to make grants, and instead of keeping 150 out of 200 acres for his trouble and expense, he kept the whole 200 acres without either trouble or expense. And as a result the unsettled portions of both townships remained a wilderness until Talbot's death some forty years later. Colonel

Arey a British officer who distinguished himself for skill bravery and courage in his country's service, was a nephew of Col Talbot and was to have been Talbot's heir He came to Canada when a young man and spent some time at Port Talbot with his uncle whose habits and surroundings he soon discovered were distasteful to him and after a few months sojourn at Port Talbot he returned to Ireland I have been told that the separation from his aged uncle was not of the most friendly nature which accounts for the disposition Talbot made of his vast estate which cost him nothing Instead of bequeathing his estate to Colonel Arey his lawful heir he bequeathed it to George McBeth, a son or grandson of one of the Highlanders that Lord Selkirk brought out to the Red River near Winnipeg in 1812 and who from boyhood was Col Talbot's valet Mr McBeth was for some years M P P for West Elgin He died when a comparatively young man but left a highly respected family who are managing his estate with prudence and care In justice to Col Talbot I beg to add that he was a member of the Provincial Executive Council from 1803 to 1840, when Responsible Government was established

CANADIAN HISTORY.—(CONTINUED.)

BY THE HON. DONALD MACINNIS.

PART II.

JACQUES CARTIER after making three voyages from France, did not succeed in establishing any permanent settlement in Canada, and after his third and last voyage there is no further record of him in Canadian history (1542). He was a bold and intrepid navigator and explorer. He made a name for himself earlier than Drake or Frobisher. It was nearly fifty years before the French again made any serious attempt to colonize the great valley of the St. Lawrence. For the purposes of commerce, however, the connection between France and Canada never ceased. The trade in furs was a most lucrative one.

During the reign of Henry IV. (1598) about fifty years after Cartier's last voyage, the Marquis de la Roche, a nobleman of Brittany, received a commission from the king as Viceroy of Canada, Acadia, and the adjoining territories, to colonize and with sole right to carry on the trade in furs with the Indians within the bounds of the domain granted to him. He made but one voyage, and his expedition was a most disastrous failure. In 1600 another expedition was organized by Chauvin, a naval officer of Rouen, and Pontgrave, a sailor merchant of St. Malo. They obtained a monopoly of the fur trade from the king, with the condition to establish a colony of 500 persons. They failed in establishing a colony, and on a third voyage Chauvin was taken ill and died. In 1603, De Chastes, the Governor of Dieppe, succeeded to this enterprise and Champlain now appears on the scene. He received an offer from De Chastes to take part in it.

It does not come within the scope of these papers to write the biography of the early explorers, but Champlain, who may rightly be termed the Father of French colonization in Canada, and who is otherwise exceptional from the nobility and probity of his character merits a fuller record of his life and achievements. The best record

of him is in his own books. the books mark the man and they bear on every page the palpable impress of truth. A manuscript was discovered within the last thirty years. It is contained in the Laval University edition of his works, and gives an account of an exped tion of which he was Pilot General for explorations to what was then Spanish America, and extends over a period of twenty six months. Champlain kept a diary, which was circulated in manuscript form and attracted the notice of Henry IV. The king allowed him a pension. This manuscript is the one contained in the Laval University edition. The first Canadian record of him is in 1603, and his name embraces the next thirty two years of Canadian history, years of quiet and repose as compared with the next thirty years of struggle and discord which followed.

He was a true hero after the medieval chivalrous type. He always held to his purpose with undaunted tenacity. Where Champlain was present there was no room for despair. His dauntless courage was matched by unwearied patience. He was less statesman than soldier—he leant to the most direct and boldest policy. A soldier from his youth in an age of unbridled license his life had answered to his maxims. It is recorded of him that when a genemonk had passed, after his visit to the Hurons, their elders rememi bered with astonishment the continence of the great French war chief. I quote a few lines from a recent Canadian poem on Champlain —

> He dwelt a winter among the gaunt Algonkin tribes
> Of Huron yonning in their distant wars
> * * *
> Saint pour et saint regardable. Thou blest of God,
> Thy name still dwells unsullied never spot
> Of greed or unworldliness at last on him
> Stained thy white scutcheon; worthy then
> To be a nation's founder and may we
> Be not unworthy of thee may thy faith
> In our Dominion a fortress and thy truth
> And love of duty guide us on our course
> So shall our country flourish shine as ours,
> Its long no longer."

Such was the manner of man whom De Chastes had enlisted in the enterprise. We shall see how he became the head and front of it was left with a free hand to act as he pleased in Canada, and when the office of Vice Royalty was abolished was made Governor.

De Chastes had influence with the Court. He had rendered

signal service to King Henry IV at the desperate battle of "Arques" in which, with less than half the number he defeated the Duke of Mayenne. De Chastes, who was Governor of Dieppe undertook, without making any conditions, to admit King Henry and his army in case of necessity. The service was never forgotten, even after De Chastes death a sum of money was given to the children. Champlain sailed with the expedition in 1603 ascended the St. Lawrence as far as the Sault St. Louis (Lachine) when he was stopped by the rapids. He thus followed in the wake of Cartier. He returned to France. De Chastes, the patron of the enterprise to the meantime had died, and the association was broken up. He was determined to pursue the enterprise, went to Paris and laid a chart of the country which he had traversed before the king. He was graciously received, and De Monts, a Calvinist gentleman of great wealth who was in favor with the Court, joined him taking Chastes place.

De Monts' patent included all the country between the 40th and 46th degree of latitude, that is the country between Philadelphia and Montreal, with supreme governing power. De Monts set sail with a larger expedition than had ever yet gone to Canada (March 1604). After examining the coast of Acadia (Nova Scotia) the expedition landed at St. Croix and wintered there. In 1605 it was removed to Port Royal. The country to the south was explored as far as Cape Cod but no French colony within the borders of what is now United States territory was founded until 1615. De Monts object was to develop the resources of Nova Scotia, but Champlain's preference was for the St. Lawrence. There was an idea prevalent in the minds of navigators and explorers in that age that Asia could be reached by a short route across the American continent, and "La Chine" rapids were so named from a belief that beyond them was the way to China. They were right the shortest way to China is across the American continent, but by land and not by water as they believed was possible. It was a problem which for centuries they labored to solve. We have very recently (July 1891) witnessed how China has been brought within twenty-one days of Europe across the North American continent via the Dominion of Canada.

With Champlain lies the honor of founding Quebec. On the 3rd of July 1608 he fixed upon a promontory not far from the spot

where sixty-seven years before Carbier had erected a fort and passed a winter there I quote again from Mr Dawson s poems —

> That wondrous strait where close th opposing hills
> To build the stately Portal of the West
> There at the foot of that tremendous rock
> Which towers above a basin sheltered round
> By mountains slowly stooping from their height
> In terrace of verdure to the deep
> As if ever tranquil water In that charmed spot
> Of solemn beauty won the cradle placed
> Of our Canadian Empire Grand the site
> And great the founder Mark his forehead calm
> His serene eye but prone to gleam with mirth
> As fit to gaze on danger—resolute mouth
> Adorned with grim moustache and courtly beard
> Showing a man as still of mind as to tread
> The Gallant Basques coat as the blast deals
> Slippery with foam and ice when northern storms
> Sweep o er the treacherous gulf and through the dark
> Aloft demons battle through the air
> With hiss and shriek

In 1611 De Monts on his appointment to the Governorship of Saintoge, abandoned the North American adventure He committed everything to Champlain and advised him to seek some powerful patron He found such in the Count de Soissons, who obtained the title of Lieutenant General of New France, and then delegated the functions of his high office to Champlain The Count dying shortly afterwards Champlain found a still more powerful patron in the Prince de Conde Practically speaking Chaplain had a free hand to do as he pleased in North America

To the South he explored and discovered Lake Champlain (so-called after himself) and Lake George and in 1613 he undertook exploration to the North He was greatly assisted by the Algonkins whose friendship he had gained Champlain, to his intercourse with the native races, by his judicious and generous kindness commanded their confidence and secured them as friendly allies. The feuds and enmities which existed between the various tribes, or more properly speaking nations, notably between the Algonkins and Iroquois or Five Nations, made it impossible at times to prevent conflicts from taking place. This expedition to the North was prompted chiefly by the report of one Vignau who lived among the Indians and had accompanied Champlain on his travels. Vignau represented that the Ottawa issued from a lake connected with the North Sea, and reported that on the shores of this sea he

had seen the wreck of an English vessel, and that the crew, eighty in number, had been killed by the natives. He set out upon the expedition, and after great hardships was compelled to return with the conviction that he had been deceived by Vignau. The journey however was not without its results and was the prelude to a far more fruitful and important one in 1615. In that year he followed the course of the Ottawa, taking advantage of numerous small lakes and portages reached Lake Nipissing from whence he followed the course of the French River to the Georgian Bay and entered Lake Huron coasted it for several leagues and turning about near its extremity struck into the interior and found his way up to Lake and River St. Clair near the site of the present city of Detroit which was the furthest point of this exploration. The geographical results were important. He obtained the key to the far West, and after suffering great hardships and conflicts with the Indians, he was compelled to take part in the eternal feud between the Algonkins and Iroquois. He returned to Quebec in July of the following year, 1616. For ten years after this expedition he prosecuted his projects of Canadian exploration and colonization. He went every year to France laboring with zeal and fortitude for the interests of the colony. The difficulties which his task were increased by the apathy or open opposition of his countrymen. There was no overflow of population from France, and towards the close of 1621 the European settlers of Canada were very few in number.

THE RULE OF THE ONE HUNDRED ASSOCIATES.

In 1627 all former charters given by the kings of France were cancelled chiefly through the advice of Cardinal Richelieu and the fortunes of the French Empire in North America handed over to a company of a hundred associates, of which Champlain was the leading spirit. Among its members were not only Cardinal Richelieu and Champlain, but many noblemen and rich merchants were included. New France, according to the charter of Louis XIII. meant the basin of the St. Lawrence and of such other rivers as flowed into the sea. It also included Florida by virtue of Coligny's attempt to found a Huguenot colony there 1564, and which as we have seen had been so ruthlessly destroyed by the Spaniards. The Association undertook definitely to send out 300 tradesmen first of all and to find them with tools, food, and all the necessaries of life for three years

The French did not emigrate willingly—they did not follow in the wake of explorers. The Association was formed to inaugurate a grande transational exodus. The office of Vice Royalty, which had existed for 86 years was abolished and Champlain was made Governor. Misfortunes overtook New France at the very beginning. In 1628 David Kirke with an English squadron captured the first ship laden with stores for the emigrants and in 1629 the English took Quebec and held Canada until 1632, when by the Treaty of St. Germain *en laye* Canada—that is the valley of the St. Lawrence, Acadia and Cape Breton—were restored to France. This was a time of domestic embarassment for England during the reign of Charles I, and France profited by it. The Commonwealth disposed of King Charles and set the Kings of England and de for a time. In New France Champlain was reinstated with full power as Governor of Canada and it looked as if he was a last destined to carry out his life long projects and build up a French Colonial Empire in North America, and he began to address himself immediately to the work before him. In the following year he came to Quebec with stores and a number of settlers but on Christmas day, 1635, he died. The Colony could ill spare him for absent in fifty years he labored hard and ceaselessly for its welfare sacrificing fortune repose and domestic peace to a cause embraced with enthusiasm and pursued with intrepid persistency. With the life of the faithful soldier closes the opening period of New France, heroes of another stamp succeed, and I remain to tell the story of their lives their faults, their follies and their virtues.

I think it will be interesting to pause in the narrative of the early pioneers in the bosom of the St. Lawrence (then called Canada) and in Acadia (now Nova Scotia and New Brunswick) to contrast their position at Champlain's death with that of the English further south. It may here be remarked that Quebec was founded under the guidance of Champlain about the time of the voyage of the Mayflower 1608. The French population consisted of several small settlements extending from Tadousac to Lachine, the most important of which was Quebec and Three Rivers. In Acadia, which included Nova Scotia and New Brunswick there were only a few ports along the mouths of rivers. This was the extent of New France in 1635 exactly one hundred years after Cartier's expedition 1535 up the St. Lawrence.

The settlements of the English further south were Virginia, first commenced by Sir Walter Raleigh off his own bat as it were, and notwithstanding many failures he faith never wavered. "I shall yet see it an English nation," were his prophetic words. Massachusetts, settled by the Pilgrim Fathers, 1620. New Hampshire 1623 Maine, 1625 Rhode, Island settled from Massachusetts Maryland settled by Lord Baltimore 1634 Connecticut, settled from Massachusetts 1635 of the others New York was settled by the Dutch in 1609 and New Jersey and Delaware founded by the Dutch and Swedes in 1627 This group of plantations was inhabited by a race who did not subsist by the chase or trading with the Indians but by the labor of their hands in tilling the soil They had however the advantage in point of climate which was more temperate then that of the colder north. On the other hand the settlements along the margin of the St. Lawrence was like a camp where an army lay at rest ready for the march or the battle and where was and adventure, not labor and tillage seemed the chief aims of life. The owners of the soil were petty nobles for the most part soldiers, or the sons of soldiers, proud and ostentatious, thriftless and poor, fond of the chase rightful heirs to French valor they had an eager love of wandering and adventure No sharper contrast could be found than that between the French and English colonists The English colonist was strong in native vigor grew yet more strong with conflict and with striving, patient and laborious and seeking for the solid comforts rather than the ornaments of life no lover of war yet I need were, fighting with a stubborn indomitable courage then bending with stedfast energy to his farm or his merchandise

By the zeal of the priests and daring enterprise of soldiers and explorers, Canada spread forts and missions through all the western wilderness feebly rooted in the soil she threw out branches which overshadowed half America, a magnificent object to the eye but one which the first whirlwind would prostrate in the dust. The enterprises pursued by the early French pioneers may properly be likened to those of a great trading company such as the Hudson Bay Company, but unlike the French pioneers The Governor and Factors of that company did not attempt to convert the heathen or establish missions but devoted themselves to the work for which they were incorporated. The trade in furs with the Indians he ring their con

fidence and making allies of them through the probity the fairness and the integrity of their dealings, and we have the evidence of the moral effects produced on the Indian in the peaceful contentment law and order which prevail among them to this day in the enormous territory over which they had rule

NATIVE RACES.

The name Indian was given to the aboriginies of North America by the early searchers after the kingdoms of the east by a northwest passage, believing that along the valley of the St Lawrence they were skirting the fringe of some Asiatic empire and that the races whom they saw were those of the Indies, and the name has remained The tribes with whom the European colonists were brought into contact include *first* the Eskimo, always found near the coast *second* roving hunters and warriors from the shores of Hudson's Bay to the Gulf of Mexico keeping the valley of the Mississippi as the western boundary known as the Algonkins *third* the Iroquois and Mobilian groups. The Eskimo are exclusively maritime and Arctic race and rarely found south of 65 north latitude They are supposed to number about 18 500 all told

The North American tribes, best known in Canadian history as the Algonkins, Hurons and Iroquois there is hardly a page of early records or an incident of Jesuit trade or adventure but counts as some reference to these natives. The history of Canada has been simply a narrative of continual warfare with those tribes who guarded the gateway to the prairies The Algonkins took the side of the French and the Iroquois that of the English speaking generally, but the real nature of the warfare underlying all partisanship was civilization against barbarism European rule and law against the untutored regime of the wild nomads. Not till Pontiac's conspiracy 1763 was crushed did the conflict cease A lucid and interesting account of Pontiac's conspiracy will be found in Parkman's works

The North American aboriginies were never very numerous. According to Bancroft's history of the United States two hundred years ago there were no more than 180 000 distributed over vast spaces of country reaching from the shores of Hudson Bay to the valley of the Mississippi The Algonkins numbered about 90,000 it was an Algonkin that Cartier first met on the St. Lawrence it was an Algonkin Chief whom he unceremoniously took back with him to

France on his first voyage. The Huron or Wyandot tribes spoke a kindred language with the Iroquois and inhabited the peninsula between Lakes Huron, Erie and Ontario; their numbers were about 20 000. They were conquered in 1649 by the Iroquois who invaded them in the depths of winter, and by attacks and surprises scattered their clans, some finding refuge with the French near Quebec where their descendants still live at Lorette. The Iroquois or Five Nations, viz. Mohawks, Oneidas, Onondagas, Cayugas and Senecas, stretched from Lake Ontario to the Ohio, Susquehanna and the Delaware. We hear more of them now than any other native tribes: the conflicts between French and English. When the Tuscaroras, a tribe of North Carolina, became merged with them they were known as the Six Nations, 1714. An eternal feud raged between the Iroquois and the Algonkins. The Iroquois according to Parkman, were foremost in eloquence and savage sense. They were the conquering tribes of North America. They owed their triumphs partly to their advanced organization and partly to their indomitable courage and to their geographical position in their own country which was within the present limits of the State of New York from whence there is easy access to any other parts by means of the lakes and rivers. Longfellow has described in Hiawatha the life, the ideas and romance of the race: their stern courage and occasional tenderness. They were cultivators of the soil. In 1696 Frontenac, the Governor of Canada found miles of cultivated fields extending from their villages. Notwithstanding their victories and renown it is est mated that Iroquois warriors never exceeded 4 000. The regime of the Hundred Associates continued for twenty-five years after the death of Champlain. His immediate successor was M. de Montenagny (1637). He commanded the respect and confidence of the colonists, the Indians and the French court. He was esteemed a model for colonial Governors. The limit of time assigned to the office was three years, and in the midst of his useful ness he was recalled.

M. de Aillehoust followed. He had some knowledge of Canada having been military commendant at Three Rivers. He conceived the idea of forming an alliance with the English colonists of New England but one of the conditions being a combination against the Iroquois or Five Nations it was not carried out. This attempt to crush them aroused the wrath of the Iroquois and increased their enmity against the French. M. de Lauzon, M. de Ai

gerson and M de Avangour succeeded as Governors. M de Avangour was the last appointed under the regime of the Hundred Associates. As a trading and colonizing company the Hundred Associates in spite of good Governors and large concessions, was a failure. At the suggestion of Bishop Laval, the King of France cancelled the charter of the company. It had dwindled down to one hell its original members and the whole territory was brought under the direct rule of the Crown. Before their reign had expired 1660 the English colonists proposed to the Governor of French Canada that the colonists of France and England should take no part in the quarrels of the mother countries, but should live in amity. Protestants and Catholics but it was then urged that it would be impossible to dissociate colonial from imperial policy, and yet such an arrangement was subsequently agreed to between the parent countries. A treaty of neutrality in the event of war in Europe, was made between France and England in 1686, but it was destined that Canada was to become one of the battle fields of England and France. Missionary enterprise and the conversion of the natives were the noble features of the regime of the Hundred Associates. Champlain availed himself of the services of the Franciscans, an order noted for their austere and simple habits. He regarded them as the most fitting missionaries to send as pioneers into a new country as they were free from ambition but afterwards the task was entrusted solely to the Jesuits as being better instruments.

In 1640 Montreal, the site of which had already been indicated by Champlain in 1611, was founded, that there might be a rendezvous nearer than Quebec. In August of the year 1640 a general meeting of French settlers and Indians took place there, the new crusading spirit took full possession of the enthusiastic French people. The niece of Cardinal Richelieu founded a hospital for the natives. The French missionaries, much as they might desire it could not keep outside the intertribal strifes of the natives around them, but succeeding to Champlain's policy they continued to aid the Algonkin Hurons against their inveterate enemies the Iroquois, who retaliated by the most revengeful cruelties; there was no peace and missionaries and colonists carried their lives in their hands. The method of colonization and settlement pursued by the English to the south on the Atlantic coast were as we have seen, in marked contrast with that pursued by

the French in Canada. The French were first in the field but it was not until Champlain, who may be said to be the father of French colonisation, appeared on the scene that the colonization and settlement of French Canada may fairly be said to have commenced (1603). Quebec, as we have seen, was founded by Champlain about the time of the voyage of the Mayflower—a brief reference to that famous voyage and the causes which led to it may here be interesting. The history of our own time records the stupendous consequences which flowed from it.

In April 1614 John Smith, a noted explorer and leader of colonists, when President of Virginia, had sailed on a voyage of discovery to the northern shores, examined the coast from Penobscot to Cape Cod and called it New England. The title was confirmed by Prince Charles. To this land the Pilgrims of the Mayflower and the Speedwell, turned in 1620, leaving their native land as victims of religious persecution they held no charter or concession and were simply adventurers. On the 9th November they cast anchor in the harbor of Cape Cod. Before landing, the following document and compact was drawn up affirming their loyalty to the King of England, covenanting together reverently to obey the laws which they might make for themselves:

"In the name of God amen. We, whose names are underwritten, the loyal subjects of our dread King James having undertaken for the glory of God and advancement of the Christian faith and honor of our King and Country a voyage to plant the first colony in the northern parts of Virginia do by these presents solemnly and mutually in the presence of God and of one another covenant ourselves together into a civic body politic for our better ordering and preservation and furtherance of the ends aforesaid: and by virtue hereof to enact constitute and frame such just and equal laws, ordinances, acts constitutions and officers from time to time as shall be thought most convenient for the good of the colony unto which we promise all due submission and obedience."

This document was signed by forty one men representing one hundred and two souls comprising the whole colony. They landed at New Plymouth at a spot still marked by posterity. Here was the beginning of New England. The main idea of these colonists was to secure for themselves a place in the world where they could worship God in the way that seemed best to them. They were not rebellious or disloyal. They trusted to themselves for success and leaned neither upon privileges or chartered rights. They had gone

to Holland, where they heard there was toleration for all and conducted themselves with piety and honesty while there But they desired to live under the British flag and believed they could secure that best by crossing the Atlantic The Council of Plymouth two months after the Mayflower had sailed obtained a charter from King James which gave them absolute power over all the territory between the 40th and 48th degrees of north latitude extending from the Atlantic to the Pacific.

New England was reinforced from time to time by fresh arrivals from the old country, who were driven out for political or religious opinions In May, 1628, the Privy Council interested itself to the extent of fitting out eight ships which were in the Thames preparing to sail for the New World; both Hampden and Cromwell were said to have been on board After the execution of King Charles and the establishing of the Protectorate the colonies were left free to do as they pleased for nearly twenty years In 1614 the government of Massachusetts was established its liberty and laws Harvard College had been founded in 1638 public education was provided for all classes In 1642 the colony of New Hampshire was incorporated with the earlier settlements on equal terms in 1643 there was a union effected between Massachusetts Connecticut, Plymouth and New Haven Within the first fifteen years there came over to Puritan New England 21,000 persons or 4,000 families These descendants in 1834 about two hundred years afterward's, mustered about 400,000. The settlements from New Haven to Pennaquid were composed chiefly of agricultural communities planted along the sea As early as 1675 it was an easy task for Massachusetts Plymouth and Connecticut to muster force of 1,000 troopers to deal with the Indians both to the north and south from Virginia on the one hand and Massachusetts on the other British colonists were growing and prospering Along the coast from Maine to South Carolina a young nation was growing. To their force of character and indomitable pluck, their fierce spirit of liberty Edmund Burke in his great speech on "Conciliation with America" gave ample testimony Adam Smith in his estimate of the American character lays stress on them inborn virtues and native hardihood "In what way therefore has the policy of Europe contributed either to the first establishment or to the present grandeur of the colonies of America? In one way and in one way only it has contributed

mnah *magnum virum mater* it hied and formed the men who were capable of achieving such great actions and of laying the foundation of so great an empire and there is no quarter of the world of which the policy is capable of forming or has ever actually formed such men. The colonies owe to the policy of Europe the education and the great views of their active and enterprising founders, and some of the greatest and most important of them so far as concern their internal government owe to it scarcely anything else." Such was Adam Smith's estimate of the New England colonists. Can we not claim this estimate to be equally applicable to the present generation of Canadian British men? Are they not capable of performing such exemants equally great? It has been asserted by a writer who is an acknowledged master of the English language and who aims at moulding public opinion at the present time, that the existence of a Canadian British nationality on this continent alongside of the Republic is the south engenders a spirit of hostility on the part of that great country that therefore it behooves the people of that Dominion to change their allegiance. If they allowed themselves to be influenced to such a course by a menace they would be exhibiting a spirit the reverse of Adam Smith's estimate of the New England colonists. It might rightly be called a spirit of poltroonery, and the hostility if such exists on the part of the people of the United States, would assuredly be changed to that of contempt better a spirit of jingoism whatever that may mean as applied to Canadians than a spirit of pusillanimity or treasonable teaching. Canadians have always shown and may be trusted to show a proper spirit of self reliance and manliness, and while duly respecting the rights of others maintain their own self respect.

It may be asked why French colonization to the north lagged so much behind that of the English in the south? A glance at the internal condition of France at this period will tend partly at least to reveal the cause. France, in the 17th century was powerful and ambitious and aimed at keeping the supremacy amongst the nations of Europe and at consolidating a transatlantic Empire, but the internal religious wars and dissensions which prevailed between Roman Catholics and Protestants prevented the realization of its policy.

Henry IV a wise and pacific king, granted the Edict of Nantes, 1598, which inherited in the principle of religious toleration a great

boon to Catholics as well Protestants The King was assassinated by Ravillac 1608, and religious wars broke out again and much blood shed on both sides until the Edict of Nantes was confirmed, 1628. The evils of the internecine warfare were enormous. France became a nation divided against itself It was estimated that the religious wars cost the country a million lives and in treasure 350 000 000 livers besides causing the destruction of nine entire four hundred villages, two thousand churches and two thousand monasteries a serious hindrance to colonization was one of the consequences

Cardinal Richelieu during the reign of Louis XIII and Colbert in that of Louis XIV, were fired with the ambition to extend the influences and commerce of France and to create a transatlantic empire but the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685 was one of the chief causes of the inferiority of their commercial and colonial policy This relapse into religious intolerance rallied against them not only England but the powers of Europe and William III became not only a champion of English nationality but of the territorial freedom of Europe which appeared to be menaced In this defence of Protestantism England could count as we shall see later on upon the co-operation and assistance of the New England colonists Another result of the revocation of the Edict of Nantes was to drive skilled Huguenot artisans and mechanics into other countries many sought an asylum in England and Holland, etc In England a persecution for faith and principles did not make aliens of English exiles. The Pilgrim Fathers were always loyal to the crown and staunch supporters of the national cause in America. The tremendous struggle which was closed for a time and only for a time as we shall see by the Treaty of Utrecht was a fight between England and France for commercial and colonial supremacy

A brief review of English history at the period under review is necessary to a proper understanding and appreciation of that struggle and of the different wars which were waged between the two countries in all parts of the world during the 17th and 18th centuries, and which ended in the expansion and triumph of England—commencing with the revolution 1688, and ending with the battle of Waterloo. England waged seven great wars, the shortest of which was seven years and the longest about twelve. Out of 126 years 63 more than half were spent in war

The great English navy first took definite shape in the wars of the Commonwealth, and the English army was founded on the mutiny bill and dates from the reign of William III. England had of course been at war before this period but at the commencement of the next debt was less than one million, but at the end of the period (1817) it was £40 *millions*. If we pass these wars in review the first was the European war in which England was involved by the revolution of 1688; it lasted eight years until the Treaty of Ryswick 1697 there was then the war of Marlborough's great victories called the Spanish succession, it lasted 11 years, 1702, till the Treaty of Utrecht, 1713. A truce of twenty-six years followed. The next war lasted nine years 1739 to 1748 when the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle was made. Then comes the seven years war and the notable and interesting incident in it for us was the battle of the heights of Abraham the death of Wolfe and the conquest of Canada. That victory was one of a long *series* which to contemporaries seemed fabulous, so that the English nation came out of the struggle intoxicated with glory, and England stood upon a pinacle of greatness which she had never reached before. This is the fourth war and is in striking contrast to the *fifth* the American war which from the first outbreak of hostilities to the peace of Paris lasted eight years 1775 to 1783. This war, the American part of it had been as inglorious not to say ignominious as the previous war had been splendid and triumphant but its latter part became a great naval war in which England stood at bay against all the world, and through Rodney's victories ended creditably. The sixth was the war with revolutionary France lasting nine years, 1793, till the Treaty of Amiens, 1802 and the seventh the Napoleonic wars, the war with France under the empire of Napoleon which continued for twelve years, 1803, and ended with the peace of 1815 and abdication of Napoleon. Then followed the battle of Waterloo when he fled to the sea coast surrendered himself to a British naval commander and he who had lorded it over the nations expired six years afterwards a captive on a rock of the Atlantic.

On examination it will be found that all these wars or nearly all of them may be traced mainly to the struggle for commercial and colonial supremacy although the ground of quarrel may seem quite accidental, hostilities may break out in the low countries or in the heart of Germany, but the war is waged everywhere and anywhere,

at Madras, or at the mouth of the St. Lawrence or on the banks of the Ohio. Macaulay says in speaking of Frederick's invasion of Silesia, "In order that he might rob a neighbor whom he had promised to defend, black men fought on the coast of Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America."

A time of twenty-seven years followed the peace of Utrecht, which was but the natural effect of the exhaustion of Europe. When the truce was over all the wars which followed may be regarded as constituting one war with occasional pauses at any rate the three wars between 1744 and 1783. Those three wars make one grand and decisive struggle between England and France. Nominally the first of these three wars was ended by the treaty of Aix la Chapelle, 1748, nominally there followed eight years of peace between England and France but in reality it was not so at all whatever virtue that treaty may have had towards settling the quarrels of other European powers concerned in the war, it scarcely interrupted for a moment the conflict in America between England and France, for the question of the boundaries of the English and French settlements in Acadia and Canada was disputed with as much bitterness after the treaty as before it, and not in words only but by arms just the same as if a war was going on. This was equally true of another front on which the English and French met each other namely in India, and some of the most memorable encounters which have ever taken place between English and French in the course of their long rivalry took place in these eight years when nominally England and France were at peace. We learn how the French built Fort Duquesne on the Ohio, how the English colony of Virginia sent a body of 400 men under command of General Washington then a young man to attack it, how he was surrounded and forced to capitulate and also of the defeat and death of General Braddock and the struggle between Duplex and Clive in India, and the deeds which led to the founding of England's Indian empire. All these were parts of a desperate struggle between France and England for supremacy. The most of them took place after the treaty of Aix la Chapello 1748 and before the commencement of the second war in 1756.

This great conflict lasted from 1744 to the peace of Paris, 1763 for a period of twenty years; it ended in the most disastrous defeat

that has ever in modern times, been suffered by France, except in 1870 but fifteen years later England and France were again at war by land and by sea for five years It was not for a moment dissembled that France now in the hour of England's distress, avenged herself for what she had suffered from England This was her revenge for the loss of Canada, mainly to create the United States in the words which on a latter occasion became so celebrated she called a new world into existence to redress the old

During the American war France lost all her possessions in India, and as the result of that war England lost all her American possessions except Canada. The French were first in the field in India as they had been first in America The great Colbert in 1664 had formed a French India Company the principal settlements were at Pondicherry, on the coast of Coromandel The Portuguese, 1580 to 1595 made rapid conquests more than three-quarters of a century before they possessed the Moluccas, the coast of Ceylon the Isles of Sunda and the trade of China and Japan and were all powerful on the coast of India. The Dutch 1595 had also formed a company their first settlements were in Java, Banda Amboya and Polerm. The English appeared in India a few years after the Dutch These three powers Portugal France, and Holland, were far more powerful at this period (1680) than the English Sir Edwin Arnold in an able and most interesting article recently published in the North American Review which will reward perusal, has given an amusing account of the first beginnings of the English settlements in India He says In point of fact our Indian empire was forced upon us by the most subtle logic of events It began in the utmost simplicity with a merchant's chattel and with a doctor's prescription Some London traders got a monopoly of buying and selling goods at the mouth of the Ganges as well as at Bombay and Surat and were doing a quiet wholesale and retail business, when one of them doctors cured the great Mogul Feroozshah of a boil on his back, and the princess, his daughter of a fever For a fee he received the land where Calcutta now stands and sold it cheap to the Company who erected a factory there called Fort William After this the merchants became princes in spite of their earnest effort to remain brokers.

A stupendous and fierce struggle, continuing for about a century ensued until it ended by England's gaining the golden prize the

sovereignty of India, from the aspirants who had disputed it from the French, the Portuguese, the Dutch, the Mogul, the Mahratta, the Madras Islamites and the Punjab Sikhs—"thus fell to that band of respectable merchants who started an empire with a physician's prescription and established a commerce of one hundred million sterling with an original order to their agent at Calcutta for a dozen pounds of the best tea you can get."

And as between France and England this struggle was world wide in the east and in the west, in America and in India in the end victory declared itself for England. We thus see the relevancy of Macaulay's saying that in consequence of European disputes, black men fought in Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America. The loss by England of her American colonies now the United States was at the time doubtless felt to be most grievous, but is it not in the interests of succeeding generations, in the interest of human progress and civilization? Is it not better for England herself that another great English speaking nation composed of men of her own race should have grown up and flourished in a manner to command the wonder and admiration of the world? Is it not a blessing to India to be brought under the benign rule of the Empress of India? Is not England vastly benefited, if in no other way by the duty imposed upon her by the noble task of governing and doing the right by these hundreds of millions? And is not the decree of Providence visible in the mighty events which I have thus briefly related?

We shall now resume the story of the French pioneers in Canada and perhaps this digression into English history may help to increase its interest for all of us. In 1665 the Hundred Associates abandoned their charter to the King, and Canada became a part of the royal domain an integral part of France. About the same time the history of Acadia (Nova Scotia) became intermingled with that of Canada. We have already seen that De Monts and Champlain on their second expedition from France landed at St. Croix, and wintered there from whence they afterwards moved to Port Royal (the Annapolis of to-day). De Monts preference was for Acadia, but Champlain elected to explore and colonize the great basin of the St. Lawrence, then designated as Canada. While Champlain was engaged in opening up and developing the basin of St. Lawrence and the country inland and founding Quebec, De Monts and his successors

were developing Nova Scotia and the adjacent mainland, but they were not successful in carrying out any practical scheme of settlement. Some Indians were converted and the fur trade pursued but without much energy or success. Rivals at home who had the king's ear caused the recall of De Monts, and he was deprived of his office and charter.

In 1621 during the reign of James I Englishmen succeeded to French attempts. Sir William Alexander a Scottish knight, favorably known at court, obtained from the king a charter granting him the Peninsula of Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and the Gaspe Peninsula. Four years after this charter was granted Charles I succeeded to James I created an order of knights called "Knights Baronets of Nova Scotia" to the number of 150 each of them to receive a large grant of land on condition of bringing out emigrants and settling the country. The experiment was interrupted by European complications—under the Treaty of St Germain en Laye 1632 Canada, Nova Scotia and Cape Breton were ceded back to France. Much disappointment was exerted on the part of English. Under Sir David Kirke they had practically expelled the French from Nova Scotia conquered Port Royal, and even destroyed the trading station of Tedousac and held Quebec. The French held possession for twenty two years, 1632 1654, undisturbed. England was then in the throes of civil war and her distinct settlements were entirely neglected. In 1654, Oliver Cromwell held the reins of government, under him England's foreign and colonial policy were administered with a firm hand. The Puritans of New England recognizing their danger from raids by the French in Acadia backed up they were by the power of the French nation protested against the surrender of Acadia, and urged the Protector to retake it. The Protector with his usual energy determined to retake the country and it was retaken accordingly and the English flag was hoisted on Port Royal. Sir Thomas Temple was appointed Governor and ruled the settlement his thirteen years 1654 1667.

In 1667 Nova Scotia again changed hands under the Treaty of Breda a long truce between France and England followed but the French and English settlers from this date until the Treaty of Utrecht 1713 and after the Treaty as we shall see did not live together in amity; there were constant feuds and disputes about the

fisheries the fur trade, as well as intrigues with the Indians and continual petty strifes—at one time the colonists formally waged war with each other. A night raid in midwinter by French and Indians on the New England colonies made them rise as one man two expeditions, one by sea against Port Royal and Quebec; the attack on Port Royal succeeded that on Quebec and Montreal failed. A desultory warfare followed which was carried on by both sides in a barbarous manner and the most ghastly cruelties inflicted. Villeboin the French Governor of Port Royal left his post as being too exposed and intrenched himself in a forest at the month of the St John River. He kept a large pack of bloodhounds with which he hunted down his enemies and with him I will appropriate, Baptiste by name who plundered all who came in his way.

The English were destined to win the day in North America, and they won it here in the island and peninsulas first of all. Subarcese, the brave French commander was compelled to surrender Port Royal after a gallant resistance in September 1710 when the French flag was hauled down one of the greatest and most important bulwarks of French power was destroyed and in honor of Queen Anne a name was changed to Annapolis. Shortly after the Treaty of Utrecht the French built Louisburg, on Cape Breton which was still left to them and made it the centre of the French power many of the French colonists from Newfoundland and Nova Scotia removed thither. It occupied a commanding position with regard to the Gulf of St Lawrence, and was for many years a menace to the British colonists.

One of the most notable exploits of New England colonists was the capture of Louisburg in 1745. Colonel Pepperell took command of 4000 volunteers, and early in the spring reached Canso. Here he was joined by Comodore Warren and several British manof war. After an interval of three weeks the combined forces approached Louisburg. The landing was difficult the Massachusetts men had to struggle through the surf to a precarious beach the French disputing every inch of ground. The defenders had a great superiority in artillery. The garrison consisted of 600 Regulars and 1600 Breton militia. The attacking colonists exhibited great daring and courage though as a body they knew little of discipline. The "Vigilant" a French ship of 64 guns laden with supplies, was decoyed into the harbor and captured by the English fleet after some

hours fighting, the hearts of the besieged failed them, and on the 17th June the city fort and batteries, consisting of the strongest fortress in North America, capitulated to the New England levies, consisting chiefly of tradesmen, farmers and fishermen. The French soldiers were sent home on condition that they should not bear arms against Great Britain for twelve months. The news of the fall of Louisburg the Dunkirk of America, was received with the greatest joy in Boston and London. 1745. In 1746 the French determined to revenge the fall of Louisburg. D'Anville sailed from Rochelle with the greatest fleet that had ever sailed for the New World, but its fate was like that of the Spanish Armada. D'Anville reached Chebucto harbor (now Halifax) with a miserable remnant of his fleet, and in a frenzy fell upon his sword.

A body of French soldiers under Ramezay was sent from Quebec to cooperate with D'Anville's squadron—they distinguished themselves by a murderous and treacherous attack upon a body of New England colonists under Colonel North. French and Indians advancing quickly over the snow burst unexpectedly on the Massachusetts men who were quartered at Grand Pre, and killed eighty of them in their sleep. In 1748, Cape Breton, by the terms of the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle was restored to the French in exchange for Madras.

Attention has already been directed to the world wide contest between France and England—we see here an exchange of territories taking place between them according to the fortunes of war in regions so far apart as Cape Breton and Madras, and that not only in America but in Asia also. France and England in that age advanced side by side, one region having been laid open by the discoveries of Vasco de Gama and the other by those of Columbus and Cabot followed by Cartier and Champlain. As a consequence of this exchange Cape Breton for Madras, England was impelled to consolidate her power in Acadia by two means—one of colonization, and the other of expatriation. It was perceived that the possession of Louisburg, which the French at once made very formidable in strength and power, would constitute a source of great danger and anxiety to the English settlements, and it was determined as a precautionary measure to found another place equally strong by means of immigration and Chebabucto (now Halifax) was selected.

In 1749 a British fleet lay at anchor where what remained of D'Anville's shattered vessels sought refuge three years before. It had on board more than 2,500 emigrants, who had been tempted with offers of free land grants, a year's provisions farming implements and other tools. In addition to Halifax the town of Dartmouth was founded the following year. 1753 no fewer than 1,000 Germans came out and settled at Lunenburg. Expatriation like other measure was made necessary and forced upon the English government by the policy which may rightly be termed a policy of deceit and untruth pursued by the French towards the French Acadians who had become English subjects under the Treaty of Utrecht. At this time their number was about 15,000. They were credulous and easily influenced and under malign influences had been prevented from making the oath of allegience required of them as subjects of the English crown and their loyalty was questionable, although when left to themselves they were peaceable and law abiding. It must be borne in mind that the struggle between the French and English was of a desperate character, and that as has already been observed notwithstanding the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle which peace was declared between the countries, forts were captured and recaptured many times over. Frontier disputes respecting the fur trade were continued and boundary difficulties, whether in the peninsula of Nova Scotia or in the valley of the Ohio were never really settled and it was felt that the English and French could not live together as neighbors under the same government.

Expatriation has been made pathetic by Longfellow's poem of "Evangeline" which is founded on poetical imagination rather than on the facts of history. It is an episode in the history of Acadia on which it is interesting to dwell.

But the true facts of history are as follows, chiefly gathered from Parkman's works. Acadia, the peninsula of Nova Scotia, with the addition of the present province of New Brunswick and some adjacent country, was conquered by General Nicholson in 1710, and transferred by France to England three years later under the Treaty of Utrecht. By that treaty it was expressly provided that such of the French inhabitants as were willing to remain were to be subject to Great Britain and to enjoy the free exercise of their religion according to the usages of the Church of Rome, as far as the laws of Great Britain allow the same, but that any who choose might remove

with them effects if they did so within a year. Very few availed themselves of the right, and after the end of the year those who remained were to take the oath of allegiance. They would doubtless have soon complied if left to them, but the French authorities of Cape Breton did their utmost to prevent them and employed agents to keep them hostile to England. Of these the most efficient were the French priests, who, in spite of the treaty persuaded their flocks that they were still subjects of King Louis.

It was not till seventeen years after the treaty that the Acadians could be brought to take the oath without some qualification which made it useless. The English authorities seemed to have shown throughout unusual patience and forbearance; at length, about 1730, nearly all the inhabitants signed by crosses as few of them could write an oath recognizing George II as sovereign of Acadia. This restored comparative quiet till the war of 1745 when some of them remained neutral while some took up arms against England. The Fortress of Louisburg taken by the English (New England colonists) during the war had been restored by treaty* to the French at once prepared to make it a military and naval station more formidable than ever upon this the British ministry resolved to establish another station as a counterpoise. The harbour of Chedabucto on the south coast of Acadia was chosen as the site for it. Thither in June 1749 came a fleet of transports with emigrants, composed of mechanics tradesmen farmers laborers also sailors soldiers and subaltern officers thrown out of employment by the peace. Edward Cornwallis, uncle of Lord Cornwallis of the revolutionary war was made Governor and Commander in chief. Wolfe called him a man of approved courage and fidelity. Before summer was over the streets were laid out and the building lots of each settler assigned to him before winter closed the whole were under shelter. Succeeding years brought more emigrants, till 1752 the population was four thousand. Thus was founded the city of Halifax of our day. The French, who never reconciled themselves to the loss of Acadia were resolved by diplomacy or force to win it back. The Acadians were therefore kept in a state of disaffection towards the English. It was not that they had been ill-used by the English the reverse was the case. Constant efforts were made to stimulate Acadian emigration to French territory—Cape Breton and

* The Society is now in possession of copies of this treaty

Prince Edward Islands—and thus strengthen the French frontiers. Some 2,100 are reported to have left by the end of 1755.

The English governor, Cornwallis, appears to have been a man of good judgment and temper. His attitude towards the Acadians remained patient and conciliatory. It is interesting to read what he said to a deputation of them asking a general permission to leave the Province: "My friends," he says, "I am not ignorant of the fact that every means has been used to alienate the hearts of the French subjects of his Britannic Majesty. Great advantages have been promised to you elsewhere, and you have been made to imagine that your religion is in danger. Threats even have been resorted to in order to induce you to remove to French territory. The savages are made use of to molest you; they are to cut the throats of all who remain in their native country attached to their own interests and faithful to the government. You know that certain officers and missionaries who came from Canada last autumn have been the cause of all our trouble during the winter. Their conduct has been terrible without honor or conscience; their aim is to embroil you with the government. I will not believe they are authorized to do so by the Court of France that being contrary to good faith and the friendship established between the two crowns. When you declared your desire to submit yourselves to another government our determination was to hinder nobody from following what he living need to be his interest. We know that a forced service is worth nothing; and that a subject compelled to be so against his will is not far from being an enemy. We confess however that your determination to go gives us pain. We are aware of your industry and temperance and that you are not addicted to vice or debauchery. This province is your country, you and your fathers have cultivated it; naturally you ought yourselves to enjoy the fruits of your labors; such was the design of the king and master. You know that we have followed his orders; you know that we have done everything to secure to you not only the occupation of your lands but the ownership of them forever. We have given you also every possible assurance of the free public exercise of the Roman Catholic religion, but I declare to you frankly that according to our laws nobody can possess lands or houses in the province who shall refuse to take the oath of allegiance to the king when required to do so. You know very well there are evil disposed and mischievous persons among

you who corrupt others Your inexperience your ignorance of the affairs of government, and your habit of following the counsels of those who have not your interests at heart make it an easy matter to seduce you To your petition you ask for a general leave to quit the province the only manner in which you can do so is to follow the regulations already established and provide yourselves with our passports and we declare that nothing shall prevent us from giving such passports to all who ask for them the moment peace and tranquility are established He declares as his reason for not giving them at once that in crossing the frontier you will have to pass the French detachment and savages assembled there and that they compel all inhabitants who go there to take up arms against the English "

The continued disaffection of the Acadians and their stubborn refusal to take the oath of allegiance resulted in their banishment from Acadia. It was resolved to distribute them among the various English colonies along the Atlantic coast, New England Virginia, etc. and to hire vessels to carry out that purpose

Our New England humanitarianism, melting into sentimentality at a tale of woe, has been unjust to its own Whatever judgment may be passed on the cruel measure of wholesale expatriation, it was not put in execution till every resource of patience and persuasion has been tried in vain The agents of the French Court civil, military and ecclesiastical had made some sort of force a necessity We have seen by what vile practices they produced on Acadia a state of things intolerable and impossible of continuance They conjured up the tempest and when it burst on the heads of the unhappy people they gave no help the government of Louis XV began by making the Acadians its tools and ended with making them its victims At Grand Pre 418 unarmed Acadians were summoned to church to hear an official order—Winslow the New England commander stood in the centre and said

"You are convened together to manifest to you His Majesty's final resolution to the French inhabitants of this Province. Your lands and tenements cattle of all kinds and live stock of all sorts are forfeited to the Crown, and you yourselves are to be removed from this Province I am, through His Majesty's goodness directed to allow you liberty to carry off your money and household goods as many as you can without incommoding the vessels you go

in." The men were then made prisoners and the stern order of expatriation carried out, 7000 in all being sent on board ship to be taken southward and scattered among the New England colonies from Hampshire to Georgia, where under different influences and surroundings some of their descendants live and flourish. It may not be generally known or remembered that Louis XIV without any other provocation or pretense than the ambition of conquest gave orders that the whole population of the colony of New York numbering about 18,000 should be seized, despoiled of their property, placed on board his ships and dispersed among the other British colonies in such a way that they could not reunite. What of power alone prevented the execution of the order.

PATERNAL GOVERNMENT

In 1665 as has already been observed the Company of One Hundred Associates abandoned their charter rights and privileges to the king. Louis XIV and Canada became henceforth a Crown colony. The government was formed mainly on the model of a French province. In France the government of provinces had long been held by great nobles, the power of these nobles in a former age, the age of feudalism, was co-equal with that of the Crown and at times controlled it. They formed an aristocratic republic and the king was one of them, another whom they chose to be their chief, but in the course of many succeeding reigns the power of the king became greater and that of the nobles declined. The triumph of royalty culminated in Louis XIV. The feudal nobles were still governors of provinces but their power ceased to be dangerous. It was no longer co-equal with that of the Crown. Titles, honors and ceremonials, they still had in abundance, but they were deprived of real power. Another official the Royal Intendant, was associated with them. He was the king's agent of modest birth, springing from the legal class, learned in the law and trained to administration and in the name of the king holding the reins of government. It was by such means that the centralization of the monarchy enforced itself throughout the kingdom and penetrating beneath the crust of old usages and privileges, supplanted without seeming to supplant them. The Governor looked down with the pride of rank on the busy man in black with a troop of officials at his beck controlled finance, the courts, public works, and all the administrative business of the province.

It may here be of interest to make some reference to Canadian feudalism known as the seigneurial tenure which was an offshoot of the feudalism of France. The seigneurial tenure continued to exist down to our own times and was finally abolished in 1854, the seigneurs receiving compensation from the government of the Dominion. It was Richelieu who first planted feudalism in Canada. As the feudal tenure prevailed in old France it was natural it should prevail in the new. Canadian feudalism was meant to serve a double end, to produce a fast and harmless reflection of French aristocracy and simply and practically to supply agencies for distributing land among the settlers. The seigniors were denied any voice whatever in the directing of government. The seignior usually received his land grants mostly from the Crown. In a few cases he made grants to other seigniors inferior in the feudal scale and they in turn to the habitants or cultivators of the soil. Sometimes the habitant held directly from the Crown. The seignior held by the tenure of faith and homage the habitant by the inferior tenure—*en censsive*—one condition was imposed upon him which may be said to form the distinctive feature of Canadian feudalism, that of clearing his land within a limited time on pain of forfeiting it. The object was an excellent one of preventing the lands of the colony from laying waste, and he was forbidden to sell any part of it which he had not cleared. He must grant it without price on condition of a small perpetual rent. This brings us to the cultivator of the soil the censitaire, the broad base of the feudal pyramid.

The tennie *en censsive* by which the censitaire (habitant) held of the seignior consisted in the allegiance to make annual payments in money or produce, or both. These payments known as *cens et rente* were strangely diverse in amount and kind, but in the early period of the colony were ludicrously small. The rents were commonly paid on St Martin's Day when there was a general muster of tenants at the seigneurial mansion, where the consumption of tobacco was prodigious with a corresponding retail of neighboring gossip. The seignior had judicial powers, which however were carefully curbed and controlled. His jurisdiction when exercised at all extended in most cases to trivial ones. So long as the censitaire brought in on St Martin's Day his yearly capons and handful of coppers his title against the seignior was perfect and hums have thus passed from father to son for a period of two years

The question of these seigniories or the seigneurial tenure as they were properly called furnished a topic for public discussion and controversy for many years in the history of Canada down to our own day, until it was finally settled in 1854 by an agreement for compensation between the seigniors and the government as already stated.

The organization appointed for the government of Canada in its main points resembled that of a French province. It consisted of a Governor General, Intendant and a Supreme Council or Court who were absolute masters of Canada under the pleasure of the King—legislative judicial, and executive power all centered in them. In 1675 the number of councillors was increased to seven and again in 1703 to twelve. The councillors were rarely changed and they usually held office for life. It was a post of honor mainly the salaries were very small and coupled with a prohibition to receive fees. The Governor General was a military noble; the Intendent, as in France was usually drawn from the bar, the legal profession. The Governor General was superior in rank he commanded the troops and conducted relations with foreign colonies and Indian tribes unlike a Provincial Governor in France he had great and substantial powers. The Intendent was required to make a report to the King on the Governor General's proceedings and all that took place. The relations of the Governor and the Intendant to each other were so critical and perfect harmony so rare, that they might almost be described as natural enemies. There were as a matter of course Judicial Courts with their judges and other officers for the administration of justice.

This brief summary will tend to convey a general idea of the organization adopted for the government of Canada from the date of its being made a Crown colony under Louis XIV down to the conquest in September 1759.

DELEGATES REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS

Of the Celebrations held to Commemorate the Centennial of Upper Canada, at Niagara Falls July 16th 1892.

RESOLUTION of the Wentworth Historical Society relative to the Centennial Celebration

Resolved, That the Wentworth Historical Society hereby endorses the patriotic sentiment that has prompted the celebration of the 100th anniversary of the first Parliament of Upper Canada, the establishment of which by the wisdom of our Mother Country is in the judgment of this Association the primary source whence we are this day in the full enjoyment of a constitution and laws conferring liberty and protection to the subject, unsurpassed by any nation or country in the world

Carried 17th Sept 1892 GEO. H MILLS, *President*

Taking action on the foregoing resolution, and desiring to place on record its quota of contemporary and corroborative testimony of historic current events the delegates, sent as your representatives to take part in the various centennial and annual commemorative ceremonies which have taken place during the past summer, beg leave to return the following report

Niagara-on-the-Lake may be well called the Alma Mater of all historic associations connected with the early establishment of the Province of Ontario Trade ours of the past cluster round the old town St Mark's and St Andrew's churches, old records and burial places, and seem to breathe even from the rocky sides of the rapid river which here mingles with our own beautiful lake On this historic spot (1784) the United Empire Loyalists planted our Canadian constitution and sowed the seeds of a patriotism which has sprung up and developed into a nationality which stretches from the Atlantic to the Pacific, and claims as its heritage of loyalty the greater half of the continent of North America.

By Constitutional Act July 16th, 1792 Upper Canada now the Province of Ontario, was formed into a separate Province, and granted from the Mother Country certain powers of self government Col. J Graves Simcoe was appointed first Governor of the new Pro-

vince, established in the old town of Niagara by headquarters, and there met his first Parliament on the 17th Sept 1792 The writs were issued in Kingston the session lasting four weeks. The Upper House or Legislative Council consisted of seven members, and a Lower House or Legislative Assembly consisting of sixteen members Niagara on the Lake can date historic memories farther back than one century of time Nearly two centuries ago Champlain discovered Lake Ontario but the marked hostility of the Iroquois, the most powerful confederation of native tribes in its opposition to French explorations rendered navigation on Lake Ontario very dangerous and not until 1675 do we read of the bold and intrepid Robert Cavelier de La Salle Seigniot of the Seigniory of Catarraqui in his enthusiastic search after fame and fortune constructing and launching the Fort Frontenac now Kingston the first decked and rigged vessels which floated on Lake Ontario To extend French power another fort had to be constructed to shut off if possible the attempts of the New England colonists from western trade possessions. In 1678 in the month of November La Salle, Tonti and the celebrated Father Hennepin started from Fort Frontenac in full sail for Niagara, or the head of the lake Here they were met by a large number of Indians hastily gathered together to witness the marvellous white winged vessel approaching the shore with all the calm and dignity of a relentless fate!—the French upon their part as profoundly astonished at the majestic spectacle of a river a mile in width precipitating itself from a height of 160 feet into a lathomless abyss

La Salle immediately set himself to reconstructing the first dauntless and ignorant protests of the Iroquois and in midwinter began to build "Le Griffon" or a dock-yard which he had constructed at Cayuga Creek, a short distance above the Falls. This was the first vessel constructed on Lake Erie, and called "Le Griffon" as a compliment to Count Frontenac, who carried two Griffins on his coat of arms " Le Griffon was at last launched early in the month of August, 1679 amid volleys of artillery—the chaunting of the Te Deum by the rejoicing Frenchmen mingling with the symphonies of the rushing rapids and reverberating roar of the Falls, while the mist, jewelled by many a crown of rainbow rose from the milky "chaudron" as incense on high

During the reign of terror instituted by Dennonville which lasted until the beginning of the eighteenth century Dennonville in

spite of the remonstrances of Governor Dongan of New York built at Niagara a stone fort capable of garrisoning from 400 to 500 men thus making Canada mistress of the lakes but during the war of Retaliation carried on between Indian and French and French and English which culminated in the terrible massacres of Lachine and Schenectady the French garrison at Fort Niagara was cut to pieces and the fort razed to the ground by the infuriated Senecas in 1687 In 1721 a block house, to which, in 1726 bastions were added was built and last of all in 1749 a stone fort erected garrisoned and manned by the French in pursuance of the Home Government's determination to check the New England colonists in their efforts to secure the paltry trade of the North and North West, and to confine English colonization to the Atlantic sea board Thus passed the century of French possession of the Niagara peninsula, followed by forty years tenure of England In 1796 by Jay's treaty Fort Niagara passed to the United States During the war of 1812 13 our forces regained the coveted heritage which they only held for the space of one year the treaty of Ghent restoring Fort Niagara to the United States *

The severance of the New England colonies from the Mother Land by the Declaration of Independence gave back to Britain a new nation—but a nation sown in the bitter yet sacred tears of the exile

You will ask where lies the connection between the early discoveries, migrations and struggles of the seventeenth century and Canada of 1892? Strange as it may seem the descendants of the contending French and British hereditary and rival powers on land and sea of the seventeenth century through the cosmopolitanism of their heredity and eclectic force of unprecedented environment by following after selecting from and finally uniting of the best in each mother land have evolved the true Canadian of the nineteenth century It is no longer as French Canadian or British Canadian that we compete as a young nation in almost every avenue of development with the old emporiums of the world but take rank by the more inclusive term—Canadian

For a century and a half the "foot de lys of France floated

* Niagara-on-the-Lake in 1812 when the United States sent armies to invade Canada was destroyed by fire by the Americans Many valuable records of historical importance perished in the flames of the then prosperous town

from pr mative Fort Niagara and claimed homage from the native tribes of our own Province. The "Common" at old N agara served as a regular Indian encampment, upon wh ch wigwams were set the shores of the river being strewn with bark canoes, while councils were held g fts distributed and strings of wampum exchanged, the pipe of peace smoked and the "war dance" danced for the edification of the pale faces gathered to witness the scene. The Duke of Kent witnessed such a scene when Brant n full regalia as Chief of the Mohawks, led off the dance in the presence of the father of our beloved Queen. And all th s a century and less than a century ago!

By Constitutional Act, 1791 Upper Canada was formed into a separate government.

The Centennial celebration of this event took place on July 16th 1892. The N agara Lundy's Lane, York Rangers and Went worth Historical Societies by members and delegates, all took part in this provincial demonstrat on. At old Fort George Lieutenant-Governor Kirkpatr ck read a synopsis of the first Proclamat on of 1792. Prayers were read by the chaplain Rev. Canon Bull of Lundy a Lane Society, who, upon the occasion, used the Common Prayer Book (1774) which had belonged to Mohawk Chief Brant whose Indian name was Tyendenega. The book was printed on one page in English on the opposite in the Mohawk tongue, and had been prepared and translated by Brant himself printed and illustrated n English. Each Gospel lesson is illustrated by a quaint wood cut. In some of these the Dev l is to be seen fleeing before Christ. These illustrations no doubt having been used as object les sons in teaching the Indians the truths of Christian ty. Most patri otic addresses were delivered by Sir Oliver Mowat, Premier; Dr. Ferguson, Col. Dennison, Dr. Tyendenega (Mohawk Chief and l neal descendant of Brant) and Sheriff McKellar of Hamilton. The delegates from the W. H. S. were Sher ff McKellar, Alex. Mc Kay, Esq. M. P. and Mrs. J. Rose Holden.

Sunday July 17th on nearly all of the churches on the Niagara peninsula the nat onal flags were raised on the steeples and me morial services held suitable to the occasion.

ANNIVERSARY OF THE BATTLE OF LUNDY'S LANE, 25TH JULY, 1814.

Owing to the recent celebration of various Histor cal Societies at N agara-on the Lake, there was no general publ c demonstrat on

at Lundy's Lane as in former years. The anniversary this year (1892) of the famous battle which took place there seventy-eight years ago, the event, however was suitably commemorated on the immediate scene of the never-to-be-forgotten contest.

The Lundy's Lane Historical Society, together with a number of delegates from sister organizations assembled on the old battle-field to decorate the graves of the dead who fell on the memorable 25th of July, 1814. Rev. Canon Bull, President of the L. L. H. S., addressed the assembly at length on the subject of the work of the Society during past years. The delegate from W. H. S. presented, in the name of the Society wreaths to be laid on the graves of Laura Secord and Capt. Hull of the 9th Regulars, United States army the latter bearing the inscription "Entente cordiale entre Canada et Etats Unis." Captain Hull was the son of General Hull who surrendered to the British forces at Detroit early in the war of 1812-14. The graves and trenches wherein rest the remains of the fallen heroes were lavishly decorated with flowers.

Reference must be also made to the general celebrations more particularly in the United States, of the 400th anniversary of the landing of Christopher Columbus on one of the West India Islands.

America had of course been known to the barbarous tribes of eastern Asia for thousands of years, but it is singular that it should have been visited by one of the most enterprising nations of Europe five centuries before the time of Columbus was thought awakening the attention of either statesmen or philosophers. Iceland was discovered in 861, and colonized by Norwegians in 874. About fifty, or according to other accounts one hundred years later, the same people planted colonies in Greenland. Into the disputes respecting the situation of these colonies we have not room to enter. Sir Charles Giesecke a good authority, states that their ruins exist near the southern part of the peninsula. It is obvious that the same adventurous spirit which enabled these northern mariners to discover the southern extremity of the country would not permit them to stop short without visiting what is now known to be the most habitable part of it, the western coast; and the fact has been established by an inscription in *runic* characters found on a stone four miles from Upernavik at the 73rd parallel intimating that "Erlong, son of Sigvat, and Erlade Oddsson had cleared that place and raised a hillock on Friday after Rogation day." The marking of the date is

indistinct, but it is supposed by Professor Rask the translator to be either 1135 or 1170 and the rune characters show at any rate that it was anterior to the Reformation. When this mode of writing was prohibited. Whoever looks at the map of Greenland and reflects on the fact that the Norwegians must have been ascending through Davis' Straits as high as the latitude mentioned annually perhaps for two or three centuries will admit that with half the spirit of enterprise which had carried them so far the discovery of some portions of the west coast of those seas it was almost unavoidable. Now the position and direction of this coast once known it required no great effort to trace it southward to Labrador and Newfoundland. We mention these particulars because Mr Murray one of the few who grounded his disbelief chiefly on the hypothesis that the colonists and navigation of that people at the period alluded to were confined to the east coast of Greenland. In 1001 an Icelander sailing to Greenland was driven away by tempest far to the southwest, where he saw a level country covered with wood. The wind abating, he turned his course homeward and on his arrival gave such a flattering account of the country he had seen as induced Lief the son of the founder of the Greenland colony, to undertake a voyage thither. Lief and Ejorn, who sailed together, first reached a rocky island, to which they gave the name of Hellwlaad then a low country thickly wooded, which they called Markland and some days afterwards they found trees, loaded with fruits, on the banks of the river. They spent the winter in the country and one of them, who was a German having found wild vines growing, they called it Vineland. They had some intercourse and traded for furs with a people who came in leathern boats and were called Skroelings, from their dwarfish size. A colony was planted, and remained for many years in the country, the situation of which is indicated by a fact casually mentioned that the sun remained nine hours above the horizon at the shortest day. This indicates the 41st parallel of latitude; and the actual latitude of Rhode Island, the country which every collateral circumstance would lead us to fix as the seat of the colony is from 41 to 42. The Skroelings were of course the Esquimaux. The vine appears to be the fox grape (Vitis Vulpina) which grows wild in that part of America. Only a few unimportant particulars respecting the settlement are preserved but it was probably abandoned or destroyed like the Greenland colony of

which it was an offset. The account though meager is distinct and consistent. Its authenticity can scarcely be disputed and it is almost equally obvious that the country referred to under the name of Vinland is in the vicinity of Rhode Island. A conclusion resting on such strong ground scarcely requires to be supported by the high authority of Humbolt and Malte-Brun. That the colony did disappear and that the discoveries were not prosecuted further, are not circumstances which will shake the credit of the narrative in the minds of those who know the numerous reverses which befell the early colonists in New England and other parts of America, the hostilities of the Skraelings no doubt being the principal cause of the abandonment of the colony. The Norsemen described Vinland as a rich country with a delightful climate. Helluland, Markland and Vinland, were no doubt regarded as countries either connected with or similar to Greenland the flattering descriptions of which given by the first discoverers were sadly belied by later experience.* The interest excited by the obscure account of these countries was probably such as the announcement of a new island eastward of Spitzbergin would produce at the present day. No reasonable doubt can exist however that the north eastern portion of America (considering Greenland a distinct country), was familiar to the Norwegians in the eleventh century.

Christopher Columbus deserves to be remembered as a great man in that he *restored* the lost knowledge of the American continent to Europe, and from the enterprise shown in landing to seek the lost "Atlantes."

John Cabot discovered Newfoundland and coast of mainland 25th June, 1497

Columbus first saw America on 30th May 1498

Respectfully submitted

MARY E. HOLDEN,
ARCHIBALD McKELLAR,
ALEXANDER McKAY

*NOTE.—M. Rafn a Dane, who at one time was much engaged in researches respecting these early voyages announced that he had ascertained from original documents various facts previously unknown, among others that America (first discovered in 868) was repeatedly visited by the Icelanders in the 11th, 12th and 13th centuries, that the embouchure of the St Lawrence, and in particular the Bay of Gaspe were their principal stations, and that they penetrated along the coast as far as Carolina

THE CRUSADE OF THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

An Historical Sketch prepared for the Wentworth Historical Society

BY MRS JOHN ROSE HOLDEN

THE epoch of Canadian history immediately following the death of Champlain, dating from 1635 to 1666, when the charter of the Hundred Associates was abolished in Canada, tells of a continuous struggle for existence on the part of the French colonists. The form of Christianity which had taken root among the wild inhabitants of the woods now seemed to wither and die. The internecine wars of the savage aborigines forshadowed the annihilation of all that had tended towards civilization and threatened to a return of the barbaric pall of superstition which had brooded originally over the continent of North America.

The Iroquois or Five Nations not only had sworn to extirpate the Hurons, Algonkins and Montagnais Indians who lived on the north shore of the St. Lawrence, but had also determined with unrelenting hatred to drive the new ally of these tribes (the French) from Canada, and to free the country from the foreigners rule and sway.

The colonization of Canada by the Europeans at this time seemed futile. We read now not so much of the influence of kingly power and patronage, leading too often to colossal frauds in monopoly. For a time the riches and mimic pomp of vice-regal authority and the cupidity of the money maker seemed to have flown from the country. Commercial monopoly and even national glory having failed so disastrously in the undertaking—what motive power could prevail? An irresistible and sacred impulse, left by many pious and devout men and women to be the direct influence and inspiration of the Holy Spirit of God, gave rise to the formation of a company called "Les Associes de Montreal" with the noble aim of extending the glory of God to the savage tribes of Canada. The dark and terrible deeds of the aborigines, recorded on this page of history, throw into startling splendor the daily lives of a consecrated band of men and women. "Sprung of the Saint

and Chevalier — the Indian hope of the Roman Catholic church— but a "hope" composed of those who with holy enthusiasm devoted their possessions, talents and lives in carrying Christs salvation and message of "good will towards men" to the most cruel and ferocious of savage tribes. A distinctive feature and powerful factor in what may be called the crusade of the seventeenth century portrays to us the beneficence of woman's influence when embodied into living action. A class of women endowed with the true womanly personality which influences the higher natures of all with whom they were thrown into contact whose finely organized and perfected womanhood did so much towards shaping with royal power the times they lived in—not by the clamorous assertion of "Woman's Rights," but through the more potent and powerful beneficence of their daily lives consecrated upon the altars of religion, loyalty and patriotism—missionary zeal supported by individual philantrophy supplied the necessary means, and crucifixion of self became the medium for undertaking and sustaining the chivalric crusade of the seventeenth century in North America.

The Jesuit martyrs, who devoted themselves to the cause suffered such inhuman persecutions and martyrdom from the malignant Mohawk that recital of the slow and fiendish tortures they endured with steadfast courage sublime and glorious faith yielding up their lives with rejoicing that they were thought worthy to wear the martyr's crown for Christ's sake, take us back to the cruel martyrdom of Nero. This crusade was the power that saved Canada to France and the greater half of the continent of America to Christianity and civilization.

Canada is not the outcome of ambitious and despotic personal views, or aggrandizing powers and if true to the heredity and traditions of her Cosmos in the evolution of the future, must rank high among the nations of the world.

The aims of the "Associes de Montreal" are distinctly laid down in the charter of the company, and covers a comprehensive field of aggressive Christian work. Christianizing the savages was not to lead to pauperizing them but rather to educating and training the converts to habits of industry and independence. Schools were established for the manual training of Indian children girls and boys—the adults were taught practical agriculture—an hospital was built for the sick infirm aged and wounded. The company main-

trained clergy who were specially educated as priests and teachers among the Indians. Translations of prayers and of portions of Scripture were made into the Indian tongue and every effort was put forth to convert the savages to the truths of Christianity. The company stood pledged to observe the Common Law of France in civil matters and in spite of just cause to recognize the authority of the King's Court already established at Quebec. Trading stations with the Indians were strictly prohibited, except what was absolutely needed for private use and comfort. Forty men chosen with great care of good character and thoroughly equipped with all necessaries for such an undertaking were to be sent as an advance guard to settle in the country two gunboats were to run between Quebec and Montreal to carry supplies and colonists to the new home in the lone wilderness, and fortified protection was to be given and provided to the settlers against the savage foe. For the first four or five years necessary supplies, ammunition, seed and cattle, were to be sent out from France as time and labor would be necessary in clearing the land and building. All expenses were to be defrayed by the Associates, no assistance having been promised by the King of home government.

To act as leader and commander of such an expedition the Associates were most fortunate in securing the services of Paul de Chomedy, Sieur de Maisonneuve. Pangbi from his earliest infancy that the fulfilment of his destiny in life lay in the performance of his duty to God, king and country. He at the early age of 15 entered the army. During the war in Holland he gave signal proof of his courage and bravery and amid all the social temptations which for so many years surrounded him he retained and cherished the love of God in his heart. His highest ambition being that of serving God as a soldier in some distant land, where he would be free from the worldly influences by which he felt himself environed. When the command of the crusade was offered him he replied "I gladly devote my purse and my life in this enterprise satisfied with the honor bestowed upon me of thus being able to serve God and king in my profession."

Recruits were selected with great care skilled mechanics and artisans, and as far as possible men trained as soldiers, yet equally fitted to handle the axe and hoe. Several noble ladies of France interesting themselves in the affair of "Les Associés," gave generously of their means to support the work, and selected Melle

Mance to carry on Christian woman's influence and Christian woman's work to the inhuman inhabitents of Canadian wilds. Melle. accompanied the expedition and became the foundress of the Hotel Dieu of Montreal. A *hospitaliere* nurse and the wives of two of the colonists were the only women who accompanied the flotilla, which consisted of three vessels.

On the 8th of August, 1641 Melle Mence, after a long and tedious voyage arrived at Quebec, and M de Maisonneuve twelve days after to the great joy and delight of the feeble colony stationed at Quebec. Governor M de Montmagny entreated the expedition not to proceed higher up the river. The colony stationed at Quebec at this time consisting of only two or three hundred persons, this reinforcement of new life, means and supplies would very much have increased the strength of Stadicona and strong pressure was brought to bear upon the commander to remain in the vicinity of Quebec, and especial inducement to join forces the aland of Orleans was offered to these soldiers of the Cross as a desirable site for a new settlement while in the hope of intimidating the party from proceeding on to the intended destination terrible tales of the ferocity of the dreaded Iroquois were told.—tales of the triumphent savages now victorious over the once powerful Huron and Algenkin races.

Maisonneuve's reply was characteristic and worthy of himself. "Sir" said he "I am not come to deliberate but to execute if there were as many Iroquois as trees at Montreal it is my duty and a matter of honor that I go there and establish a colony."

As the season was late he determined to winter if possible at Quebec, and proceed with the colonists to Montreal early the following spring. During the month of October M de Maisonneuve, accompanied by a party of his men sailed up the river to reconnoitre the approaches of the new home and select a favorable spot on the island on which to land his followers. Upon landing M de Maisonneuve deemed possession of the isle in the name of God the King of France and the "Associes de Montreal" and set at once to erect a fort which was nearly completed before the party returned to Quebec for the winter. At St Foy accommodation was obtained for all the party and during the winter months of waiting the band employed itself in making boats furniture and portable material to be in readiness for the spring movement.

The 9th of May 1642 the ensemble started by boat for Montreal and after nine days sailing and rowing, sighted Mt. Royal, when the company burst forth into hymns of grateful praise to God, for safe conduct and guidance to their new home. For more than half a league before landing they found the meadow lands skirting the bank of the river clad in pristine beauty of spring verdure, enamelled with loveliest flowers, which by their luxuriance of growth variety of species and exquisite colors presented a most enchanting scene, and seemed by their beauty and brilliancy to breathe a welcome to the longing pilgrims.

A unique scene in the world's history unfolds to our view. The site and environments of Ville Marie looked then in rest and loveliest that natal May day. Mt Royal decked in shaded veined green and fragrant blossoms, moved by the gentle northern wind wafted her tribute of sympathy and gladness upon the scene while between her feet and the mighty rushing river stretched leagues of thickly wooded plains and smiling prairies. St. Helene like an emerald jewel sparkled in the sunshine embosomed on the sweeping waters which had just received new life and fresh impetus from the dashing frolicking rapids of Lachine. Boncherville, Rougemont and St Hilaire purple in the distance stood like giant sentinels emblems of protecting power and all nature seemed to chime in unison with the high aims and aspirations of the devoted band.

Upon landing M de Maisonneuve and his followers fell upon their knees and thanked God for all His mercies bestowed upon the expedition. Surrounded by M de Montmagny the Governor General of Canada Melle Mance and Madame La Peltrie who at Quebec had joined the party priests, soldiers and followers M de Maisonneuve erected a large cross on "La Pointe a Calliers." A portable altar was speedily set up and all things being now ready the Crusaders sang the "Veni Creator" which was immediately followed by the celebration of "la grand Messe." All was sung — solemn old Gregorian chants, echoed from Solomon's temple rose and fell in sad but glorious antiphonal cadence on the breeze, and heralded to the new world the approach of a greater power than that of the many ferocious and powerful savage tribes which for so many ages had ruled the continent of America.

Thus was forged on the 18th May 1642 the first link in the

subtle and indestructible power of religion which binds Europe, Asia, Africa and America together.

Not having oil with which to fill the lamp to burn before the altar, a number of a very curious and brilliant kind of fire-fly was caught and enclosed in a clear glass vial, the scintillations of which kept up a bright and shining light and since that day nearly 250 years ago, the lamp before the altar of "Notre Dame," in Ville Marie now Montreal has been kept burning night and day. Tents were set up for shelter from the weather and the next day trees were hewn down to form intrenchments and a moat was dug round the encampment. The honor of felling the first tree used in the fortifications was awarded to M. de Maisonneuve who deemed this right as Governor of Ville Marie. A chapel of bark was erected to use until such time as a proper and suitable church could be built.

The new colonists fortunately were able to accomplish a good deal in the way of fortifications, storing supplies and making clearings before the Iroquois became aware of their presence on the island. D'Ailleboni a man of high rank and great wealth accompanied by his wife and retainers came out from France the same year bringing fresh supplies necessaries, ammunition church and altar ornaments, and twelve new colonists being practically conversant in the art of fortification he was specially charged with the duty of preparing the defences necessary for protection against the Iroquois.

December 1642 the colonists witnessed one of the great inundations to which the St. Lawrence is yet at intervals subject. The waters seem to rise from the bed of the river and overflow its banks. The fort was soon surrounded by the angry flood the waves rolled in one upon another until the moat overflowed and the waters reached the threshold of the fort. During this time of anxiety and trial the community devoted itself to fasting and prayer to God for deliverance from this unexpected danger. M. de Maisonneuve vowed a vow that if deliverance were granted to the colony he would as a memorial of that deliverance, plant a Cross on the summit of Mt. Royal. At the hour of midnight, on the day of our Lord's Nativity, the waters began to abate and soon the colony was free from danger. With a heart full of gratitude, M. de Maisonneuve set all the means, and assisted himself in the necessary preparations to perform his vow; a road was cut and

cleared from the fort to the mountain top, and a large cross made.

The 6th of January 1643, dawned clear and bright. Ville Marie now lay under winter's spell. The keen and bitter cold of January had followed swiftly on December's supreme effort to resist her icy spell and the waters of St. Lawrence lay still and steel bound under the influences of the arctic blast. The woods and mountain slopes now shorn of autumn's blaze of gorgeous color stood grim and desolate. The stately pine and luxuriant sweeping hemlock alone reflected glittering sheet of fleecy snow in the dazzling sunshine. Nature's pale and unsullied mantle of rest and repose covered the country and lay in unbroken stretches save where the processional path from the fort to the mountain wound which patient hands and loyal hearts had cut through the brushwood and snow the day before. The Cross was blessed in the presence of the assembled garrison. Pere du Perron led the way followed by Mlle. Mance and Madame de Peltrie "chapelets en main" the whole community following and as they marched reciting a litany of praise. Ma sonnante bearing the cross on his shoulders brought up the rear. The pilgrims slowly walked their way through the bleak forest on to the mountain height where the brave commandant, in pursuance of his vow, planted the cross which for years stood and became a shrine to the many devout pilgrims of Ville Marie.

The Crusaders adopted the earliest christian church as the prototype of the community. For eleven years the colonists lived as one family within the fort, having all things in common. The fort in addition to forming a haven of defence afforded a home to seventy persons who lived harmoniously together under the direction of two Jesuit priests. Race religion and language, each so often now a days looked upon as an ephemeral sentiment in this instance welded together, formed a band of iron which could not be broken.

It was the spring of the same year before the Iroquois discovered the presence of the French on the island and now sure of their prey they prowled in fierce and sullen bands of rage through the country between Montreal, Three Rivers and Quebec.

For a quarter of a century afterwards, the inhabitants of the settlement were subject to continual surprise and attack from these inhuman savages. The stealthy and treacherous Iroquois infested

the woods, always watching to kill or carry off into horrible captivity the laborers who left work inside the fort, or to seize and capture them while hunting or fishing. This scourge of the infant colony of Ville Marie stopped the passages of the rivers, upon checking the commerce of the company, waylaid the Huron and Algonkin pelterie traders as they brought their loads of furs to Quebec and Three Rivers, and determined by every means in its power to exterminate the French from the country and grasp the trade out of the hands of the French to divert it over to the Dutch settlements on the Hudson river. During 1643-44 the colonists lived in an uninterrupted state of siege, and many gallant and precious lives were lost to the French. In spite of the discontent and dissatisfaction of his followers Maisonneuve persisted in remaining on the defensive; though a brave and fearless commander he was a provident general who felt the responsibilities of his position; yet this laid him open to the charge of cowardice from his followers. Maisonneuve had brought with him from France several famous watch dogs a species of blood hound one of the most celebrated of these was named "Pilotte." Instinctively these creatures hated the Iroquois and from their marvellous gift of scent from afar off, recognized the presence of the enemy in ambuscade, and notified the inmates of the fort by their furious barking that danger was near. Daily these hounds acted as scouts and sentinels scouring the neighborhood of Ville Marie in search of the wily lurking foe. On the 30th March, 1644, the deep and furious baying and howling of the hounds impelled the garrison to again urge the commandant to sally forth in quest of the enemy.

"Sir" said one of the venturesome soldiers, "the Iroquois are in the woods are we never to see them?" "Yes you shall see them" was the reply of Maisonneuve. "See you follow where I lead." At the head of thirty men, some in snow shoes, some floundering through the deep snow, Maisonneuve led his sortie forth leaving M. D'Ailbout in charge of the fort, to whom he gave partial orders in case of meeting death in the encounter before him. The enemy numbered 200 perceiving the French advance, they at once divided into bands, placed themselves in ambush and sheltered themselves behind trees. As soon as the French entered the woods on all sides they were attacked. Imitating the tactics of the Indians, M. de Maisonneuve ordered his

followers to seek shelter behind the trees, when the attack again was received with fresh vigor and was kept up, until the supply of ammunition failing them three of their number slain and two taken captive, Maisonneuve ordered a slow retreat to the fort by way of a road which had been cut from the woods to the fort, from whence they had drawn the necessary lumber for the building of the Hotel Dieu. This road was firm and well beaten and enabled those of the party without snowshoes to retreat with greater safety. The order to retire was obeyed so precipitously that M. de Maisonneuve was left alone to face the pursuing enemy. Armed with a pistol in each hand he covered a retreating soldiers at the peril of his own life by an act of valor that stands unequalled in heroic history. In this single-handed conflict he shot dead the Iroquois leader, then deliberately backed into the fort. Pistolets aux poings! The enemy seeing their chief fall, instantly ran towards his body and lifting it on their shoulders retreated to the woods, where like angry wolves balked of their prey, they wreaked their disappointment and rage upon the hapless prisoners whom they tortured in the most barbarous manner. This gallant action took place a little east of the present "Place D'Armes."

The next decade of years proved years of great trial to the colony—trials which could only be met by the unswerving faith and confidence the colonists had in the sacredness of the work they had undertaken. The work was the work of God and therefore should and would eventually succeed. After the defeat of the Hurons by the Iroquois the latter became still more insolent overbearing and threatening towards the French. Daily and almost hourly harassments kept the burgade in an incessant state of seige subject to sudden and unexpected attack and such at last was the extremity to which the inhabitants were put, that M. de Maisonneuve ordered all the families to leave their homes and take up their abode in the fort. The Hotel Dieu had to be abandoned as an hospital garrisoned by a squad of soldiers, and made into a fortified armory. Even the chapel was used as a "magasin d'artillerie." Redoubts were stationed at intervals in the fields, and guarded by relays of soldiers, to give protection to the laborers while at work. In this deployment of his forces M. de Maisonneuve displayed great wisdom and foresight. During his absence from Canada in 1651, when he was obliged to return to France to obtain further reinforce-

ments to maintain his hold of the country against the Iroquois, the wily savages managed to secrete themselves in the moat which had been dug as a defence to the hospital. M Lambert Closs, Mayor of Ville Marie, and now in command of the forces in Montreal was fortunately at the time stationed at the hospital with twelve men. Unaware of the change made in the internal defence of the being, the Indians, suddenly rushing out from their hiding place, made a dash to seize the building intending to raze it to the ground, and then set the settlement on fire. A vigorous defence was made against the obstinate attack of the enemy. The siege and defense lasted from six in the morning until sunset; when the Indians, finding themselves foiled and prostrated and always more or less timid and suspicious of the unknown power of the white man's fortifications now utterly discouraged withdrew carrying away with them their dead and wounded. The population of Ville Marie at this time through the losses sustained from this guerilla warfare, had dwindled to fifty persons in the fort and seventeen in the hospital. For the past two years no fresh recruits or supplies had been sent from France, and isolated as Ville Marie was from Quebec and Three Rivers no assistance could in the hour of sudden danger reach Montreal. Fear and consternation filled the minds of all and clouds of despair hung over the settlement when fortunately M de Maisonneuve returned from France bringing with him seventy soldiers.

In October 1653 the deep baying of the vigilant hounds again notified an ambuscade of the Iroquois. Major M Closs, at the head of twenty soldiers, sallied out in the direction pointed to by the dogs only discovering the hiding of the enemy by finding himself surrounded by a cloud of savages, triumphantly rushing on to conflict, utter ing the most terrific yells of defiance. Undaunted the little band, sustained by a lofty enthusiasm and believing that angels from on high came to their assistance firmly and courageously stood fire, amid a perfect shower of bullets. not one of the French was harmed while they were able to rout the foe and force the Iroquois to take refuge in the waters of the St Lawrence. The Pere in his Relations, devoutly adds ce que Dieu garde est bien garde."

In 1662 the colony sustained a most serious loss in the death of the brave Major Lambert Closs, one of the most valiant leaders

of the crusade who was fatally wounded when leading a sortie against the Iroquois [illegible] as in the case of the Cid, of glorious fame, the news of his death was kept a secret for a long time after, and we read that the great grace was granted to him that he became

> "When his soul had fled
> Still did astonish the foe he fled."

Possessed of that "good courage" which is sustained and perfected by pious zeal, he displayed an intrepid spirit in presence of great danger or an overwhelming foe. The life he led and the death he died entitle him to rank as one of the heroes of that heroic age. As in the unwritten law of classic lore and rhyme, martial valor was considered one of the noblest of human virtues so in the lives of the heroes of Canada we find that premier attribute illustrated, but intensified by humane and kindly generosity towards the most cruel and savage foe, ardent love to God and religion patriotism and loyalty to king a scorn of falsehood, fraud and dishonor portray to us "Le chevalier sans peur et sans reproche." We have not to fall back upon the mythical legends of classic shades for heroic examples to study and cherish and whose spirit we may hap try to follow even dimly in our daily lives. Within the last two centuries and a half in the clear light of modern civilization we learn that Canadian river and lake shores have witnessed deeds to which we find no parallel in ancient or modern history.

> "The very gale, their names seem sighing,
> The waters murmur of their name,
> The woods are peopled with their fame
> Their sparits wrap the dusky mountain;
> Their memory sparkles o'er the fountain,
> Our meanest rill, our mightiest river
> Rolls mingling with their fame forever."

Let us go back to the spring of 1660. The Iroquois were massing in large numbers on the Ottawa river and surrounding country, north and north west of Montreal in preparation for a final attack on Montreal Three Rivers and Quebec. When the news reached Ville Marie, Dollard des Ormeaux, a young officer of the garrison formed the noble resolution of leading a chosen band of followers, imbued with the same spirit as himself to challenge the foe, and by means of a brilliant *coup de main*, frustrate and check the plans of the enemy and direct the savages from their dire

purpose at least until further reinforcements reached the colony from France

Having obtained M de Maisonneuve's permission to lead the sortie, Dollard and his sixteen soldiers of the cross, took a solemn oath before the altar to stand by each other in the undertaking, to give and take no quarter, to be loyal to God and the land of their adoption, and if necessary give up their lives in hopes of saving the community from destruction Their arms being blessed—each man shriven by the priest and the sacrament of the Lord partaken of—the small band of consecrated heroes followed by the benedictions of the church and the prayers of the settlement embarked in canoes and sailed for the Ottawa

By the rapids of Longue ou Chaudière Sault they halted and landed. There to their joy they found the remains of an old moss-covered redoubt, which had doubtless been used in some struggle between native tribes. At night fall they were joined by forty Huron allies Scouts and sentinels were stationed and shelter for the night taken within the redoubt Soon they were warned of the approach of a band of 300 Iroquois warriors, thoroughly equipped for the war path Like malicious demons they skimmed in their bark canoes the sparkling, foaming Sault they landed on the same spot as Dollard and his band had landed but a few hours before, the empty canoes of the French a signal of their presence and refuge Eagerly the Iroquois advanced to attack the position secured by Dulac and were repelled with great slaughter but being reinforced by 500 companions the French and their allies found themselves surrounded by a force from which it was impossible to escape. Through hunger thirst, sleeplessness and fatigue for eight days they valiantly resisted their assaults, but at last, through the treachery of two Huron deserters the real condition of the besieged became known to the Iroquois who now with renewed ferocity rushed to the onset and finally Dollard and his gallant band were all killed except four Hurons, who were captured and reserved for a less glorious but more terrible fate Four Huron captives managed to escape independently of each other, and at last made their way to Quebec and Montreal bringing with them the thrilling details of the terrible tragedy

The heroism of the French made a deep impression upon the minds of the Iroquois Judging that the resistance of the fortified

settlements would be equally courageous and sustained, they determined to give up what appeared to them a hazardous attempt upon the French ports.

Dollard des Ormeux has been styled the "Leonidas," and the shores of the Longue Sault the "Thermopylæ" of Canada. Scant justice that. Leonidas of old stood on his native land, backed by his brave 300 Spartans, sheltered by rugged mountain walls faced by Xerxes, seated on his marble throne, from which he surveyed the sea covered with his navy, and on land his hosts of scarce horsemen, and hitherto invincible "Immortals." Spurred on by such inspiring surroundings the heroes of old fought and died.

Comparatively easy to "do and die," while "all the world wondered" !—It required the far finer and purer courage of the crusaders of the seventeenth century to perform "to the death," with no witnesses but changeless nature, primeval woods, pale moon and solitary stars, accompanied by the sad sounding symphonies of the forest, the hoarse Sault, and the dismal flappings of the wings of the carrion vultures gathered from afar. These were the spectators of what proved to be the supreme struggle for supremacy between the white man and red. Christianity and superstition, civilization and ignorance, with a nation's vast amphitheatre now known as the Dominion of Canada.

In 1663 the company of Montreal was dissolved, transferring their rights to the religious order of St Sulpice, at Paris. Not long afterwards M. de Maisonneuve notwithstanding his great services endeared to the colony the affection, love and veneration in which he was held by the inhabitants, and the respect and recognition of his valor by the Iroquois, was forced to relinquish his command and to leave Canada, on account of the arbitrary and unjust proceedings of the Governor General at Quebec.

Maisonneuve stands forth on the pages of history as one of the grandest and most perfect characters of his age. The courage of the lionhearted the humility and pure faith of a child won him the immortality of an accomplished mission. He established on sure foundations the objects of the company he served so faithfully, and represented so effectively but in the securing of which. Ville Marie as a mission of the church, passed through a *baptême de feu*. "In perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by *mine own countrymen* in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city in perils in the

wilderness, in perils in the sea, in weariness, in painfulness in watchings often, in cold.

After twenty three years of residence in Canada Maisonneuve retired to Paris where the seminary allowed him a pension, much of which was spent in acts of benevolence and charity

He died in his humble home in Paris on the 9th of September 1676 and was buried in the cemetery of the parish church of St. Etienne de Mont, Paris.

To these heroes we may well apply the words of Sir Matthew Arnold—

> "Of knightly honor holding life in trust
> In God and Lord and all things pure and just.

A VISIT TO BOSTON IN 1851 — A REMINISCENCE OF LORD ELGIN AND A TRIBUTE TO SIR JOHN A MACDONALD

BY THE PRESIDENT, MR. GEO. H. MILLS

Along with many gentlemen I had the honor of an invitation to attend the Grand Jubilee held in Boston in the summer of 1851 to commemorate the completion of the Ogdensburg and Boston Railway. Accepting the invitation, and having been a partaker of the festivities of that imposing event I think it may not be altogether uninteresting to present to this Society a few recollections of it, especially relating to the most prominent personage present.

Lord Elgin was then Governor General of Canada, and at the very zenith of his popularity. He had entirely overthrown the shadows under which he had fallen in the estimation of excited partisans on account of his constitutional assent to the Rebellion Losses Bill, and had become universally regarded—as he has by Canadians ever since been—the foremost statesman and most accomplished orator who at any time held the position of Governor General of Canada. Fillmore, who had lately succeeded Taylor, was President of the United States. In addition to thousands of strangers from all quarters of the United States and Canada, there were assembled at Boston the chief statesmen orators and military magnates of the great Republic. Among the most notable and towering above all others was the illustrious Daniel Webster. The names of Edward Everett, Fontwell and Quincy Adams will long be remembered by the Americans present, as imparting to the fete a power and gracefulness surpassed by any former gathering of the intellectual giants of the land. Sir Francis Hincks, Premier of Canada, and Joseph Howe the old man eloquent were present. Never before nor since had Boston commons been the scene of such peaceful brilliancy. Never since nor before have been congregated

together on those historic grounds such an array of distinguished representative men from army navy senate bar and pulpit

A vast canvas tent had been erected on the commons Five thousand guests were comfortably seated underneath its cooling shades who partook of the sumptuous repast prepared for them Crampton was the British Minister at Washington, Eggleton was the Mayor of Boston, and presided On his right sat President Fillmore and the Hon. Edward Everett on his left Crampton and Lord Elgin to the right and left of these were ranged gentlemen of distinction.

The perfect order the dazzling uniforms of military men, coupled with the most captivating music from the several bands and above all, the calm dignity of the countenances surrounding the chair, all conspired to make the scene most imposing The Queen's health was proposed and grandly honored When the cheering had subsided and God save the Queen had been exquisitely rendered by the bands the chairman rose and invited Crampton to respond to the royal toast. The ambassador gracefully declined stating that the pleasant duty would be far better performed by Lord Elgin. The duty was accepted and sustained by his lordship in a manner that made every English and Canadian heart thrill with pride, as with calm grandeur the great representative of his Queen and Canada proceeded with his oration His lordship commenced by saying "That in no one respect did he so well represent his country men as by his stammering tongue and embarrassed utterance" and then proceeded to deliver one of the most masterly speeches I ever heard. So distinct so slow and yet so musical were his utterances that no one in that vast assemblage failed to catch his well chosen and impressive words.

At the conclusion of the oration the five thousand guests, as one man rose to their feet in a frenzy of delight they could not have expected such a treat they had indeed never heard anything to approach it The Americans were patted on the back with the utmost skill and grace of action Their President was eulogized possibly far beyond his merits but the praise was gratifying to the audience Their ladies were not forgotten but his lordship eloquent as he was, could scarcely do justice to their beauty and intelligence. From recollection I faintly reproduce part of his reference to President Fillmore "It ill becomes me, he said "as

Governor General of Canada to eulogize the public conduct of President Fillmore but as a spectator a bystander, I do not hesitate to predict that he will occupy a proud position on the roll of illustrious individuals upon whom the mantle of Washington has fallen. He also in a facetious way pointed out how the Americans might successfully invade Canada, a result as he said though with trepidation in the presence of so many warlike men they had more than once failed to accomplish. He advised that the ladies of Boston should be placed in the front columns of the invading army, and assured them that if this device were practically attended to every Canadian youth would desert without striking a blow for his country.

This memorable speech having been concluded the Hon Edward Everett then one of the most cultured and accomplished gentlemen in the Union and if I mistake not Secretary of State rose and said "Lord Elgin commenced by disabling himself and immediately proceeded to deliver one of the most brilliant speeches that ever fell from the lips of man. After hearing that speech I am proud to say that Chatham's language is my mother tongue. Other speakers of note, including Sir Francis Hincks Peabody Adams and Howe addressed the audience, but, worthy as their speeches undoubtedly were, nothing could lessen the deep impression produced by Lord Elgin's electrical oration. Speakers were indeed greatly listened to, and the vast concourse of people in an hour or so withdrew to their homes. On the day following the banquet all Boston was crazy to catch a glimpse of the great English nobleman and orator who the day before had fascinated his intelligent hearers with his burning eloquence. Wherever he went he was followed by immense numbers of ladies and gentlemen, the former actually pelting him with rare beautiful and costly bouquets the latter deafening him with cheers and laudations. I had the honor of being one of a number of attendants who accompanied his Lordship in this triumphal parade. Among other places of note visited was the mansion of Mayor Bigelow and I well remember with what refined grace and courtesy that gentleman received his distinguished visitor, remarking as he cordially took his hand, 'This, your Lordship very much resembles a gourd feast.' Quick as thought Lord Elgin replied "It does indeed and I can assure you I am not here to forbid the banns. So great was the pleasurable excitement, reaching almost to *furore* that it was most difficult for the carriages

to pass through the delighted crowd, although every ameliorating effort was made by the well appointed police to maintain order

At every street corner hung life-sized portraits of the Canadian Governor, while bunting, wreaths and flowers, decorated and floated from every window and balcony The Bostonians never felt more pride in their British ancestry than on that day. The same evening was assembled the company of the *elite* and fashion of Boston, at a grand ball given in honor of the invited guests. The scene was dazzling the glitter of jewels and female beauty rendered it simply enchanting. Still Lord Elgin was the observed of all observers. Radiant with the glow of youth and vigorous manhood, stately, calmly, but yet with modest dignity he gracefully acknowledged the flattering attentions bestowed upon him. But as all things must have an end so this gay and brilliant gathering in the early morning hours very reluctantly withdrew The next day Lord Elgin took his departure from the "Hub," as Boston then was, and still is called and we Canadians returned to our humble homes overflowing with pleasant memories of our visit, and these memories, I am sure, will never fade while a Canadian lives who took part in the festivities. Most of the bright stars in that galaxy of intellectual power have passed away, indeed almost *all*. Elgin Webster, Everett Howe and Hincks, have been gathered to their fathers. Others, too, must have vanished, and it is doubtful if their places have since been filled by statesmen and orators as grand as they The centre drops but memory cannot be deprived of of its tenacity The pleasurable thoughts of youth remain as a support and solace of old age

Lord Elgin afterwards became Viceroy of India and filled that most responsible post on with honor to himself and satisfaction to his sovereign With the single exception of Lord Dufferin Canada has not had a Governor General approaching him as a statesmen and orator He was a cultured gentlemen and a profound statesman unostentatious in manners yet dignified and firm in his resolves he endeared himself to the people of Canada and left the country the most popular of all its Governors

Among the many Canadians I had the pleasure of meeting in Boston was one formerly of Hamilton who since having made a name for himself deserves notice My reference is to Mr Roderick W Cameron now Sir Roderick There must still be many in this city who remember him well because his genial offhand

hat reflected manner everywhere attracted friendly attention He came to Hamilton from Glengarry, and engaged with our late and respected townsman Robert Ray, as clerk or salesman in that gen tleman s dry goods establishment, which at that time—about 1848—was the leading retail store in the city He subsequently aspired to civic honors, and though he possessed no real estate he qualified upon his rental. He ran for old St Marys Ward, and after two days voting—the order in those days—was defeated by a small majority In less than two weeks after his defeat he turned his back upon the city and has never returned to it except as a visitor He has since assured me that his defeat was in fact the most auspicious event of his life Had I been successful" said he, I should have felt in honor bound to remain in Hamilton for at least the year I held office but having been defeated I had nothing to keep me there and packing up my traps none of real value, I mi grated to New York city where I at once found influential friends and opportunities to start me on the road to fortune

He shortly after became prominently connected with gentlemen who inaugurated a line of steamships to run from New York to Melbourne, Australia The enterprise was a success. He became a partner in the business, and subsequently as I have learned, became the sole owner of the fleet

Some years ago important services rendered by him in Australia to Her Majesty the Queen were rewarded by his being made the recipient of the honor of knighthood and our Hamilton friend is now Sir Roderick

SIR JOHN A MACDONALD

Now that the gentlemen who have charge of the monument shortly to be erected in commemoration of the late Right Hon orable Sir John Macdonald, with commendable liberality are proceeding to niche in the corner stone for the deposit of the pro ceedings of this Associet on I ask permission to place a few words on record in memory of a life long friendship. But, at the same time, any responsibility that may attach to these words I desire to wholly assume

The Right Honorable Sir John Macdonald was by far the most distinguished and able statesman Canada has ever produced, produced because he was but five years old when his father with his family, emigrated from Glasgow to this country His educa

tional advantages were such as the Kingston Grammar School at that early day could afford.

It would be doing him but scant justice to say that he possessed merely a high order of talents, for scarcely less than genius could have filled the history of our country for the past forty-five years with the brilliant records stamped by that statesman upon its pages.

He was, in almost every sense, a remarkable man. He possessed largely a combination of qualities, apparently essential for the successful leadership of men. A clear, sound, onerving judgment, a memory marvellously retentive, a cordial, genial, attractive manner, a profound knowledge of men, a total lack of arrogance or ostentation, a deferential respect for the opinions of others while maintaining his own, a comprehensive understanding and a happy way of imparting his own convictions, and ratifying others of their truths or importance. To his political opponents even when severe he was courteous. He was capable of framing measures of magnitude and forecasting their results with singular exactness. His discretion prevented a parade of his views in advance of public opinion, but he apparently intuitive knowledge of it, led him to seize the exact moment when to oppose him but added to his popularity. He perceived with acute vision the shadows of coming events and prepared himself to direct and control the substance, when sufficiently matured, for practical management. He readily detected, while his tact and judgment as readily frustrated, schemes, combinations and conspiracies, carefully and elaborately prepared for his political destruction. His skill in harmonizing discordant and heterogeneous elements was probably equal if not superior to that possessed by any statesman living or dead. Roman Catholics, Orangemen, French Canadians, English, Irish and Scotch, were brought through his influence to acknowledge that their several interests were safe under his guidance, safer than in charge of any other political leader, and, although widely differing upon a variety of subjects they united in sustaining him and his principles. Coalesce formed no inconsiderable part of his composition. He was never known to falter however trying, unlooked for or complicated the emergency presented for his consideration may have been, but with steady determination he surrounded himself with every available means to meet and overcome the threatened danger. His

fearlessness in carrying out the solemn judgment of the courts, when endorsed by the Privy Council in the case of Riel, notwithstanding the fanatical outcry of his French supporters, which at one time seemed to threaten the very life of his government, amply indicates the total absence of cowardice or indecision, if it fails to establish that he placed the welfare of his country, by sustaining its laws, far above any party or personal considerations.

Sir John's detractors contended that personal ambition was his guiding star, as they found it impossible to charge that pecuniary aggrandizement had been his object. If this be true, he certainly well concealed his design, by carrying along with him the ambitions and hopes of the people to see their country attain to national greatness. His political friends regarded such conduct on their leader as patriotism in the highest sense of the term and cared not to lessen their own honor by despatiging the illustrious individual who had been chiefly instrumental in elevating the status of the country from which that honor was derived.

Sir John was not an accomplished orator. His delivery was neither smooth nor graceful often halting; yet the genial play of his countenance when speaking coupled with frequent happy and pointed illustrations, not only immediately attracted favorable attention but imperceptibly impressed his hearers. As a parliament ary debater he had few equals. Sir Charles Tupper and the Hon Mr Blake might for the moment have appeared more effective but they both use a superabundance of words when presenting their arguments; terse words they are, yet with fewer and not less terse. Sir John reached the very pith and marrow of his subject. He made no attempt at flowing periods or polished diction, yet, when he had ceased speaking the poorest understanding had grasped the drift of his contention, and become conversant with even its details. To substantiate what I state an attentive perusal of the speeches of prominent members on the construction of the Canadian Pacific Railway is recommended.

For the germs of liberty, the fruition of which we now enjoy for the popularity of our constitution, and for our prospects of a permanent nationality Canada is beyond question more largely indebted to the comprehensive genius of Lord Durham than any other individual. Although he was a resident of the country but for a few months in that short time he clearly measured its capacity and perceived the

checks to its progress. He found the provinces, after the rebellion of 1837, politically and socially disorganized and discontented, with laws imperfect and administered by an irresponsible oligarchy. To him we owe in a large degree the responsibility of our executive. With singular prescience of results he suggested as a remedy for existing evils a political union of Upper and Lower Canada, to be ultimately followed by a federation of all the provinces. From his thoughtful mind Canadian statesmen caught the inspiration which, when wielded to practical form, procured the abolition of seigneurial tenures and clergy reserves. Indeed almost every important measure for the welfare of Canada foreshadowed by him has since his death become a reality, and now forms part of our boasted constitution.

As evidenced by his public conduct, this nobleman was largely endowed with wisdom, courage, firmness and political sagacity. These were qualities possessed in no less degree by Sir John. In this respect there is a marked analogy between them. But the latter for more than forty years was environed with circumstances and events far more difficult to shape and control than were ever presented to the former; such as plots, combinations, conspiracies and rebellions; such as the forming and sustaining of governments, the federation of provinces, composed of political and religious elements and national ties widely divergent in opinion and sentiment; such as the acquiring and organizing territories, the framing of a national trade policy, and the adjusting of treaties. Yet, with patient unswerving perseverance and fidelity, had he almost single handed directed public affairs with consummate skill, and brought Canada at last to the very threshold of national distinction, and at the age of seventy-six he still remained—till he died—Premier of the grand Dominion, covered with honors from his Sovereign, and sustained by the confidence of a majority of the people, but as poor in worldly acquirements as he was the day he selected to become a representative in the councils of his country.

Without claiming from the public records of these distinguished men that our own possession was the greater statesman, it is safe to say, that since the first settlement of Canada, no name occurs in her history, however honored or patriotic, or surrounded with brilliancy, that may fairly rank with the names of Durham and Macdonald. When detraction has lost its power, and envy its

mshce these two men will appear divested of their supposed frailties and their genius will be universally regarded with admiration by succeeding generations, and their lives studied by aspiring statesmen with profit to themselves and advantage to their country

The crowning glory of this veteran statesman was the completion of the Canadian Pacific Railway With the grandeur of this magnificent enterprise, his name will be inseparably associated as the moving spirit in its inception and the guardian of its progress. Had his great talents been confined to securing the success of this single project, he should be honored but only when this with his other patriotic achievements came to be rightly considered will the gratitude of his countrymen become commensurate with his merits, and the time is rapidly approaching when this shall happen Monuments to his memory are already being erected in England and Canada

TOPOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF HAMILTON AS IT WAS IN 1830 AND 1881

By Thos H McKenzie

I left Cromarty, Scotland, on the 28th June, 1830 on board the ship "John" and arrived at Quebec on 19th August of the same year I then left Quebec for Montreal by steamer thence from Montreal to Hamilton by batteaux steamer and stage reaching Hamilton on the 23rd August, and landed at Hatt's wharf, now Browne's.

I walked from the end of James street to pay a visit to the village, the street being then about half cordroy and cedar swamps From the wharf to King street there were about six or seven houses. The house opposite Christ Church (and still there) was occupied by the late Judge Taylor of the Gore District. The other houses were small frame ones

At the corner of James and King streets was a two-story frame hotel, occupied by a person of the name of Miller Going west from Miller's hotel one house was occupied by a carpenter, next to that lived a Mr Kinkerfall a farmer Where the market is now was a fine orchard and farm owned by the same man From there to what is now called Queen street there were three houses the late Mr Hess lived in one and owned the farm in rear of it. On the west of what is now Queen street was a frame house used as a hotel Further west, on the south side of King street, was the first house owned by the late Mr New and occupied as a hotel called the "Rising Sun" The next on the same side of the street was the property of the late Mr Mills, father of the late Hon Samuel Mills, and Mr Geo. H Mills, our President There were no houses on that side of the street until you reached a small stone building, occupied at that time by the late Mr Berry who was then clerk of the old Gore District, and from there down to the corner of John and King there were no other houses.

About where the Spectator office stands now on James street

south, was a two-story frame residence occupied by the late Peter Hamilton beyond that were no other houses except one or two small ones further south.

On the east side of James street, commencing at the bottom of that street there was one small house at the top of the hill and from there for a long distance up there were no houses and the greater portion of the ground was composed of cedar swamps and corduroy roads, until you came up near the old Post Office where there was a small one-story building occupied as Post Office, and from there up to the corner there were two or three scattered houses.

At the corner of James and King street, east were the offices of the late Sir Allan Macneb and from there to the corner of what is now called Hughson street there were two small houses, one occupied as a combined shoe shop and saloon.

At the corner of now Hughson and King streets was a two-story house, the lower part occupied as an office by the late Judge O'Reilly, and the upper story by the late Thomas Racey, as immigrant agent.

Between Hughson and John street, about the middle of the block, stood the store occupied by the Stinsons, and near the corner of John and King streets east stood a brick house occupied by a Mr Brown as a tailor's establishment and clothing store. From the corner of John to that street now called Catharine there were four stores and a hotel also a small printing office in which was published a paper called the "Gore Balance."

At the east corner of Catharine and King streets was a store kept by a Mr Leonard and from there to Wellington street were only two or three small houses, the street being all cedar swamp.

At the corner of Wellington and King street east stood a hotel carried on by a Mrs Price east of that was nothing but farms.

The properties from King street to the bay were also farms occupied by the late Mr Ferguson and Mr Hughson and then well down to the lake was a road to the late Abel Landle forwarding buildings, and near the property in that section.

Where the First Methodist church stands, stood a small frame church occupied by the Methodist body. A potash manufactory was carried on west of this on a rising ground in the swamp. From there, going west to nearly opposite the corner of now Catharine street there were only two or three houses. Then from Catharine

to the corner of John were several small stores selling different kinds of stock.

At the corner of King and John streets stood the frame store occupied by the firm of James Brown & Co. In the rear of that was a two-story frame building used as a storehouse in connection with the business. From there to where Jolley's saddlery establishment is now, was one house at the corner of Main and John streets, about where Jolley's store stands, and about fifteen or twenty feet from the street stood the old jail built of logs. The lower part, for criminals was constructed four logs thick and the second story set apart for debtors, was made of three logs and the third story used as a court house two logs thick. In this court house divine service was held on Sundays by different denominations. On one occasion the service was conducted by a lady from Nova Scotia who delivered a most beautiful address. The court house that was lately taken down to make room for the present one was the last being built.

From there to where John McPherson & Son's factory stands was one small tavern. Further up was a building occupied by the late Mr. Ralston as a store and dwelling. Beyond that, nearer the mountain stood the house of the late George Hamilton which I believe is still there, and occupied by Mr. Barker.

Where the wood and hay market now is a general market was held on Saturdays. At the time I saw it there were on view one wagon load or four wheelbarrows and several baskets filled with supplies for the people.

On the east side of the Court House on John street there was a small house on the corner and next to that was a blacksmith shop, and a house occupied by the late David Farley, and close to that further north was a shanty in which lived a colored barber and his wife.

About the west corner of where the Post Office now stands was a hotel, carried on by the late Mr. Carey and from that to the corner of Hughson street were two or three stores and a hotel at the corner.

At the corner of King and Hughson street stood the establishment of the old firm of Coles, Farrar & Co., the Post Office being removed to a small building close to their store. From there to the corner was an open field on which a hotel was put up and occupied by the late Mr. Hunley.

At the corner now coveted by the Board of Trade rooms, Messrs James Turner & Co. and the adjoining property was occupied by C Ferrie & Co., as a lumber and store yard On the south side of the same street was a stone cutting establishment occupied by a man of the name of Evans Further west, about twenty feet from the road stood the cottage of Mr A K Smith Some distance from the rear of this place was a frame building occupied by the late John Law and beyond that again was a small building occupied and used by a turner and carpenter of the name of Simpson

In order that a comparison may be made as to prices of farm produce in 1830 and the present time the following lists will give a fair idea

Oats, per bushel 18c to 20c | Barley per bushel 25c. to 30c Wheat, per bushel, 50c. to 56c. Butter per pound, 10c Eggs per dozen 8c , Firewood, $1 00 to $1 50 per cord

THE BATTLE OF QUEENSTON HEIGHTS

A Patriotic Poem written on the Anniversary of that Great Victory

BY WILLIAM THOMAS WHITE

Ho ye who are Canadians and glory in your birth
Who boast your land the fairest of all the lands on earth

To night go home with cheerful heart and lay all care aside
Ah! not aglow your brightest lamps and throw the shutters wide

Hang high with coals the fire till its merriest sparks you win
And send out all your messengers to call the neighbors in

Then when the evening well is spent with feast and mirthful sound
In circle deep about the hearth range girls and boys around

Bring forth the book of heroes deeds and to your listening flock,
Read reverently of Queenston Heights and the death of Isaac Brock.

Oh there are some among us who spurn the patriot's name
Who say our country has no past no heroes known to fame.

They talk of bold Leonidas who held the pass of blood
And how Horatius Cocles heaved needless Tiber's flood

Thus never ire of dark Cortez who spared not blood nor tears,
Nor yet of Arnold Winkelried who broke the Austrian spear

Their glory is of Waterloo that crimson memoried fight,
Of the Nile and red Ross of Inkerman and Alma's bloody height

For Canada their verse in route yet history's pages tell
That braver blood was never spilt than where her heroes fell

To day o'er Queenston's lofty heights the autumn sky is drear
From drooping limbs the withering leaves hang bloodlets, wan and sere.

From fertile sward the plough has gone and from the field the wain,
In bursting barns the farmer views his wealth of garnered grain.

These fields are sacred and that sward shall be Canadian's boast
The spot where valor's few buried back the dark invader's host

The tale shall live while grow the trees while rippling waters runs
Of fame's bright lilith to Canada from the life blood of her sons.

You know it well! The invaders crossed with the first grey dawn of light
And foot by foot their numbers told and gained the stubborn height

The guns are in and on Dennis' flank the reinforcements past
While from the battery on the hill the smashing round shot blare.

And backward surely backward the patriot heroes move
With death to left and death to right and death on high above

But hark! When hope has almost died, at the hour of sorest need,
Is heard the clatter of iron hoofs and the neigh of a charging steed

Now let the martial music breathe its truest inspiring notes,
As bursts the shout of welcome from the faltering veterans throats!

What spell so much could nerve them in that losing battle's shock
Courage, boys! It is the General! On with Courage! On with Brock!

Now forward to the battery They lead a ready cry
There's a hero's form to lead them and a hero's voice to cheer

And o'er the level plain they press, and up the sloping hill
Mid hiss of shot and volleys smoke it is cry is "On ward" still

And now they pass the low ravine, they clamber o'er the wall
The fatal death shot strikes him they see their leader fall

Push on push on York volunteers! brave words—they were his last
And like the vision of a dream the charging column passed

He heard their cry of vengeance as they reached the mountain crest
Then rushed in purpling tide the flood of life blood from his breast.

Now we read the rest their comrades came to stay their second flight
Dashed on to meet the foe in blue and hailed them from the height.

Then Canada was seen the night by equal ardour led,
Fought Indians like white men and colored men like red.

One spirit moved one thought reigned that gallant little band
That foot of no invading foe should e'er pollute their land

A thousand man laid down their arms in forces inferior far
Blush fickle land of commerce, for thy myrmidons of war

Sleep, heroes! Rest upon the hill where valor's deed was done
No flower shall ever wither in a crown so nobly won

While Canada can rear her sons, the bravest of the brave
From the tempests of Atlantic to the placid western wave

So surely as shall come the day that tells your deathless fame
Shall future patriots mourn you and festal nights proclaim

And then, whose sacred dust entombed on yonder summit lies,
Beneath that noble monument far reaching toward the skies

Thy name shall be a holy word, a trumpet note to all
When bravery's arm is needed and they hear their country call.

And future sires shall take their song at evening at their knee
And tell the old tale over and thus shall speak of thee—

"His is the noblest name we have in all our bright array
He taught our youth to falter not tho' death might bar the way

He showed our might he led our arms he conquered tho he fell
He gave up all he had—his life for the land he loved so well

A LETTER FROM HON HENRY GRIFFIN

GRAND HAVEN, Mich May 25t 1889.

JUSTUS A. GRIFFIN,

My Dear Nephew—Many thanks for the copy of the Hamilton *Spectator*, received yesterday dated May 3 1889 and containing memoirs of the city of Hamilton in 1832 by Major Glasgow in a paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society I was so much interested in the Major's remin scences of the early days of your city that I propose to give you for the benefit of the Historical Soc ety a statement about the city at a time five years before the major and his party arrived in Hamilton

First I would say that Ebenezer C Griffin mentioned by Major Glasgow as a Just ce of the Peace and who died in Oct , 1847 was my eldest brother, Rev W S. Griffin D D of Stratford Ont. and E. R Griffin, M D of Brantford, Ont are my nephews Doctor H S Griffin of your city is my grand nephew My father Sm th Griffin, Esq , who was a U E Loyalist, came to Canada in 1788 at the age of 16 years, with his fa ther mother and ten of his eleven brothers and sisters. They came from Duchess County N Y and when they reached Rochester there were only two buildings a tavern and a blacksmith shop At Geneva the women and children were put into flat bottomed boats and with part of the men coasted round the lake shore while the rest of the men took the horses and cattle through the woods to Canada They all settled at Smithville in the Township of Grimsby south where I was born

In 1827 I purchased from Abraham K. Smith a store build ng two-story frame, 22 feet x 60 feet, for £300 It was situated on the corner of King and John streets I then went to Montreal and New York and bought a general stock of merchandise My last purchase was at Rochester N Y 500 barrels of salt, which I shipped on the Hon. James Crooks vessel the Margaret Capt Mitchell. I ordered one half the cargo delivered at Hamilton (there was no canal to connect the bay with Lake Ontario), the vessel anchored out a quarter of a mile perhaps, and a large flat bottomed boat brought

the salt and other merchandise through the little channel and up to the Hamilton wharf. I then ask a Mr Land did that business. The other half of the cargo I sent to Grimsby. My business was dealing in all kinds of merchandise and produce.

John Smith was my clerk at Hamilton. I was told that store every week by the old Troy stage and four, which carried the mail once per day. letter postage 25 cents. John Smith was in business on the south-east corner of King and John streets a few years later, in Mr Sheldon's store until he was appointed Sheriff of Brant County where he died at an advanced age. My store and Mr Sheldon's did the principal business. Thomas Stinson had a little fancy dry goods store in a small dwelling house room. Soon after purchasing this store I built a small brick store for dry goods adjoining, this was the first brick store in Hamilton.

In 1830 I sold my store, the brick tailor shop and about quarter of an acre of land to Thomas Stinson where he built a large brick store subsequently. Mr Carey had a good sized brick hotel on the corner opposite Sheldon's only two brick buildings then in town I mine was the second.

I well remember the names of my customers at Hamilton sixty years ago. Richard Beasley was one on a farm which I think he sold to Sir Allan McNab, then a young and popular lawyer from Toronto, and also a large customer. McNab built a three story frame hotel on the corner at the west end of King street park. It was a great building for that time. It took fire and burned down before it was finished inside. George and Peter Hamilton were also good customers. A K. Smith and John Thorner, an auctioneer were business men. Dr Smith on the mountain, another was Colonel Brown of Waterdown and some more customers from Ancaster, Grand River, Saltfleet, Dundas, Nelson and even Brantford and farmers from Binbrook.

The population of Hamilton was about 300 or 400 souls when I bought out A. K. Smith.

At the time of the war of 1812, I was about six or seven years old. My father was a captain in the Lincoln Militia and five of his brothers served in the same regiment. The last battle my father was engaged in was Lundy's Lane after that he had charge of the commissariat and I have seen our meadows at Smithville filled with cattle for the army. I remember seeing a squadron of U. S.

cavalry pass our farm One time I saw a company of American soldiers sleeping on our kitchen floor and the next week a company of Canada Militia occupied the same place That must have been about the time of the battle of Stony Creek.

With a good library plenty of Canadian and American papers, and general good health I enjoy life even at my advanced age

Yours Truly,

HENRY GRIFFIN

N B. The Hon Henry Griffin who wrote the foregoing letter, died at Grand Haven Mich July 16, 1891 He belonged to a family which though never particularly distinguished in history, may be considered a type of a large class of Canadian Loyalists, having in almost every generation acted an honorable and patriotic part

THE CALL TO BATTLE

BY GEORGE HAMILTON ARMSTRONG

Where is the coward that would not dare
To fight for such a land —Macaulay

Ye sons of Canada be first in danger's field
The sword of honour and of truth to wield;
Be prompt the imperiled right to defend and save,
Appal her foes and assist her brave

Ye sons of Canada by your country's name
Her crown of glory her unsullied fame,
By the bright lustre immortal Brock at Queenston won
Us daunted spirit valor's favorite son

Oh! by the shades of Stony Creek's inviolate dead
By warrior bride at Lundy's Lane who bled
By honors gained on Chrysler's fruitful plain *
By those in victory's arms at Chateauguay slain
By Britain's thousand deeds sublime,
Renowned from zone to zone, from clime to clime,
Ye sons of Canada swear your trophies same
A deathless monument to future days

Oh! let your courage still firm unpliant rise
Exalt your red cross banner in the skies,
Transcend the fairest annals in history's page
The brightest actions of a future age
The reign of freedom let your arms restore
And bid invasion fall—be rise no more

* His father was at the battle of Chrysler's farm and rose to a medal

THE MAPLE LEAF FOREVER.

BY ALEXANDER MUIR

In days of yore from Britain's shore
Wolfe the dauntless hero came,
And planted firm Britannia's flag
On Canada's fair domain.
There may it wave our boast, our pride,
And join'd in love together
The Thistle, Shamrock, Rose entwine
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus

The Maple Leaf The Maple Leaf
The Maple Leaf Forever
God Save our Queen and heaven bless
The Maple Leaf Forever

At Queenston Heights and Lundy's Lane,
Our brave fathers side by side
For freedom, home and loved ones dear
Fearnly stood and nobly died
And those dear rights which they maintained
We swear to yield them never
Our watchword evermore shall be
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus—The Maple Leaf etc.

Our fair Dominion now extends
From Cape Race to Nootka Sound
May peace forever be our lot
And plenteous store abound
And may those ties of love be stron,
Which discord cannot sever
And flourish green o'er freedom's home
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus—The Maple Leaf etc

Our sturdy Emerald's fair famed land
May kind heaven sweetly smile
God bless old Scotland evermore,
And Ireland's Emerald Isle
Then sing the song both loud and long
Till rocks and forests quiver
God Save our Queen and heaven bless
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus—The Maple Leaf etc

FORM OF SCHEDULE DISTRIBUTED BY THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

AS A MEANS OF COLLECTING HISTORICAL DATA

A schedule of facts furnished the Society by ____ of the ____ in the county of ____ in the Province of Ontario

1 Place of birth of informant, age and date of birth
2 If born out of Ontario date of arrival in the Province.
3 Occupations pursued by informant and locality
4 Father's name age and date of birth
5 Father's residence
6 Mother's name age and date of birth
7 Mother's residence
8 Ancestors residence
9 Where informant was educated
10 Name of Instructors.
11 Subjects taught
12 Names of leading residents in Ontario with whom you have been acquainted
13 Personal reminiscences
14 Names of members of Legislature and of Parliament for your county or city and for what period of time they served
15 Names of Judges, Mayors, Magistrates and other officials
16 What military organizations.
17 Names of officers
18. What military actions.
19 Recollections, if any, in which you participated?
20 Civic disturbances if any, the cause and outcome of same
21 Recollections as to the early settlers in this province
22 Recollections as to the Indians.
23 Their character and intercourse with the settlers
24 Do you possess any Indian or other relics or documents that would be interesting to examine?
25 Would you permit inspection of them by the society or

contribute the same towards the completion of the museum of the society?

26. Are you aware of any relics, documents or specimens that it would be to the advantage of the society to possess?

27. State fully any traditions you are in possession of bearing upon the history of the province.

28. Furnish the names and addresses of any persons whom you think could give any information as to traditions, relics, specimens, etc.

29. Mention the occupations of prominent early settlers also giving addresses.

30. Furnish any information in your opinion desirable that the society should possess not embodied in above items.

Dated at this day of 18

Signature of informant.

Occupation.

Residence

RESOLUTIONS OF THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

In 1890 application was made to the Council of the City of Hamilton for the purchase of a portion of the ground known as Earthworks, constructed in 1813 on Burlington Heights when the Executive Council of the Association passed the following resolution

"Whereas, having learned with surprise and regret, that the Cemetery Committe of the City Council are offering for sale a further portion of the grounds known as Burlington Heights Breastworks, to be used for private purposes at the very time when petitions are before Parliament praying for the erection thereon of a suitable memorial to commemorate the spot constructed in defence of the country whence a handful of brave men utterly routed an invading army, numerically four times their own strength and preserved the whole of this southern part of Ontario. And believing that such action was taken without full knowledge of the historic value of these grounds. Therefore resolved that this Executive Council of the Wentworth Historical Society solemnly protests against such action of the City Council and against any further encroachment upon those memorable grounds

At a meeting of the City Council subsequently held, a resolution was unanimously carried endorsing the views of the Society and declaring that no further disposition of the grounds in question should be made

Petition from the society have been forwarded to the Federal Government praying for the erection of suitable memorials on the Stony Creek battle grounds and on Burlington Heights and the society has [illegible] reason for believing that the prayer of the petitions will be granted.

Moved by Judge Muir seconded by Richard Bull, and resolved

That the Wentworth Historical Society, while deeply deploring the loss it has sustained by the death of the late T C Mewburn, desires to express its high appreciation of the valuable services

rendered by him to the society in forwarding the objects of the same.

And it also desires to express its great admiration of his unswerving loyalty to the Throne of Great Britain, his outspoken views on the subject of British connection, his intense love for Canada, his adopted country, and his untiring efforts to impress the growing generation of Canadians with the spirit of patriotism and to commend to all Canadians his career in such respects as an example worthy to be followed.

Resolution of thanks to the Committee of the Sir John A. Macdonald Monument about to be erected in this city.

Resolved—That this society feeling much gratified to learn that the Committee of the Sir John A. Macdonald Monument has directed that a niche be made in the Corner Stone of the monument in which the "Proceedings" of the society just published shall be placed, desires to thank such Committee for the honor thus conferred.

LIST OF PAPERS AND ARTICLES DONATED TO THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Royal Society of Canada—Copies of proceedings 9 Vols, 1882–1891, inclusive.

Rev G A Bull—Copies of papers read and newspapers and clippings from Lundy's Lane Society

J G Y Burkholder—3 Vols Anglo American Magazine, 1853

Adam Brown—Debates and proceeding House of Commons

Dr Bourinot—Debates and proceeding House of Commons

Dr Bourinot—Blue Books and Report of Canadian Archivist

T C Mewburn—Old Deeds Letters, Documents Books and Relics

Hon A. McKellar—Photograph of Model of old Hand Mill

M Anderson—Documents re-settlement of Lundy's Lane

Hon J D Griffin—Documents and Reminiscences.

Mr J Riddle—Sir Francis Bond Head's Narrative of 1837 &

Mr J Merritt—Life of Hon W H Merritt

Capt Barker—Old Newspapers, etc.

Major J Clasgow—Old Newspapers and Papers.

J A Griffin—Old Newspapers Papers and Pamphlets

I H Stinson—Old Newspapers 1851

Mr Coombs—Canon Ball from Navy Island, 1837

Mrs C Lee—Sword and other relics of 1812

Mrs Gregory—Old and Valuable Documents

Mrs. R J Hamilton.—Engraving Death of Wolfe, and Proceedings of Parliament 1828.

Mr John W Jones—Observations on a trip through West Indies, United States and Statistical Account of Upper Canada 1836, by Dr Thomas Ralph

Indenture of B. and S.—Deed of Land James Cameron, of Township Ancaster U C and his wife, to John Ross of York in Home District Dated 7th October 1833

Indenture—Chas S Perley of Township Binford, County of Oxford District of London, U C, to John Ross. Dated 12th April, 1834.

Lieut.-Gen. Murray with Thos Street, Andw Steven and Jno. Lyons, Esq. trustees Parchment settlement on Mr and Mrs. Radcliffe Dated 23rd March 1841

Parchment exemplification of probate of will of James McIlan deceased in the eleventh year of translation of William Archbishop of Canterbury Dated 8th November, 1838

Patent Grant from Peregrine Maitland Governor to John Andrew Stevenson Dated 1 th October 1824.

Grant—Lieut. Gov Gore to Jacob S. Ball 200 acres in Township of Thorold County of Lincoln Dated 2nd May 1810

Grant—Lieut.-Gov Hunter to Philip Ross Dated 9th June 1802

LIST OF NEWSPAPERS.

"The Spectator," St Davids U C				3rd May 1816
"	"	"		17th May, 1816
"	"	"		31st May 1816
"	"	"		14th June 1816
"The Gleaner and Niagara Newspaper"				18th May, 1820
			Published by A Heron	
"	"	"		14th April 1821
"	"	"	"	3rd Mar 1827
"	"	"	"	23rd Sept 1826
"	"	"	"	28th Oct 1826
"	"	"	"	20th Jan 1827
"	"	"	"	6th Jan 1827
"	"	"	"	30th June 1821
"	"	"	"	10th Feb 1827
"	"	"	"	24th Feb 1827
"	"	"	"	12th Aug. 1826
"	"	"	"	3rd Feb. 1827
"	"	"	"	27th Jan 1827
"Morning Banner" Hamilton C W				16th Mar 1857
with full account of Desjardins canal accident (Presented by Thos H. Stuart Esq.)				
"The Herald of Truth"				15th Aug. 1860
G D Griffin Hamilton, C. W publisher and proprietor, containing account of visit of Prince of Wales and Battle of Queenston Heights				

The Herald of Truth, 1st Aug 1861
1st Sept 1861

Printed article, 'To the Electors of the County of Halifax" by a farmer 1824
discussing qualification of four candidates, viz
Gen. Ralph Caleb Hopkins James Crooks
and M. O'Reilly, father of the late Miles O'Reilly (Presented by Miles O'Reilly.)

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to John Ross November 14th, 1825

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to Elizabeth Cameron, daughter of Jacob Summer a U E Loyalist June 6th 1822

Grant—Sir John Colborne to Elsa Cline, daughter of Moses Williams U E Loyalist, November 11th 1832

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to Abraham Vannowan, December 1st 1824.

Selections—Public Documents of Province of Nova Scotia by Thomas B. Akins D C L (Presented by Miss Minnie S. Neal, of Halifax.)

Hough's History of Canada, 1804 Presented by Robert Joren Hamilton.

Laws of Canada, 1804. Presented by Mrs. Nelson Mills

LIST OF MEMBERS OF THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Armstrong, Geo. H
Alexander John
Baker, Hugh C
Balfour James
Barnard Major F
Barr John A
Barton George M
Bartlett, Cameron
Beasley Thomas
Bearman, F W
Begue, Theo. H. S (Dundas)
Bickle, John W
Black, Henry John
Bowman, William
Brown, Adam
Bruce, Alexander Q C
Bruce John A.
Bruce Frank C
Buchanan, W W
Burton Warren F
Buchanan J G
Bruce William
Bull Richard
Bull Eldon J
Bull, George H
Burkholder J G Y
Cahill James
Cahill E. D
Calder John
Case H N
Charlton E. E
Chittenden, C. S
Carpenter F M., M.P (Winona)
Carpenter, Henry
Carroll Cyrus
Chisholm James, M A.
Connell Charles M
Cummings James
Davis Samuel
Dayfoot P W
Durand Charles (Toronto)
Emory, C. VanNorman M D
Fearman, F W
Williams C J
Freeman, Ransom
Ferres, James
Gage K R
Gates, F W., Senr
Gates, Arthur R
Ghent, S H
Gibson, Hon. J M
Geddes J Gamble Very Rev
Dean of Niagara
Gaviller, Alexander
Griffin Justus A
Gunn K L
Gunner, William
Gurnet, L. A (Ancaster)
Glasgow, Major John
Hamilton R J
Hillman, O S
Horning, O A
Jones, John W., L. L. B
Jones, Alva (Stony Creek)
Kelly Daniel
Kennedy R Æ
Kenrick E (Ancaster)
Kittson, Ernest E.

Kirkson H N
Kidner Frank
Land Col John
Land John H
Land Peter M
Land R E A
Lazier S E L L B Q C
Lees William Sen
Lees, William Jr
Lees, George H
Lester Thomas W
Lister Joseph
Lottridge Robert
Lottridge James M
Lucas R A
Magill Col Charles
Malloch A E M D
Malloch F S
Martin Edward Q C
Martin Richard S
Martin Geo E
Martin W G
Mewburn Thomas Chilton
Mewburn Sidney Chilton
Miller Thomas M D
Mills George H
Mills, William H
Mills, James H
Mills Francis H
Mills, Sidney George
Milne W
Moore Lyman
Monro, Major Alexander H
Morse J H
Morgan William S
Muir John Judge C C
Mullock, Luke (Waterdown)
MacInnes, Hon Donald
McKellar Hon Arch, Sheriff County Wentworth
McKenzie, Thos. H. (Dorda,)
McLaren Major Henry
McKay Alexander M P
Mackelcan Frank, Q C
Macnab Duncan A
Mackelcan Henry
McCullough C R
Newman Henry
Nesbett J W Q C
Nelles, H E (Grimsby)
O Reilly Miles, Q C
O Reilly, Major J Edwin, Q C
Pettit, M (Winona)
Kyckman S S M P
Pettenger, John
Plastow J P
Ramsay A G
Ridley Henry T M D
Rosebrugh John W M D
Ross F Samuel
Sanford, Hon William E.
Scott John J
Stinson Thomas H
Snider F
Stewart, James
Stuart, Philip H
Steart, John
Smith Edward F
Southam William
Thomson George C
Walker W E M A L L B, Q C. Dead.
Walker James
Wolverton Algernon M. D
Watkins, Thomas C
Zealand, Capt William

LIST OF LIEUT GOVERNORS FROM 1792 TO 1892

UPPER CANADA

Simcoe Col John Graves	July 8th 1792,	to July 26th	1796
* Russell, Peter	July 31, 1796,	August 6,	1799.
Hunter Peter	Aug. 19 1799	Sept 10th	1805
* Grant, Alexander	Sept. 11 1805,	August 24	1806.
Gore, Francis	Aug 23 1806.	June 15th	181
Brock Sir Isaac	Sept 30, 1811	Oct. 13th	1812.
Sheaffe, Sir Roger Hale	Oct 20 1812.	June 18th,	1813.
Rottenburg Maj Gen Francois de	June 14 1813.	Dec. 19th	1813.
Drummond Sir Gordon	Dec. 12, 1813,	April 24th,	1815.
Murray Sir George.	April 24, 1815	June 30th,	1815.
Robinson, Sir Fred Philipse	July 1 1815	Sept 24th	1815.
* Smith, Samuel.	June 11 1817	Aug 18th	1818.
Maitland, Sir Peregrine	Aug 18, 1818,	Nov 3rd	1818.
Smith, Samuel	March 8, 1838,	* June 30th,	1838.
Colborne Sir John	Nov 4th, 1838.	Jan 31st	1839.
Head Sir Francis Bond.	Jan. 31, 1839,	March 26,	1836
Arthur Sir George	March 29, 1838,	Feb 9th,	1841

UNITED CANADA

Lord Sydenham	Oct. 19 1839,	to Sept. 19th	1841
* Jackson Sir Richard Downes.	Sept. 21, 1841	* Jan 11th	1842
Bagot, Sir Charles	Jan. 10, 1842,	March 29	1843.
Metcalfe Charles Theophilus	March 29 1843	Nov 29th	184.
Cathcart, Charles Murray Earl of	Nov 30 1845,	* April 29rd	1846
Cathcart, Charles Murray Earl of	April 30 1846,	June 26th,	1847
Elgin James Bruce Earl of	June 30 1847	Dec. 18th,	1854
* Rowan Lieut.-Gen. William	Aug 23 1848,	June 19th	1854
Head Sir Edmund Walker	Dec. 9, 1854	Oct 24th.	1854
* Eyre, Sir William	June 30, 1855	Nov 2nd	1857
* Williams Sir William Fenwick	Oct. 13, 1 05,	Feb 23rd,	1861
Monck Charles Stanley Viscount	Oct 26, 1861	* Nov 27th	1861
Monck, Charles Stanley Viscount	Nov 26, 1867	June 30th	1867
* Michie Sir John.	Sept. 30, 1867,	* Feb 19th	1868.

ONTARIO

Stisted Maj Gen Henry William.	July 8, 1867	to July 31st	1868.
Howland William Pearce.	July 20, 1868	Nov 14th	1868
Crawford John Willoughby	Nov 15, 1868.	May 15th	1873.
Macdonald Donald Alexander	May 16 1873,	* June 30th	1880
Robinson, John Beverley	July 1, 1880,	May 31st,	1887
Campbell, Sir Alexander	June 1 1887	* M y 9th	1892.
Kingsmith George Airey	May 30, 1892.		

* Administrator

WENTWORTH
HISTORICAL
SOCIETY

JOURNAL
AND
TRANSACTIONS

1-5

1892-1908

545
43W
1-5

Univ. of
Toronto
Library

JOURNAL AND TRANSACTIONS

OF THE

Wentworth Historical Society

VOL. II

Authors of Papers are alone responsible for statements made and opinions expressed therein.

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.

HAMILTON
PUBLISHED PRINTING COMPANY
1892

F
5545
W43W4
v.1-5

CONTENTS.

	Page
List of Subscribers,	5
Preface	9
Organization	7
By Laws	10
Honorary Council	11
Executive Council	11
Office Bearers	11
Outing at Stony Creek	12
Battle of Stony Creek—By J H Land	21
Fifty Seven Years Experience of Canadian Life—By John Glasgow	28
President's Addresses,	41 77
Notes of Autobiography—By the Very Rev J G Geddes, D D	44
Champlain the Father and Founder of Canada—By Mrs John Rose Holden	48
United Empire Loyalists of the Eighteenth Century as Imperial Federationists—By Rev E J Fessenden	85
Canadian History—By the Hon Donald Maclennes	61 120
Historical Societies—By Mrs S A Curzon	106
Recollections of Col Talbot—By the Hon Arch McKellar	115
Delegates' Centennial Reports	148
Crusade of the Seventeenth Century—By Mrs John Rose Holden	150
Visit to Boston in 1851 A reminiscence of Lord Elgin and a tribute to Sir John a Macdonald—By Geo H Mills	169
Topographical Sketch of Hamilton—By Thos H McKenzie	178
Battle of Queenston Heights—By William Thomas White	182
Letter from Hon Henry Griffin	186
Call to Battle—By George Hawkesworth Armstrong	188
The Maple Leaf Forever—By Alexander Muir	189
Form of Schedule	190
Resolutions of the Wentworth Historical Society	192
List of Papers and Articles Donated to the Wentworth Historical Society	194
List of Members	197
Addenda	200
List of Lieutenant Governors	201

LIST OF SUBSCRIBERS TO THE PUBLISHING FUND, 1892.

Hon D Macinnes	$10 00
Geo H Mills,	10 00
F W Fearman	10 00
J M Lottridge	5 00
Major H McLaren	5 00
Hon Judge J Muir,	5 00
John W Jones	5 00
Hon Arch McKellar	3 00
S H Ghent,	5 00
Adam Brown	5 00
Alex McKay M P	5 00
W F Walker Q C	5 00
Frank C Bruce	5 00
John A Bruce,	5 00
Alex Bruce Q C	5 00
Edward Martin Q C	5 00
Hon J M Gibson,	10 00
Hon W E Sanford	5 00
R A Lucas	2 00
Warren Burton	2 00
C M Counsell	2 00
Frank H Mills,	10 00
William Southam	10 00
Mrs John Calder,	5 00
John Headless	2 00
Frank Mackelcan Q C	10 00
John H Land	5 00
Col John Land	2 00
James Ferres	2 00
S S Ryckman M P	5 00
F W Gates	2 00
Major A H Moore	5 00
Hugh C Baker	5 00
Thomas Beasley (City Clerk)	5 00
A G Ramsay,	5 00
John Stuart	2 00
John A Barr	5 00
Reginald Kennedy,	5 00
Sidney George Mills	5 00
R E A Land,	

PREFACE.

A RECOGNITION of the neglected state into which much of the historic ground in the Province of Ontario had fallen, led to the inauguration of the Wentworth Historical Society. The strip of land lying between Lakes Erie and Ontario, will ever remain identified with the history of Canada, forming as it does one of the great battle grounds upon which five races have struggled and fought for victory, the Indian, French, British, American, and Canadian.

The War of 1812-14 and the Rebellion of 1837-38 proved crucial tests of the loyalty of the United Empire Loyalists towards the British Government, and it is more particularly to these two epochs in our history that the people of Ontario turn with interest, as in this lovely garden cluster the memories of their most loyal struggles. Brock and the memorable Battle of Queenston Heights will never be forgotten as long as the Niagara River speeds past the monument erected to his memory.

The objects of the Society are clearly laid down in the Constitution, and are, it is assumed, of such an order of thought, that the prosecuting and fulfilling of the same can only tend to the development and stability of a national life, which shall embrace the Canadian half of the continent of North America.

The Wentworth Historical Society felt that this year of centennial celebrations must not pass away without placing upon record by publication, what contemporary and corroborative testimony it had been enabled to gather together during the four years of its existence by tracing the rise and growth of our provincial life. This Society aims at recording history, or current events with fidelity

and accuracy, leaving the publication of scientific and polished literature to some of our sister associations To curtail, or make an abstract of some of the papers, would destroy much of their value and lessen what in the future will be looked upon as being amongst our most important contributions

The Society takes this opportunity of thanking the public generally, the press, and the several sister societies and associations in the Province, for the hearty co operation extended to it in responding to the requests made in the large number of circulars distributed through the country asking for information regarding the settlement of the country Biographical sketches of pioneer families and persons holding important positions, or of those who have been associated or identified with any great movements in the religious, political, educational, social or philanthropic development of the country Any such reports or data will always be gladly received as an important communication and brought before the consideration of the executive council

The Society hopes that much good has been accomplished by the dissemination of literature in the form of circulars containing copies of the Constitution, list of membership, and drafted questions seeking information as to early settlers, their progress and other matters of historical interest

The Society further desires to acknowledge the advantage it has gained by affiliation with the Royal Society of Canada

ORGANIZATION.

On the evening of December 17th, 1888, the following gentlemen met in the Hamilton Association Rooms, Hamilton, Ont., to discuss the advisability of forming a Historical Society for the County of Wentworth and vicinity, viz. Geo H Mills, F W Fearman, Geo M Barton, J H Land, Richard Bull, P M Land, J Moffatt, Geo H Lees, Justns A Griffin, and Capt Wm Zealand.

The organization was decided upon, and on the 8th Jan, 1889, the officers were elected, constitution adopted, and the Wentworth Historical Society was fairly launched.

The following is the Constitution

NAME

The name of the society shall be THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

OBJECTS

Its objects shall be,

1.—To prosecute researches into the history and archæology of the province of Ontario, and into the genealogy of the inhabitants thereof

2.—To publish the results of those researches so far as may be deemed advisable

3.—To collect and maintain a library of books, pamphlets, and manuscripts, more especially such as relate to the history of this province

4.—To collect and preserve such archæological and other specimens, relics and traditions, as tend to illustrate that history

5.—To record passing events of importance with accuracy

6.—To create and perpetuate a closer and more friendly relationship between the early settlers of the country and their descendants

MEMBERSHIP

The Society shall consist of active and honorary members

Active members, residents in the county of Wentworth, or with

in ten miles thereof, shall pay a subscription fee of one dollar per annum in advance.

Honorary members shall be admitted without fee or imposition of any kind.

Honorary membership shall be conferred only upon such persons, wheresoever resident, as, in the opinion of the Society, may for some special reason be considered entitled to such distinction.

Payment by any member of a fee of twenty dollars shall entitle him to life membership, and from the time of such payment he shall be free from all annual and other fees whatsoever.

From and after the first day of May next, every candidate for admission to membership of the Society shall be proposed and seconded by members at an ordinary or general meeting of the Society, and shall be elected by a two-thirds vote of the members present at such ordinary or general meeting.

All votes for membership shall be by ballot.

Every member on being elected shall either personally, or through his mover or seconder, pay his annual subscription of one dollar, previous to his name being entered on the roll of members.

Any member who shall refuse or neglect to pay his dues for two years after they have accrued, provided he has been notified of his delinquency by the Secretary, shall be considered as having withdrawn himself from the Society, and the Secretary shall erase his name from the list of members.

OFFICERS.

The officers of the Society shall consist of seventeen persons, all of whom shall be active members, viz. A President, three Vice-Presidents, a Secretary-Treasurer, Corresponding Secretary, and eleven other members. These shall form the Executive Council of the Society, and the President, Vice-Presidents, and Secretary-Treasurer shall be, *ex-officio*, members thereof.

The government and exclusive management of the Society's affairs shall be, and hereby is, vested in the said Executive Council, five members whereof shall be necessary to form a quorum.

The President, Vice-Presidents, Secretary-Treasurer, and eleven Executive Councilors shall in future be elected annually, by ballot, at an annual meeting, to be held at the headquarters of the Society or at such other place as may be agreed upon, at eight o'clock

in the evening of the fifth day of June, or the first legal day thereafter, of each succeeding year.

If any member of the Executive Council shall be absent from the meetings for a continuous period of three months, unless by reason of illness, absence from the province, or other just cause, his office may be declared vacant by the Society and a successor elected in his stead

In case of demission of office by any Executive Councilor, whether by death resignation or otherwise, the vacancy thereby created shall be filled at the next regular meeting of the Society, by the election of another member in his place, and the person so elected shall hold office for the unexpired term of the person vacating the same

The President, or in case of his absence one of the Vice-Presidents, or in case of their absence a chairman *pro tem*, shall preside at all meetings of the Society, and shall have a casting vote. He shall be entitled to decide all questions of order, and his decision shall be subject to an appeal to the Executive Council, whose decision shall be final and conclusive.

The Secretary-Treasurer shall keep the minutes and records of the Society, and give due notice of its meetings. For the time being, and until the appointment of a special officer for that purpose shall become necessary, he shall also act as Librarian. He shall receive all monies of the Society, and disburse the same, subject to the order of the Executive Council. He shall further more keep an account of the receipts and expenditure, and submit the same to the Society at its annual meeting, or whenever required to do so

MISCELLANEOUS

The Society shall hold ordinary meetings for the despatch of business on the first Tuesday in every month, at the hour of eight p. m., when the presence of seven members shall be necessary to form a quorum

A special meeting of the Society may be called by the President or either of the Vice-Presidents upon a requisition, signed by at least five members, which meeting shall be competent to entertain only the business for which it was specially called

The Society shall, at any of its ordinary meetings, have power

to amend its Constitution and make or alter a By-Law, if moved and seconded, and adopted by a two-thirds vote of those present, provided three months' notice of such proposed change had been given at a former ordinary meeting

The Executive Council shall have power to appoint an Advisory Board, consisting of two members of the Society from each township in the county, who shall advise with the Executive on all matters referred to them occuring in their respective townships

BY LAWS.

1.—The President shall be *ex-officio* chairman of all meetings, ordinary or special, where he shall be present.

2.—In case of the absence of the President, the Vice-Presidents shall preside, taking rank by seniority.

3.—Should neither President nor Vice-President be present at any meeting, ordinary or extraordinary, the members present may elect a member to preside, who, for the time being, shall be clothed with the powers of the President

4.—In case of two members rising to address the meeting at the same time, the presiding officer shall decide who shall take precedence

5.—Any member addressing the meeting shall do so through the chairman or presiding officer

6.—At all meetings the Chair is to be taken punctually at the hour appointed; and in case thirty minutes shall elapse without a quorum, the meeting will stand adjourned until such time as the members present shall name and appoint

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

The order of business at the meetings of the Society shall be as follows:

1.—Calling to order.
2.—Reading and confirming minutes.
3.—Reading and referring correspondence, applications, etc.
4.—Nomination and election of members.
5.—Introduction of new members.
6.—Reports of committees.
7.—Inquiries and notices of motion.
8.—Unfinished and miscellaneous business.
9.—Adjournment.

OFFICE-BEARERS.

	President	1st Vice-Pres	2nd Vice-Pres	3rd Vice-Pres	Secretary-Treas.
1889	Geo H Mills	Hon A McKellar	J E O'Reilly		J H Land
1890	Geo. H. Mills	Hon A McKellar	F W Fearman	Mrs Isaac Buchanan	J H Land
1891	Geo H Mills	Hon A McKellar	F W Fearman	Mrs J Rose Holden	J H Land
1892	Geo H Mills.	Hon A McKellar	F W Fearman	Mrs J Rose Holden	J H Land

Honorary Council.—Hon. G. W. Allen, Pres. Historical Society of Ontario, Rev H Scadding, D D, Pres York Pioneers, Rev. Canon Bull, M A, Pres Lundy's Lane Historical Society, The Presidents of the Pioneer and Historical Societies of Ethbridge and McLeod, Miles O'Reilly, Q C, Very Rev. J Gamble Geddes, D D, Dean of Niagara, Robert Jarvis Hamilton, Col. John Land, Peter S VanWagner, and Mrs John Rose Holden

Executive Council, 1892.—Geo H Mills, president, Hon Arch McKellar, F W Fearman, Mrs J Rose Holden, Hon D McInnes, F M Carpenter, M P, J Alexander, H C Baker, John Murr, Judge C C, J W Jones, *T H Stinson, Richard Bull, Alex McKay M P, Hon J M Gibson, John A Barr, J H Land, secretary, Justus Griffin, corresponding secretary.

*Since deceased

OUTING AT STONY CREEK.

THE outing of the Society was held on the Stony Creek battle-ground, the 5th of June, 1889, to commemorate the 76th anniversary of that memorable battle, when quite one thousand ladies and gentlemen were present to greet them

The gathering represented all parts of the county of Wentworth and some of the adjoining counties as well Among those present were Mr Geo H Mills, President of the Society, Hon Archibald McKellar, First Vice-President, Mr J H Land, Secretary and Treasurer, and Messrs Lyman Moore, H C Baker, F W Fearman, J W Jones, Richard Bull and Ald T H Stinson, members of the Executive Council; also Hon. J M Gibson, Provincial Secretary, and Messrs Peter Filman, Peter S Van Wagner, James Somerville, M P, A D Lee, W S Burkholder, H B Witton, George Roach, James A Weir, Jacob Burkholder, Crawford Cowan, John Carscallen, John Van Wagner, William Nash, N F Birely, J N Waddell, Robert Evans, M Murphy, William Jones, C D Blachford James Laidlaw, John Combs, Alva Jones, Alva G Jones, J B Laidlaw, Justus Griffin, F MacKelcan, Q C, John Davis, Major Glasgow, George M. Barton, F C Fearman, George Holden, Henry Lutz, P J Culhane, Chas Weaver, Murray Pettit, Erland Lee, A Lee, A. D Cameron, John Alexander, Charles Lemon, Jonathan Pottruff Henry Felker, William Jones, John Gullen, Mark Barker, W A Howell, Isaac Corman, John W Vandusen, William A Lottridge, P C Van Wagner, E Hopkins, Thomas Jones, R R Smith, Clerk of the Township of Saltfleet Dr Malloch, Dr Burgess, W K Secord, W H Marshall, J D Lutz, Hiram Smith, Henry Spera, Marshall Hopkins, Levi Neil, Wm Harris, Samuel Patterson, J B Smith, J B Springstead, J C Moore, James Springstead, Wm E Ort, J B Walker, S Dean, Jasper Springstead, W H Wodehouse, Wm Fortman, Henry Fortman, Capt W Lee, George Stewart, Thomas Stewart, P Utter, Wm Williams, James Granger, Elias Pettit, Henry Flewelling, George Corman, W H Corman, Abram Corman, Geo Williams,

Thomas Murphy, H A. Coombs, Dr Carr Archibald Spera, Wm. Spera, Rufus Glover, Charles Marshall, John Springstead, John Hopkins, Nelson St John, J W. Green, John McNulty, John Glover, W. Hurd, A. Condy, John Anderson, Samuel Bewell, Thomas Carpenter, Arthur G Bales, Walter Ghent, Wm S. Spera, John Spera, jr., E D. Smith, R. Squire, W A. Davis, Thomas Snider, Richard Lacey, S. Gage, John Webb, John Gage, W. H. Spera, Luther D Crosthwaite, Tunis Corman, A C. Springstead, James Wallace, Wesley Peterson, George S Fisher, H E Nelles, A S Nelles, Dr A C Jones, Geo H Lees, F. Kidner, A T. Freed, and others The County Council attended in a body, there being present Mr J W Gage, Warden, and the following councillors, viz Messrs. Geo F Lewis, R L. Biggs, M S Wilson, J B Calder, A R Wardell T A. Walker, Wm Clark John Dickenson, W. D Waite, T. B Townsend Robert Ferguson, W G. Fletcher, W B Switzer, Joseph Snasdell, J. W. Flewelling, Geo. Hart, John Nicholson, Dr McGregor, T S Henderson and B Leeming Mr Thomas Stock, ex-Warden of the County, Dr Russell, of the Asylum, County Treasurer Stock Mr R R Waddell and Caretaker Plastow accompanied the County Council The Saltfleet Township Council also attended in a body, and the City Council was represented by Ald. Morgan and Ald. Stinson

There were also those present who remembered the battle though in 1813 they were too young to know much about it One of the oldest was J. H Burkholder He was eleven years old at the time, and was born within three miles of Hamilton Ever since 1802 he has lived in the vicinity Mr John Davis was also one of the oldest present He was born about seven miles east of the battlefield in 1803, and has spent the whole of his life, almost, in the vicinity Perhaps the oldest gentleman present was Mr. William Macklem, who is as old as this century, if not a little older, and whose recollection of the battle is to a certain extent remembrances of what came under his own observation when a boy Mrs Burely is believed to be the only living person who was on the battlefield at the time of the great struggle.

The President of the Association, Mr Geo H Mills, in his opening address, cordially welcomed those present, and said he regarded the large assemblage, though the weather was not very auspicious, as a flattering indication that the objects of the Society

received the hearty endorsement of the public He lucidly described the objects of the Association, that the chief of these was the collection and preservation of materials for a truthful record of the historical events of this part of the country, to collect traditions that would prove valuable to future historians, to record with accuracy passing events, and thus aid in welding together a patriotic and distinctively Canadian national sentiment, that will enable us to hand down to our children unimpaired, this grand inheritance, our country and our laws, as we received them from our forefathers who preserved them with heroic valor against great odds, when they were of immeasurably less value than they are now Continuing, he said that the influence of Societies like this would go far towards strengthening a determination to maintain, continue, and even enlarge our affectionate relationship with the Mother Land, and this, is the only true course to be adopted, if we desire fulfilment of our aspirations, that Canada shall ultimately become a nation among nations, and if in the future the developments which time produces may render separation necessary, in order that Canada may take an independent place among the ruling powers of the earth, that separation will be sanctioned, but the ties of affection existing between this and our parent land will never be severed, and the new nation will carry with it in its constitution, the prestige of England's glory, and the abiding principles of Canadian liberty He called upon the Hon J M Gibson to address the audience.

The Hon J. M. Gibson, when moving the first resolution, in a brilliant and exhaustive speech, recounted the history of the battle and clearly set forth the causes which led up to the war of 1812 and '13 He said: "I am sure we are all very much indebted to the Wentworth Historical Society, if for nothing else, at all events, for the opportunity they have to-day given us of assembling here and commemorating the anniversary of that well known historical event—the battle of Stony Creek I have often wondered that steps were not taken of a systematic description, to do something in the way of commemorating and rendering permanent the appreciation by the people, of the valor of our ancestors, who took part on that memorable occasion I am not here by any means to day in the character of an orator but I have been requested to move a resolution, and I do so with a great deal of pleasure.

Around me on the platform and on the grounds are men well up in years, men from 50 to 100 years of age, some of whom, perhaps, were either present on that occasion, or, at all events, were so familiarly interested in the events in their childhood as to take a peculiar interest in the proceedings of to-day. Not only the elderly gentlemen, but the women of the district, their daughters and granddaughters, are present, signifying their interest in what is now going on. It has been to me, sir, a matter of great interest since I came upon the ground, to be able to shake hands with an elderly lady, whose husband was present and took part in that memorable fight, the battle of Stony Creek." He referred to the battle of Lundy's Lane, one of the most pluckily fought engagements which ever took place in any country, and also one of the most sanguinary, as the records prove. Are we, the Canadians of to-day, he asked, ready to follow the examples of our forefathers in standing up for our country and in being prepared to shed our last drop of blood in defence of her interests? "I sympathize with the remarks of the President. I am true to British connection, and feel that it is entirely unnecessary for any one to stand on this platform and preach loyalty to the Mother Country, because if ever a loyal band of people were gathered together, they are before me now." Proceeding, he said, we are proud of the great empire of which we form a part, and while our sympathies will always be found in touch with the Motherland, it is right for us to have aspirations. Let us be proud of our country, and endeavor to make it what it is destined to become—a great country—and in the same proportion as we show a resolution to depend upon ourselves, will our Mother Country respect us, and do for us all we can ask, or expect to be done by our parent.

In seconding the resolution Mr. F. W. Fearman said: Mr. Chairman, ladies and gentlemen—I recognize and acknowledge the honor I partake of in being permitted to second this resolution. I also recognize in the language of the resolution the fact that we to-day stand on almost sacred ground, that we have assembled here to-day over the ashes of the heroes who 76 years ago took their lives in their hands, and many of them gave them for their homes, families, King, constitution and country, and they are in every sense entitled to our remembrance, gratitude, and what honor we can bestow upon their memories, if we can bestow on

them a greater than to proclaim that they died for their country We do not assemble here to-day to erect a Vendome obelisk, to commemorate the ravages of an ambitious imperial tyrant, or an arch to perpetuate the robberies and rapine of a Roman scourge, but to endeavor to preserve the memories of the brave men who laid down their lives on this never to be forgotten soil on which we now stand, and to celebrate a victory which has proven most important to us Canadians who have succeeded them; a victory which will not be erased from history in all time, a victory that has very few equals, a victory that has secured the home, the family and the country to the British Canadian people, we trust for all time to come, a victory that we now assemble to honor and commemorate, and to be ever after held fresh in the love and memory of Canadian people. We must acknowledge the neglect of years past, and regret that suitable care and attention have not been given to the memory of the brave and fallen heroes, and I trust now, that a suitable memento will be placed over their remains, and that at last we fulfil our duty I know, sir, that old men live in the past and young men in the future and I cannot refrain from drawing a picture of our country seventy-six years ago and comparing it with the nation of to-day The night that these brave men, led by Vincent and Harvey, left the entrenchments on Burlington Heights (now Hamilton Cemetery), with arms unloaded, poorly fed, worse paid, half clothed, in the darkness of midnight, over a forest covered track—not one third the number of the well-equipped foe who held possession of all the country east of this to the Niagara River – who held possession of the strong points of this field; who had penetrated almost to what are now the suburbs of the city of Hamilton, and that our matchless little army, with all its disadvantages, should succeed in defeating and destroying the enemy and in a very short time driving them from the face of Canadian soil It is such recollections as these that lead us to value the memories of these men, and that inspire us to do them honor, and while we look at the possessions, the comfort, prosperity and happiness insured to us by their heroic achievements, by their sacrifices, trials and death, we cannot but feel grateful as a people for all the blessings that Divine Providence has conferred upon us When we look at this Canada of ours, its wonderful advance among the nations of the world, its increase in

wealth, commerce, and comfort; the educational advantages and religious tendencies of the people; the great and rapid means of transit; the vast extent of territory claimed by the agriculturist from the prairie and forest, we can but wonder and marvel that all this has been done in so short a time. But so it is and so may it long continue! The resolution refers to the moral and material support received in the past from the Mother Country. We acknowledge it most gratefully, and also acknowledge its influence on us and on our country, and may the day be far distant when that influence will cease. While we here to-day celebrate the great event that saved this country from the grasp of an invading foe, let us not forget their dead. They lie here in the same graves. They sleep their last sleep side by side with the defenders of our country; and let us as Canadians, whether native born or adopted, remember that they were under orders and led as they supposed by duty, to their sad end. May this, for all the future, be the last record of strife between us and our neighbors to the south. Let concord, peace, and progress forever reign, and the only contest be which can do the most for the happiness, cordiality and advancement of each other, and thereby benefit ourselves individually, and humanity as a whole. Let our motto be "Peace on earth, good will toward men," and with the poet we will say

Cover them over with beautiful flowers
Deck them with garlands—these brothers of ours,
Living so silent—by night and by day
Sleeping the years of their manhood away;
Years they had marked for the joys of the brave
Years they must waste in the moldering grave
All the bright laurels that waited to bloom
Fell from their hopes when they fell to the tomb
Give them the meed they have won in the past
Give them the honors the future forecast
Give them the chaplets they won in the strife
Give them the laurels they lost with their life
Cover them over—yes—cover them over,
Parent and husband—brother and lover;
Crown in your heart those dead heroes of ours,
And cover them over with beautiful flowers.

The motion was put and declared carried unanimously.

Mr A. T. Freed was then called upon. He said: Permit me to say that I am very much pleased with the honor done me in being allowed to make a resolution. We in Canada have a history. We can look around us and say, on these fields our fathers fought and have handed down to us great blessings. Let us prove that we

are worthy sons of worthy sires I feel we will not be faithful sons of worthy sires if we do not place upon the battle-field of Stony Creek something to mark and tell of the bravery of our fathers

Mr Peter S. VanWagner, a veteran, in seconding the resolution, said The ground has been gone over so well that there is little for me to relate, yet I may allude to a few of the details which I learned when at school on the scene of the battle when I was a boy, only twelve years after the battle, when I and others used to pick up the bullets, bent bayonets and swords, and old rusty musket barrels about the battle field. At the time of the battle all the courage was not on our side Oh, no! Our big brother to the south was brave, too, and thought he would lick his little brother, but little Johnny Canuck was stubborn and wouldn't have it It has often been wondered how the Americans came to be surprised How did the British get the countersign? Why, it was like this Mr. Peter Corman was taken prisoner by the Americans for not telling where the British were camped He taffied up the soldiers who had him in charge, and they let him go, giving him the countersign to enable him to get home He gave the countersign to William Green, a scout, who took it to the British A council of war was held and a surprise arranged As you know, it was successfully carried out, and the seven hundred British and Canadians routed the three thousand or three thousand five hundred Americans We have just as good Canadian boys now as they had then, and should occasion ever offer I am sure they will prove themselves to be so You will naturally ask, What signs remain of this important event to arrest the eye, to awaken the memory, to honor the dead, to arouse a country's gratitude, to stimulate our patriotism? Nought but those apple trees on the hill, which seem to stand sentry over what was once a long trench, in which forty, friend and foe, lie sleeping and waiting the last bugle call. To this date those apple trees, nourished by the mouldering bones of those who lie beneath the sod are the only monument For ourselves we have carved not a line, we have raised not a stone, but we have left them alone in their glory The band should play, "My Cottage by the Wood," for to this tune the brave boys marched away, and we should see to it that the spot where the battle was fought and won should be properly marked

Major Glasgow was then called upon and read the following poem, written for the occasion by himself

STONY CREEK JUNE 5TH, 1813 AND 1889.

The sun had set on yonder height
That heads Ontario's restless might
The darkness of the summer night
Enshrouded the display
Where Britons brave...in one appeal
With hearts as trusty as their steel
Longed for the deadly fray

Young Harvey's hand had grasped his sword—
The fear of death all there ignored
Each hero heard the welcome word
Proud Vincent uttered low
The signal heard in British style
Had moved each sturdy rank and file
To seek the daring foe

No ringing cheer in warlike mood
Awoke the inmates of the wood—
A silence that was understood
Pervaded every man
The muffled guns no warning gave
To foemen that the gallant brave
Toiled at his secret plan

The little host with pluck for mail,
In haste marched down the gloomy trail—
With vanguard ready to assail
The foeman's camp in view;
Then shot and shell and bayonet keen,
Wrought havoc in the midnight scene
Where Stony Creek runs through

Our gallant sires with blood so warm
Gave little time for foes to form—
The iron hail a northern storm,
Sent many down to death,
And few there were who safely won
Their liberty to homeward run
From Britons in their wrath

Thus Britons in their sternest might,
Will ever battle for the right
Humanity would feel the plight
If fortune here should fail
For liberty is still their word
Engraved on every foeman's sword,
Whoever may assail

Oft has the seasons ceaseless run
Enlivened June's sweet summer sun
Since this famed field was fairly won
By Harvey's little band,
Yet many now are here to day
Who in their hearts will fondly say,
This is our own loved land

In moving the third resolution Judge Jones said: I am thankful to you, Mr. President, to give me the opportunity to speak here and to see so many old friends of my former Stony Creek home. My earliest recollections are of my father telling me of Queenstown Heights and the battle of Stony Creek, the battle field being yet the property of my wife and highly prized on account of its history. Let us honor our forefathers for what they have done, and let us follow in their royal example.

In seconding the motion Sheriff McKellar said he was pleased to be present. He congratulated the society upon its successful organization, and alluded to the men of the past who had made Canada what it is. It was to commemorate the deeds of the Canadian pioneers that the society was organized.

The resolutions following were then unanimously carried:

Resolved, That we regard with thankfulness the contentment, comfort and self reliance of the people of this Dominion, which the freedom of our institutions and the bravery of our ancestors under Divine Providence have conferred upon us, and we gratefully acknowledge the moral and material support which in the past our Mother Country has ever willingly granted and secured to us in a great measure as the result of the glorious victory, the anniversary of which we now celebrate.

Resolved, That the Dominion Government be respectfully requested to grant a reasonable sum of money in aid of the erection of suitable monuments on the battle ground of Stony Creek and on Burlington Heights in commeration of the heroic bravery and self sacrifice of the defenders of our country and in grateful appreciation of the important results which the victory attending that battle has secured to us.

Resolved, That this meeting urge the importance of forming Pioneer and Historical Societies throughout the Dominion, as a valuable and influential agency for the collection and preservation of the necessary materials for reliable histories of our country, and as an indication of the loyalty of the Canadian people to their country and their attachment to British laws and institutions.

THE BATTLE OF STONY CREEK

Paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society, Thursday, March, 21st, 1889

BY J H LAND

As I had never read any detailed account of this most important, in its results, of all the battles of the War of 1812, and having heard my father and grandfather repeatedly describe to me its incidents and actors I thought that it might be interesting to this Society if I put these "Traditions of the elders" into writing in the hope that they may be found worthy of preservation in its archives

Since I commenced writing it I have been fortunate enough to find an official account of this battle in a copy of the *Anglo-American Magazine*, published in 1853, and kindly loaned me by Mr J. V Burkholder, and must thank Dr Gaviller for a clipping from the *Empire* giving Mr C Dniand's account of the battle From these and the traditions alluded to above, I have collated the following account

The fourth day of June 1813, was a day long to be remembered by the handful of harrassed settlers at the head of the Lake, and the few but dauntless troops in what they thought to be their last camp on Burlington Heights The war cloud that had been hovering over our country since June 18th, 1812, when the great United States of America declared war against Great Britain, to avenge the insult offered to their new formed flag by that "tottering and effete" nation, hovering so close sometimes, that the muttering and echos of its dreadful thunder reached the ears of the anxious wives, mothers and aged fathers of our brave sires, had now settled heavily over the Gore District

The enemy, commanded by Com Chauncey and Gen Dearborn, had made a descent upon York (Toronto), had bombarded and driven out its little garrison, who made their way towards Kingston, then crossed the Lake and attacked Fort George, and with the assistance of Fort Niagara, had compelled its garrison

to abandon it after a most gallant defence, and retreat to Burlington Heights | uniting on the march with the garrisons of Fort Erie and Chippawa, a total force, according to the *Anglo-American* of some sixteen hundred men I have been able to find no official report of these troops, but in the account of the action at Fort George I find mentioned the Forty ninth Regiment and detach | ments of the Eighth and Forty first Glengarrys and a Newfoundland corps Eight companies of the Forty ninth, five companies of the Eighth, three companies of the Glengarrys, two of the Newfoundland Regiment and the artillery were stationed at Fort George with three hundred militia and about fifty Indians, in all about one thousand men Three hundred and fifty-eight of these are reported killed, wounded or missing after the battle at the Fort, and it is probable that the detachments joining General Vincent from Forts Erie and Chippawa did not much more than cover this loss, and we may safely suppose that the force at the Heights consisted of the above named corps, or rather the remnants of them, and take the estimate given, 1600, as the total effective force to meet the victorious enemy, then within seven miles of them.

The American forces consisted of two brigades—one under General Winder, composed of the fifth, thirteenth and fourteenth regiments of infantry, the other under General Chandler, of the sixteenth, twenty second and twenty third regiments—containing some 1,450 men each, together with 400 artillery and 250 cavalry, in all 3,550 men With such odds against them it is little wonder that the determination was reached to destroy all the stores that could not be removed, evacuate the Heights, and try to escape to Kingston, leaving the whole western country in the enemy's hands So scarce was powder in that camp, that though it was the King's birthday they dare not waste the small quantity required to fire the usual salute in his honor

Preparations were made both for a final struggle, should they be forced to it, and the inevitable surrender of this "last post" of the "Men of Gore"

During the day a runner brought news of the leisurely approach of the enemy, and a detachment of the Forty ninth Royal Irish, under command of Lieut Crowther, was sent to reconnoitre, and, if possible, check the advance With grim looks and determined tread the heroes left the Heights, crossed the prairie-like plain now

covered by our Ambitious City—on which all the fences had been levelled in anticipation of the morrow's fight—down through the deserted farms, whose owners were in the patriot ranks and their wives and little ones in the fort at the Heights, on within hail of the spot where the jewels of old Barton Lodge lay buried, along the ridge road, keeping a sharp look-out for the enemy, through the woods where Bartonville now nestles at the foot of the cliff, as far as the "Red Hill." At this point a scout brought word that the Yankees were just on the other side of the "Big Creek," and a bright idea struck the Lieutenant—he would ambush and capture the whole Yankee army. Concealing his men in the brush, he gave strict orders that not a man must move until he gave the word. Lying in the brush on that sunny hillside they soon heard sounds of the coming foe, and with every nerve strained to the utmost they waited. Soon the glitter of bayonets showed through the brush, then an occasional glimpse of a cockaded hat, then round the bend of the hill on the opposite side of the creek came sweeping the veterans of the advanced guard. No sooner had they come into full view than one of our men, with true Irish impetuosity, blazed away at them, utterly forgetful of his officers' orders. The enemy halted, when a volley from the whole detachment was poured into their ranks. That hint was enough and they broke for shelter, our men getting in another volley to hurry them up—and it succeeded. But the Lieutenant's plan was spoiled, and his rage knew no bounds. He is said to have belabored that unfortunate soldier all the way home, and declared he should be hung, drawn and quartered, for mutiny. Having ascertained that the enemy was in retreat, and that the main body was preparing to camp at Stony Creek, he returned to the Heights and reported to Gen. Vincent. Knowing the importance of having full and reliable information as to their number and position, Lieut. James Fitzgibbons, of the Forty-ninth, volunteered to visit the enemy's camp, and, disguising himself as a settler, he took a basket of butter and marched boldly into the Yankee lines, went freely about, noted their disposition of troops and guards, and the evident carelessness and lack of discipline among them, sold his butter (and the Yankees), and came away satisfied. He reported them encamped on Mr James Gage's farm, on the easterly bank of a rivulet just west of the Stony Creek, which ran through a shallow valley some 200 yards wide with steep banks 12 or 15 feet high, their

guns planted on the edge of the bank as on a parapet, overlooking the flat, the infantry were encamped behind them in an orchard on the north, and in the fields to the south of the road, while Generals Winder and Chandler and their staff had possession of Mr Gage's house as their headquarters The luckless advanced guard was posted in the meeting house on the west side of the flat, about a quarter of a mile from the camp

In the meantime a sail was seen on the lake making towards the beach, ran close in, and a runner brought word that she had landed fully 1000 men to reinforce the Yankee army at the Creek Then preparations for destroying everything in the Camp that could not be removed were pushed vigorously on, for, should these forces effect a junction, any attempt to force a battle would be sheer madness for lack of ammunition, ninety rounds per man being all they had On receipt of Lieut Fitzgibbons' report, an anxious council of war was held, and Col Harvey proposed a night attack, as the only plan promising the least chance of inflicting injury on the enemy, and, with the forlorn hope that it might at least delay their attack on the Heights This desperate chance was at last decided on, and the command given to Col Harvey The troops engaged in this action as officially reported consisted of five companies of the eighth, under Major Ogilvie and five companies of the forty ninth, under Major Plenderleath No mention is made of any of the other corps that must have been in camp, or of the militia, yet there is undoubted proof that a considerable number of the latter were engaged The force numbered seven hundred and four rank and file, and having assured himself that every musket was empty, and every flint removed (he did not propose to risk a recurrence of the Red Hill mishap), this plucky commander gave the order to march, and in grim silence in the first hours of that fateful sixth of June, 1813, this handful of desperate men started on as hazardous a mission as ever Briton sought, to meet at the bayonet's point over three thousand well armed and equipped enemies For two or three long hours the comrades, wives, mothers and children of those devoted men waited feverishly, breathlessly for some sign of the fray Just before dawn there came to their straining ears, the sound of firing, scattered at first then in heavy volleys, then the boom of cannon, then it all died away and they knew that either victory or death had fallen on their comrades and loved ones Who can paint the surprise that followed? As

day broke and the sun rose, they saw the Yankee vessel sailing away, and a messenger came spurring and shouting "victory" When the column had reached the scene of Lieut Crowther's ambuscade, Col Harvey halted it, and called Col (then Lieut) Robert Land, of the 3rd Gore Militia, to him, asked him if he could place himself with a detachment where he could check the advance of the Brigade camped on the Beach, should they try either to effect a junction with the main body or get in his rear "I can, Colonel," was the ready reply "Then take three men with you, and that will be your duty to-night," was the order. Captain Elijah Secord and John Applegarth were assigned a similar duty on the brow of the mountain Lieut Land chose his position not far from where the extension of Barton Street strikes the Stony Creek road from the Beach, and spent the hours in watching the enemy, until sound of the firing, telling of the attack begun, aroused them As the sounds of battle increased the Americans seemed to become panic stricken, and, instead of marching on to join in the fray, they hurried on board their vessel, and sailed away without the least attempt to learn what had happened. Having taken these precautions, Col. Harvey and his handful of heroes, pushed on, and as the first tinges of the coming day tinted the east came on the sentry posted at the church His call of "Who goes there?" was answered "Friend!" by the Colonel, who at the same time spurred forward and clove him to the chin with his sabre. This incident is related differently by a "forty ninth man' in the *Anglo American Magazine*. He states that the first sentry was *bayonetted* by the leading section of the forty ninth, under Lieut Danford, the second sentry served in the same summary fashion, whose groans alarmed the third sentry, who fired at them and fled They then rushed on the sleeping guard, a few of whom escaped, firing as they ran, some were bayonetted, the rest captured

Mr. C. Durand in his account of it also states that the sentry was bayonetted and that the guard fired at out men, thus alarming the camp

My information is from Col Harvey's own account of it to my grandfather, corroborated by Dr Winder, who was at his bridle when it was done, and both agree in saying that there was but one sentry, and that the guard was captured without firing a shot or giving the least alarm

Leaving the panic stricken guard behind them, the column marched on unnoticed by the few of the enemy who were beginning to move about fixing their camp fires, deployed into line in the flat and sprang up the short steep bank of the little valley, between the muzzles of the guns, among their sleeping foes, whose first hint of the proximity of an enemy was the bayonet thrust that took their lives. "Oh!" said one of ours, "I tell you it was terrible work, that, to march right up in front of those cannon, not knowing what instant they might belch forth flame and death, right between them, and to stick my bayonet into the sleeping gunners" The alarm was of course given, and a scene of the wildest confusion ensued, our troops pushed on over the camp fires and were halted at a rail fence to fix their flints and load. By this time some of the enemy had been got into order and opened fire on our men with fatal effect as they stood in front of the fires, and were fair marks, and but for the fence the casualties would have been much heavier A few moments sufficed to fix the flints and soon a volley from our troops increased the panic, it was followed by a charge with the bayonet on those making a stand, they broke and fled, other corps of the enemy in succession, were formed, and were broken by bayonet charges until all were scattered, some flying along the road towards Fort George, some towards the Lake, and some up on the foot hills of the Mountain Whole regiments got away there, and after our troops had withdrawn they came to the camp, destroyed what they could not carry off, left their dead and some of the wounded on the field, and retreated, a disorganized mob, towards the river It is said that the road was littered with arms, knapsacks and accoutrements, thrown away in the flight. The cannon were used during the fight, as the old church had a number of shot holes in it, showing that in the confusion the guns had been fired just where they stood, later however, they were turned on the enemy and helped to complete his rout. The officers' baggage and army chest were captured in Mr Gage's, and after spiking the guns he could not bring away, Col Harvey withdrew his little band towards the Heights, with three guns and one brass howitzer, both the generals, Winder and Chandler, and over one hundred prisoners of war, not deeming it wise to remain in an exposed position with so small a force

Our lost was twenty three killed, one hundred and thirty six wounded and fifty five missing The enemy's loss was much more

severe Chandler in his dispatch puts it at one hundred and sixteen, but our tradition has it that more Yankees were buried by our troops than we lost altogether in killed, wounded and missing In the little church yard lie buried friend and foe, and there are few marks left by which to distinguish their graves All are neglected and uncared for, and it should be one of the first duties of this Society to rescue the names of these heroes from oblivion, and see that their graves are guarded against desecration

This battle was a turning point in the war, for except Proctor's defeat in the west, our armies were generally victorious, till the war closed, with Fort Niagara, Buffalo and the east bank of the river in our possession.

The church alluded to has long since disappeared, and perhaps as suitable a monument as could be built would be a more substantial edifice on its historic site.

FIFTY-SEVEN YEARS' EXPERIENCE OF CANADIAN LIFE.

A Paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society.

BY JOHN GLASGOW.

We left Scotland in the month of May, in the year 1832, and reached Quebec after an Atlantic passage of seven weeks and three days, and, after viewing the city and its bomb-proof stronghold, we took steamer for Montreal. On our arrival there, we disembarked, and spent a portion of a day looking over the then small city and in getting provisions to carry us up the river. It was then that our troubles as immigrants commenced. The cholera had broken out in Europe ere we left, and, having made its baneful appearance on this side of the water, had reached Montreal in our advance, in its most malignant form. The people were alarmed, and rightly afraid of each and every one who had left the motherland to better his condition in this new, wild and uncultivated home. It was no unusual thing to see a corpse nailed up in a rough box and left in an open shed or outhouse until the authorities had it carted away like so much old lumber. We were put on board of a barge, or Durham boat, as they were called—open vessels, without decks, and with a footway on each side of about a foot wide for the sailors to walk on while they used their pike poles to propel the boat, when it was not towed by oxen or horses—so that, in the very nature of things, our progress westward was slow and tedious, as at night no advance whatever was thought of. During the day, the passengers would stroll leisurely along the shore and were very often ahead of the boat, anxiously awaiting its arrival past some dangerous point in the turbulent stream. When the boats were tied up for the night, our bedding was taken out and spread on some green spot, so that we could retire and sleep, while the dews of Heaven watered the face of the sun burned immigrant while he reposed under the unclouded and star lit canopy. It may seem strange to those who never passed through the ordeal of navigating the St. Lawrence at that critical time, when I repeat the fact that water for culinary purposes was

difficult to obtain We were warned against using the river water, and the wells, with their old-fashioned swing hoists, were invariably chained down, so that the immigrants, with their cholera-poisoned garments and surroundings, would be prevented thereby from congregating in the neighborhood of private dwellings Under the circumstances, we could scarcely blame them for their apparent inhumanity, the harvest of death by the dread monster being so appalling that only we who could not flee from its presence, would remain in the proximity of the departed, as those who died on the boats were allowed to remain there for hours until some convenient place was reached for landing Where the water would permit, a dozen or more of the Durham boats were taken in tow by a steamer, till another dangerous point was reached. Thus we toiled on, day after day, and finally, getting aboard of a steamer at Prescott, we reached Hamilton, having spent three weeks and one day on the way from Quebec

On our way through the old canal at the beach, the first object sighted was the glittering tin spire of the old court house All eyes were eagerly turned in the direction of the hamlet which was to be our new home- Many questions were asked by the much interested immigrants about the population of the town and surrounding country, the fertility of the soil, and a hundred other things of which they were anxious to learn On our arrival at the wharf at the foot of James street we had our baggage put on the platform adjoining the storehouse, owned at that time by Mr D C Gunn As it was near sundown it was thought best not to go in search of a house at that hour, and as usual we had another night in the open air Our beds were made on the wharf, and we passed the midnight watches gazing at the stars, or dozing off to sleep as best we could. I might here state that there were four families of us who came as far as Hamilton, one by the name of Lees, related to Wm- Lees, baker, and Thos Lees, watchmaker, who reside in this city at the present time The Lees family went direct to the township of Dumfries The remaining three families located in Hamilton for a time, and were composed of Mr and Mrs. Little, their three sons, and three daughters and daughter-in-law , George and Andrew Hall, two brothers, composed family No 2 | our family consisted of father, mother, one brother and sister, and the writer of this narrative- When the sun of the following morning had raised his head above

the eastern horizon, and thrown his beams athwart the placid waters of Ontario, we were up and ready to greet his cheery face Breakfast, not the most appetizing you may be sure, was soon gotten ready and discussed, when all were ready to proceed up James street to King to get a view of the little town, for it should be remembered that between King street and the bay only one house graced the rugged sides of James street at that time, it being the residence of Judge Taylor As we wended our way over the mud road as far as what is now called Macaulay street, we found ourselves to be in the woods and on a dilapidated corduroy road, with a moderately steep bank at the southern terminus of the wooden macadam With a little care we drove over dry shod, there being much hearty laughter over this new idea in road making When we had reached the locality of what is now termed Stuart street our ears were not pierced by the shrill neigh of the iron horse, for that noble animal was an entire stranger and never seen in Canada at that time. Both sides of the street at this point were partially cleared and under crop, being protected by the zig zag rail fence so common and useful in a new country like this A little further on, and just about opposite where Christ Church Cathedral now stands, we passed the solitary house before referred to, which is still standing on the west side of James street north, as a memento of old times. On enquiry it was found impossible to procure a dwelling house on account of our having passed through the cholera district The immigrant shed, in the north eastern part of the town, seemed too filthy to enter By the time that we reached the wharf on our return, Bella Little had been seized by the cholera and died The solemn but small funeral procession left the wharf about four o'clock in the afternoon, and the corpse was laid in mother earth at the Methodist church, erected in 1824, on the corner of King and Wellington streets, the only public burying ground in the town at that time On our return to our headquarters at the wharf, Mr Gunn and his clerk, Mr Vallance, took pity on us and kindly had us placed in the storehouse, under cover Mr George Little, who had just married his young wife before leaving Scotland, and who seemed to be in perfect health when he returned from the mournful rite performed to the remains of his deceased sister, was taken sick at ten o'clock that night and died at two o'clock next morning. The townspeople, though very kind, became alarmed,

and were fully aware of the danger of coming in contact with us. Mr George Hamilton—for whose sympathy on that occasion I will ever remain a debtor to his family—most kindly and thoughtfully suggested that we should build a shanty at the edge of the woods, about 150 yards south of the court house, the woods at that time reaching from the Mountain fully as far north as what is now Hunter street We took advantage of the offer, and the remaining members of the families moved into their new abode, where old Mr Little died a short time after, but not of the cholera We lived there until the cold weather set in, in October, when we moved into a house on King street, about where Wood & Leggat's hardware house is established, and the other families lived on the opposite side of the street Very few houses were erected on King street at that time, John street, from King, as far up as Hunter, was the principal part of the town. Mr John Bradley was doing business about opposite the jail and court house; Mr Thomas Gillespy kept hotel and boarding house on John street, between King and Main streets, Mr David Farrell having his blacksmith shop alongside a person named Carey kept hotel on the corner now covered by the new post office, Mr John Young had a small store on the south side of King, between John and Hughson streets; Mr Ruthven had a small store on the northwest corner of King and John streets, at which pens, ink and paper were sold, Ebenezer and John Stinson had a small general store on the north side of King, between John and Hughson streets, at which the people could purchase all that was required in those days of rural simplicity This store contained all that was really needful and useful for the immigrant such as logging chains, saws, axes, augers, hammers, nails, chisels, etc besides, in the dry goods line, cottons, linens, American satinette, corduroy, moleskin, home-made flannel, and fulleloth; in groceries, there were two or three kinds of tea, while the sugar would not dim the eyes of the purchaser by its brilliancy; there were also to be had tobacco, snuff, rice, and a little of something which was wrongfully termed oatmeal, but the Stinsons did not indulge in the sale of stimulants, for Canadian whiskey could be purchased at every country village for twenty five cents per gallon and unadulterated at that price Sir Allan N. McNab had his law office at the willows, on the northeast corner of King and James streets Andrew Millar carried on a hotel business on the opposite corner, his orchard covering the ground

where the new city hall is now being built. There were but four brick buildings in the place at that time, viz. Stinson's store, Carey's hotel, Bank of Upper Canada at corner of Bay and King, and the Club House at the corner of James and Main streets, in which the late Andrew Stevens resided. Mr John Winer was doing business as a druggist on King street, while a travelling butcher supplied the wants of the people once or twice a week, and sometimes once in two weeks, just as he could procure the living material. He was not noted for his punctuality, for when he got elevated by the unadulterated, he seemed to think that the people, like himself, were full and happy.

The most of the old, or first settlers, Messrs Land, Beasley, Ferguson, Hughson, Mills, Hess, Kirkendall and some others were still living on their farms. In order to reach the heights, at the upper end of the bay, the teamster would follow King street west till he reached Queen street, then turn north to where York street is located. All west of James street to Queen street was under fences and cultivated, only a foot path showing the line and direction of the present York street. Peter Hamilton had his house in the neighborhood of the Central School. This vicinity was surrounded by woods, and was of course considered out of the town.

After considerable time being spent in looking up land, the three families purchased their several homes in the fifth concession of East Flamboro, paying four dollars per acre. I am safe in saying it was a wilderness at that time, not one tree having been chopped down on either of the three places. Log houses were erected and occupied about Christmas. Our settlement was three miles from the nearest road. Mr. Hugh Creen, brother of the late Mr Creen, of Niagara, and brother-in-law of the late Archibald Ferguson, of Hamilton, was our nearest neighbor. He had one small field cleared, that being the only land clearance on the east side of the centre road. Three small places were cleared on the west side by Messrs Finley, Foster and Baker. There was no other settlement until Carlisle was reached, where a few acres were cleared. The next settlement was Guelph, where a few half pay military officers had settled. Waterdown was three miles from our lot, and in order to get thither, we were forced to make a sleigh track through the woods, and as no eight hour movement was in vogue in those days, the work went merrily on from daylight till dark. Statute

labor was not the only work performed, all hands put in one day in the week gratis, until a temporary road was made passable for a yoke of oxen and sleigh. There were but two wagons in the whole settlement, and they were owned on the east side of what is now the centre or toll road. Each of the families made a small clearing the first year, and one of the greatest difficulties for the immigrant to overcome was how to winter his oxen, if he was fortunate to have them. In the summer season, plenty of fodder was to be had in the woods, but the principal feed for the first winter was browse (the small twigs of the tops of the hardwood) and generally the cattle got very thin and emaciated, ere the spring luxuriance gave relief to the poor and useful beast. The second year was not so bad, for having straw as an assistant to the browse, things did not look so blue and foreboding.

Immigrants flocked in, year after year, until the whole township was taken up, and the work done by those honest and industrious people who came here to carve out a home for themselves and their children, was of such a laborious character and so beset with difficulties in every direction, that the young generation of to-day can form no correct idea of the toil, trouble, and vexatious losses in stock which the pioneer had to face and surmount ere he made himself even moderately comfortable in his adopted home. It may be asked how and where did we get our provisions for the family. Waterdown, at that time, was composed of a small hotel, a still smaller blacksmith shop owned by a person named Dunham, a shoemaker's shop, and a small tannery to supply the cobbler with poorly tanned leather. This formed the bulk of the little village. There was also a small grist mill, where Howland's mill now stands, which was of great benefit to the few inhabitants of Waterdown, as well as to the people living in the neighborhood of Hamilton. Mr. Ebenezer Griffin, grandfather of Dr. Griffin of this city, was a justice of the peace, and kept the people in good humor by dispensing justice when necessary. Mr. Alexander Brown, father of the late Warden Alexander Brown of the County of Wentworth, was the first settler on the Mountain, and lived on his farm of 400 acres close by the village. He settled there before any white man had ever beheld the Waterdown stream flowing through its rocky channel. Mr. Grierson, brother-in-law to Mr. Brown, settled there at a later period on the west side of the village. There were no stores of

any kind nearer than Hamilton or Dundas, so we had to obtain our supplies in either of those places, and after purchasing only what was absolutely necessary, we then, like beasts of burden, had to carry the whole supply on our backs to the settlement At that time Dundas was a much larger place than Hamilton, and our supplies, such as they were, we often procured in the former place It might now be asked why we did not hitch up our oxen, and by that means get our supplies. I will relate one incident in connection with obtaining supplies in that manner. James Little and your humble servant with two yoke of oxen hitched to a wooden shod sleigh—iron shod sleighs were a rarity at that time—left for Dundas on a fine day in November, 1833, to get beans and shorts for feeding purposes, for at that time we had not raised any small or spring grain to fatten the long snouted breed of pigs peculiarly and well known by the name of "racers.' There was no snow on the ground, and by the time we had gotten less than half way, the oxen began to show signs of fatigue from the labor of dragging the sleigh on the bare ground. Mr Thomas Church, at that time living on Dundas street, quite near the boundary line between East and West Flamboro, loaned us his wagon, and we then got along much better By the time that we got our small load in the bags and returned to where we got the wagon, it was dark, and Mr Church very kindly asked us to stay all night As it would be impossible for us to reach home before morning, we thankfully accepted the offer, retired, and slept as sound as boys generally do who are possessed of clear consciences Next morning we were called up long before daylight, and beheld the grandest and most soul-stirring scene that I ever saw or expect to see—meteors, or shooting stars, darting by tens of thousands in every direction, until the morning sun eclipsed their never to be forgotten brilliancy We reached home that night with our small load, having spent two days on the trip I will now relate another little incident which will, as far as it goes, show one of the many difficulties with which we had to contend The chimney in our house, having been built late in the fall and with poor mortar, was likely to give way, and as two-thirds of its entire length was made of wood plastered over with clay, it was thought better to have it taken down and a safe one built, provided we could get someone able to do it This was in the spring of 1834 We had heard that a family named Campbell had settled on the thirteenth concession of

the township, and that one of the brothers was a mason I left home at 12 o'clock noon in order to find such a distinguished person as a stone mason I found my way to Carlisle on the ninth concession very well, for the trees were blazed all the way, but from the ninth to the thirteenth concession I had no mark to guide me I knew the direction from where I stood by the number of the lot, which I had previously learned, but how to go four or five miles through the woods and hit the right spot was rather a serious undertaking, there being but two acres slashed at the time However, I reached the place and persuaded Campbell to come and do the job, as we could not get another person to do it. I was asked to remain all night, being advised that I would never find my way home, night being at hand However, I started on the return trip, but after proceeding a short distance I stood still for a short time and thought over what was best to be done. I reasoned within myself as to whether the course I was taking was correct The best course would be to look neither to the right or left, but sight three trees in a straight line in front of me, and when I reached the first of the three to then sight another one I adopted this plan, and when I came to a fallen tree, over which I had to go, I did not go around, but straight over, still keeping the trees in view. Fortunately I came out right. It was a life and death struggle, and made me cautious in the extreme, for had I lost myself on that occasion, my chances for life would have been small. I reached home at 11 30 that night, and thankful for my escape, fully determined never to try such a foolish thing again at such a late hour in the day I can scarcely conceive at this distant day how I got through, for I had often lost myself while near home and while not travelling one half the distance

Wheat, at that time, was the only grain that would command cash, store pay being the order of the day for all other kinds of produce It was only at certain times that wheat was saleable the best season being in the spring when navigation was open Threshing machines were something of the future We had raised the fourth crop of wheat ere we could hire anyone to thresh it out The machines used in those days were articles that the people were not forbidden to worship, as they were unlike anything on the earth, or in waters under the earth. The wheel of the horse power was in segments, and continually breaking There were three breakdowns

in threshing that crop of less than one hundred bushels of badly shrunken wheat as the rust had made sad havoc with it. Mr Geo Chisholm had a storehouse on the north side of the bay, a short distance from the beach, where wheat was stored till navigation opened The price received for our first two crops, which were very good, was $1 00 per bushel, oats 25 cents in store pay I may here mention that Waterdown had a very small school but was not behind Hamilton in that respect, there being only one in the latter place, that situated a little east of the Methodist church, corner of King and Wellington streets One church and one school was all that Hamilton could boast of in the educational line in those days Services were held in the Court House by Episcopalians It was ten years after we had settled in East Flamboro before we had a school in our neighborhood It was built by gratis labor in the year 1842, and yet that was destined to be the first free school in the county of Wentworth After considerable exertion, Mr Abraham Binkley and myself accomplished the conversion of the people to the free school system, the Act giving the ratepayers that power having been passed by the Legislature It was the custom in 1832, and for years afterwards, to appoint three commissioners to expend the small government grant given at that time for road improvement Mr Edward Evans, Mr Alexander Brown, and Mr Easton were the gentlemen empowered to see to the expenditure When the District Council was instituted in the year 1842, two councilors were sent from each township as representatives and at that time the Gore district was composed of Halton, Wentworth, Brant, Haldimand and the township of Puslinch, in the county of Wellington In 1850, Township Councils were formed, when the reeves and deputy reeves comprised the County Council, over which the warden, elected from their own number, presided Previous to the formation of the Township and County Councils, the provinces had been united in the year 1841 Charles Baron Sydenham being the first Governor-General

Long before this time, the secularization of the clergy reserves became a burning question, out of which, to a great extent, sprang the rebellion of 1837 The whole country was excited and angry, the people arguing the matter, pro and con, according to their several religious beliefs or political proclivities, matters came to a crisis with open rebellion in Lower Canada, and, shortly after, in

the fall of 1837, William Lyon McKenzie led off in battle at Gallows Hill, Toronto, in which he and his few followers were defeated. Your humble servant reached Toronto by the little steamer Burlington in the afternoon, a little too late to take part in the fray. McKenzie and his followers taking possession of Navy Island caused us once more to take up old "Brown Bess" in behalf of our country. But as this is a matter of history, I will not digress by a lengthy discussion of those unfortunate events, the clergy reserves, as is well known, being secularized in 1854.

It may be interesting to the young people of to-day to get a little insight into the postal arrangements of the good old times, ere railways were even thought of in this, the sunny west. I need scarcely tell you that our winters then were as severe as they now are, and at that inclement season the mails had to be carried overland, on horseback and sometimes on foot. In conversation, thirty years ago, with an old pioneer named Birtch, who had long lived in the neighborhood, he informed me that he carried the mails once a month on horseback, from Toronto to the Talbot settlement on Lake Erie. Nature, by her law of compensation, had formed the man to successfully perform and carry out the arduous and dangerous work appertaining to that of mail carrier in the days of the first settler. He was an old man when I first saw him, small wiry, and withy as a whip, even in his old age. He said that for a long time Brown and Grierson were the only settlers on the Flamboro Mountain, and there were very few between that locality and Toronto. It appears that the Government had surveyed what is now called Dundas street, having ran a line westward to where London now is and also to the Talbot settlement, the surveying party cutting the underbrush out so as to make a trail. This must have been about 1812, or shortly after that time, from the description he gave of Waterdown Creek and its surroundings with the two inhabitants, and I had every reason to believe in his veracity. He said the greatest difficulty that he had to overcome was in getting over the streams on that wild and weary trail, there being scarcely a bridge over which he could safely pass. In our own day, 1832, the arrival of the mails were very uncertain, and the postage just as fluctuating. A letter from Scotland cost one shilling currency, sometimes eighteen pence. When the postage was reduced to ninepence we thought that we were doing well. On

one occasion we heard that there was a letter for us in the Hamilton post office, there being no post office at Waterdown for many years after that time I went to the former place to secure the letter, and on enquiry, found that I had to pay postage to the amount of three and ninepence before I could get it out of the office It had gone past the little place called Hamilton, and once off the track it had wandered westward, and through no fault of ours we had to pay for all the extra mileage, receiving it eight months after date

I may here be permitted to say a few words about the apparel of the people in those days, who generally were dressed in home-made garments The women went to the meeting houses in their checked flannel dresses (spun and made up by themselves), and with a handkerchief for a bonnet, they jauntily stepped over the threshold quite unconscious of the future artistic attire of the Canadian lady yet to be The men dressed in full cloth, grey or butternut in color Frequently in warm weather they would attend the meeting house without their coats, and as a matter of course thought they appeared quite respectable in their shirt sleeves Broadcloth was entirely out of the question, being found only in the possession of those who had brought it with them from the old land We had no merchant tailors at the time, only some poor son of the shears travelling from house to house, doing the work as occasion would require The shoemaker kept scarcely any stock, when a pair of boots was required, the customer would go to the tanner, get the leather and hand it over to be made up into anything but that which might now be called an elegant pair of foot gear

Improvements were rapidly developed all over the land, the forest giving way in every direction to man s industry and persever ance Side lines and concessions were opened and improved, lead ing roads, such as that from Hamilton to Galt, having been macad amized as early as 1842 43 Railways were introduced and completed, the Great Western being fit for traffic as early as 1853 The North-western was finished to Georgetown in 1876, and to Barrie in 1878 Post offices were established in every convenient location, and Her Majesty's mails received fast as well as satisfactory transportation This gave a wonderful impetus to trade all over the country from the east to the far west

Hamilton, the Birmingham of Canada, leaped with gigantic strides from a small population of eight hundred in 1832 to the pre

sent population of well on to fifty thousand, and containing work shops and warehouses of every description. What a change in fifty seven years! An improvement has transpired of which the settlers of to day have no conception.

The first court house and jail was erected under a statute passed in 1816, chap. 19 of 56 Geo. III, whereby it was enacted "That a gaol and court house for the District of Gore shall be erected on lot number fourteen, in the third concession of the Township of Barton, to be called the Town of Hamilton." This must have been the old log jail and court house, the old stone court house was erected in 1828. I find no statute defining the boundaries of the town earlier than 1833, when chap. 16, of 3rd William IV, was passed, defining the boundaries of the City and dividing the same into four wards. This statute also made provisions for police government etc., and gave directions for holding the first election on 1st March, 1833. If the boundary was not defined until 1833, although called the Town of Hamilton in 1816, it is evident that until 1833 the population was included with that of the Township of Barton. I can find no record of the number of inhabitants until 1834. The first count was held in 1819.

If we take a retrospective view of this progressive and lovely city, we will perceive that even in the disastrous year 1834, when the second attack of cholera had thinned the ranks of the people, there was a population of about 1 367, in 1836, 2,846, and, in 1837, 3 567. The rebellion breaking out in 1837 brought everything to a standstill, there being no work in the building line, and the best tradesmen were anxious to obtain laboring work at 75 cents per day. In the towns, the poor mechanic suffered fearfully; the country people, however not feeling the effects of the stagnation to the same extent, in consequence of having raised their own supplies. A decrease in the population had taken place, for we find that in 1841 it was 3,446, less by 121 than that of 1837. Troops were constantly kept in Niagara, Hamilton and many other places until 1843, in case of another outbreak, and I had the honor of wearing Her Majesty's uniform for two years, but, immediately after 1840, the political horizon began to lose its dark and leaden hue, and the change for the better became rapid and encouraging. Hamilton had the honor of being made a city in 1847, and in 1851 we find that the population had risen to 14,112, the County of Wentworth in the same year

showing 2,507. A better class of buildings were now being erected in every part of the city, the little foundry owned by Fisher & McQuesten, built in 1835 on the corner of James and Merrick streets, being succeeded by one on Wellington street much larger; while Gurney's foundry, established in 1843, and James Stewart & Co.'s, in 1845, with many other industries at a later period, gave employment to a great number of persons. The people, at that time, ceased to look to Ancaster as their base of supplies. Many fine and capacious churches were built by the various denominations, while a number of schoolhouses which grace the sections of the Ambitious City would do credit to the wealthiest city in Europe.

What a mighty change in fifty seven years! If I, after my arrival, had turned my back on Canada, and in my absence had heard nothing of the wonderful changes which have taken place all all over the country, and if you, Mr. President, with a becoming pride in the wealth and greatness of your native Canada, had invited me to see it to day, I would at once say "This is not the country that I saw fifty seven years ago, it cannot be." I would naturally ask, "Where is the forest? Where are the mighty monarchs of the soil?" You point out to me fertile fields, smiling orchards, substantial houses and outbuildings instead of the crowned kings who held sway for ages. You might, in joyfulness, lead me to the mountain top and say, "Behold the City of Hamilton!" But could I believe it to be the Hamilton that I knew of old with its four brick buildings and few frame shanties which dotted the muddy streets of the future city. It cannot be, and yet it is, and we love it because it is our own handiwork, the work of the pioneer. We love it because it is our home, and we love it because its soil has been made sacred by the ashes of our fathers.

THE PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS UPON THE ANNUAL REPORT, 1889 90

The Secretary presented the Annual Report. The President in moving its adoption made the following address :—

The report appears to me so complete, and embraces so accurately the leading features of our proceedings during the past year, that it seems needless to enlarge upon it. I would consequently recommend its adoption. I may, however, remark that the operations of the association have been materially retarded and its influence lessened because, as yet no suitable quarters have been secured wherein its property, such as relics, books, papers and manuscripts may be safely deposited. I therefore trust that the incoming council will view this matter of sufficient importance to induce activity on their part towards providing this necessary adjunct to the prosperity of the society.

I may perhaps further venture to suggest that a large field of usefulness seems to me open in the direction of introducing popular histories of this vast Dominion more largely into our common schools. To such an extent has this been neglected or overlooked in the past, that I am convinced the younger generations of our Canadian people are far behind the youth of the neighboring republic, in knowledge of the history of their country and this disparaging comparison between ourselves and our American cousins may, without doubt, be chiefly traced to the popular character of the histories in their common schools. Hence their advantage in this respect is in my judgment a fit subject for emulation. We should, I think, move promptly, but in union and harmony with other associations of kindred pursuit to ours to urge by petition and otherwise upon the Ontario government, and the public school department of that government especially, the great need of improving the existing system, which in many other respects is admirable. And, while referring to this part of the subject I should not fail to

notice several interesting discussions during the year, touching the expediency of prizes issuing from the association, for essays upon the constitution and history of our country to be competed for by pupils in the public schools, and, although no complete or definite action has as yet been taken in that direction, I sincerely trust that the time may not be far distant when the society may feel financially strong enough to carry out in fact what so far has only been under discussion To most of you it is doubtless a familiar fact that the county of Went worth, after which our society was named, once forming part of the old Gore district, would in itself present prolific food for the pens of young men who may be ambitious of becoming future historians of their country, and such laudable ambition should be fostered and strengthened by all the power of this association

One word as to the united action of the several historical and pioneer societies throughout the country—and there are many Without unity all are weakened in there efforts to spread more widely patriotic sentiments. With unity their joint influence could, with little exertion, accomplish wonderful results in that direction It was the confederation of scattered provinces that produced our Dominion, and it will be through that sacred union that national dignity may yet be attained. So should there be a confederation of all the historical societies of the country. Their aims and objects are identical, their operations to attain these should be in harmony, and not weakened by sectional aspirations for prominence or perishable fame I trust in this direction, too, some practical measures to effect a larger union may be set on foot during the current year We should, I think, always remember that however puny and insignificant our first efforts have as yet been, we possess the germs within our organization which, with steady perseverance on our part, will in the end—as our members and influence increase—confer immeasurable advantages upon those who come after us, and we will not have failed altogether in our duty if we succeed in even imperfectly laying portions of the edifice with which an affectionate regard for this grand country will be reared and perpetuated

Whether our society had or had not anything to do with stimulating a national sentiment, the fact remains that this year $2,000 were voted by the parliament at Ottawa towards the erection of monuments at Lundy's Lane and Chateauguay, and I am assured

that Burlington heights and Stony Creek will in due time be treated with like consideration, along with other memorable battlefields, until significant memorials shall mark the spots which have furnished the most brilliant chapters of our country's history, and left her sons an inheritance of imperishable loyalty to their possessions and their Queen

NOTES OF AUTOBIOGRAPHY

A paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society

BY THE VERY REV. J. G. GEDDES, D.D.

Dean of Niagara.

I was the second son of James Geddes, Assistant Staff Surgeon, and Sarah Hannah Boies Gamble, born in Kingston on the 29th of March 1811. I was one of a family of sixteen, of whom nine daughters and five sons survived and married, all with one exception had families. Through my maternal grandmother, Mrs Gamble, I was descended from the U. E. Loyalists. Her father, Dr Clarke, removed with his family from New York to New Brunswick at the peace of 1783. Here my grandmother married Dr Gamble, Surgeon of the Queen's Rangers, and after fourteen years residence there, she removed to Canada to join her husband then quartered at Niagara. She ascended the river St John with her five daughters (of whom my mother was one) in a bark canoe, traversing on foot the portages of the Tamiscouta Route, sheltered only by the heavens and the primeval forest. She lived to the age of 92, when her immediate descendants had reached the large number of 204. My mother's family, as already mentioned, numbered sixteen, and of the ten surviving members at the present day the aggregate of ages amounts to the large sum of 750 years.

The remarkable longevity of a large number of the American U. E. Loyalists, who came to the British Provinces after the American Revolution, has been noticed by the Lord Bishop of New Brunswick as a striking instance of the fulfillment of the promise contained in the Fifth Commandment, embracing as that Commandment unquestionably does, the duty of obedience to civil rulers. The Gambles and Geddeses may well be counted among the number.

I was educated at the Grammar School, Kingston, till I was seventeen years of age. I was then appointed to a scholarship in Divinity, under the society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts, and studied at the Theological College at Chambly till 1834

I was ordained Deacon on the 10th day of August of that year, my father having died of Asiatic cholera on the preceeding day. Having served three months as Curate to Arch Deacon Stuart, in St. George's Church, Kingston, I was sent as Curate to Three Rivers in Lower Canada. Not long after, in the month of March, 1835, I received the appointment of Rector of Hamilton and Barton and parts adjacent, and on the 10th of that month I entered on my charge in which I continued for the long period of forty-five years.

The following statistics will illustrate the marvellous changes that occured under my ministry. On my arrival I found there was no church in which to worship, and was glad to accept the offer of the Jail and Court House for that purpose. The population at this time was about 1500. The number of my first congregation 35, partly accounted for by the fact that many leading church families had pews in the Presbyterian Church and were regular attendants there. In December, 1879, when I retired and left the parish in the hands of a Rector in charge and accepted a living in England, I left behind me a population of some 40,000, five churches (including Christ Church Cathedral which had been rebuilt) and as many numerous and prosperous congregations. My ministerial acts were as follows: marriages solemnized, 1,250; baptisms, 5,186; burials, 3,000 and 1,000 young persons prepared for confirmation. My ministry was exercised in times of varied public calamity, viz: two visitations of Asiatic cholera, one of ship fever among the emigrants, one of rebellion and one of foreign invasion, and the appalling railway disaster at the Desjardines Canal Bridge. Out of the 70 heads of families who were enrolled as members of the Church of England at the organization of the parish in 1835 only two remain in this year of 1889, and out of the first list of communicants in 1836 five only at present are to be found.

Among the public offices which I was called to fill were: Chaplain to the Jail and Hospital, a Grammar School Trustee associated with Dr. Craigie and Father Gordon, member of Trinity College Council, Toronto, Chaplain to the Incorporated Battalion of Militia, commanded by Col. Gourlay, also Chaplain to the 47th Regiment and the Rifle Brigade and other Regiments when quartered in Hamilton. I was for many years Secretary to the Gore and Wellington Church Society, for many more Clerical Secretary to the Synod of

Toronto, Examining Chaplain to Bishop Bethune, of Toronto; Rural Dean, Prolocutor to the Provincial Synod, Dean of Niagara, Rector of Tatsfield, Surrey, England; member of the Council of the Diocese of Rochester, and, after my return to Canada, Rector in charge of Chippawa

Between 1884 and 1886, I held missions in the following parishes in England: Leigh, Surrey, Upchurch, Kent, Weedon and Rushton, Northamptonshire, Stanton St John, Oxford, Birchanger, Hertford, Ashley, Cambridge, Gloucester, and Primrose Hill, Regent's Park, London

In 1845 I graduated at Kings' College, Toronto, having availed myself of a statute of the University, enabling clergymen, engaged in Parish work to attend examinations without residence or attendance on lectures. I subsequently took an adeundum B A at Trinity College and proceeded to my M A. Subsequently I received from the same University the Honorary Degree of D C L

I twice served on deputations for the Society for Propagating the Gospel—once in 1876 when I visited the following counties: Middlesex, Surrey, Kent, Gloucester, Somerset, Leicester, Oxford, Buckingham, Essex, Wiltshire and Suffolk—In 1880 I spent a fortnight for the same purpose, (advocating the cause of missions) in Cornwall in the following parishes: Salt Ash, Menheniot, St. Dominick, St. Mellion, Callington, St. Twithiel, Truro, Bodmin, Redruth, Kee-Tunis, St Tudy, St Bmard, Dandstowe, Camelford, Pillarton, Broadoak, Baconnia, St Merom, St Austell

In 1841, September 23rd, I was married to Susan Davidson, second daughter of the Hon John Stewart (of Marchmont) in the Cathedral at Quebec by Bishop Mountain, assisted by his Chaplain the Rev. George Mackie. Our children are two sons, John Gamble and George W. Allen, and three daughters, who were married as follows: Hannah Stewart to Constantine Brough, Susan Stewart to Major Phipps, and Mary Allen to Dr John Walters. My son John married Josephine Magill, and George, Clara Gurnet

In 1855 we visited England, Scotland, Ireland, France, Prussia and Belgium. In 1866 we again visited England and Scotland, and I was present at the Church Congress at York. In 1876 we again crossed the Atlantic. During this visit I had the honor of an invitation from the Arch Bishop of Canterbury (Dr Tait) to attend the annual dinner given at Lambeth to the Bishops of

England. In 1880 I was the guest of the present Archbishop of Canterbury (when Bishop of Truro) and had the great privilege of attending (on invitation), his enthronization in Canterbury Cathedral, forming one of a procession of five hundred clergymen in surplices.

Our last visit to England was in January, 1880, when I went to accept the Living of Tatsfield, to which I had been presented by Mr Leveton Gower, of Titsey. This I resigned in 1884, and after two years' additional in England, and two years' charge of Chippawa, I have returned to end my days in Hamilton, where I have my seat as Dean in the Cathedral.

CHAMPLAIN, THE FATHER AND FOUNDER OF CANADA

Historical Sketch read before the Wentworth Historical Society, Hamilton, Ont., December 2nd, 1890.

BY MRS JOHN ROSE HOLDEN.

BEFORE entering upon the subject of the paper, which I have the honor to lay before you this evening, I feel I must say, how difficult a matter it is, in presenting to such a Society as this, of what is but a simple historical sketch, to do much that may be considered as original work. The dry facts, causes, conditions and results, are all recorded in our Archives by eye-witnesses, contemporary and historical writers both French and English, with such minuteness, that a student of this fascinating pursuit, finds that he or she can only follow into already well developed paths clearly and graphically described by a host of authorities. The mass of writings on early Canadian History is so great that it seems impossible to do much more than grasp a general idea of certain epochs or movements, and form as correct a consensus as possible of the varied lights and shadows thrown upon the pages of our past by interested, and yet opposing recorders of the same event. I have attached a list of the authorities from whose pages I have drawn my information, and whose writings and revelations have deepened and strengthened within me such a firm faith in the grand and certain future of our native land.

No study is so fascinating and impressive as that of History. As the historian sways his magician's wand, the student is carried back to ages gone by, graves are opened and the dead come forth without disturbing their long repose, and present to us heroes, living, talking and performing wondrous actions, whose bodies have slept in the silence and oblivion of ages. We are made familiar with the intrigues of politicians and the stratagems of warriors, and there is nothing public or private in courts or councils to which an historian is a stranger—we see through a vista of ages past the

illustrious and immortal personages who have "strutted and fretted" on the troubled stage of life

Canadian History is a subject which has been too long considered so trival and unimportant as to be unworthy the attention of scholars It seemed impossible that much of interest or of value could be found in the account of a country peopled by savages, and that a region only known for about two hundred and fifty years could possibly have anything to teach the Motherland, appeared absurd At one time a vague impression of perpetual snow and ice, Christopher Columbus wrestling over the "egg" problem, feathered Indians, bark wigwams and canoes, blanketted squaws, tomahawks, —mixed with uncertain ideas as to the means of transit, whether horses, reindeer, buffaloes or dogs were most in use—these and similar notions prevailed. Yet how different the truth! Canada has a past of which we have every reason to be proud A roll of brave men and women who persevered and struggled for an existence facing fearful odds; heroes who never lost faith in the possibilities and potentialities of their adopted country, encouraged and inspired by women, worthy to be helpmates to such men, very often women delicately nurtured in their maidenhood, in refined British and French homes here in this New World, with all its unprecedented environments, ministered with their own hands, like the Apostle Paul, to the daily necessities of their own households; taught the heathen, fed the hungry, clothed the naked, nursed the sick and dying, and shrank not from the post of duty in the hour of danger, delicate women and brave children, breathing the same heroic atmosphere, could handle a musket or fire a gun in defence of their homes in the wilderness "For God, King and Country," was the watch word in those early days. The farmer as he cleared the forests, ploughed, planted, sowed and reaped, carried his fire arms by his side, unconscious of the old prophecy which he fulfilled of "turning the sword into a pruning hook"

The early history of the Maritime Provinces and that of Upper and Lower Canada, presents a perfect historical antithesis French colonization in Lower Canada represented the Phoenix of Feudalism and Mediaevalism—Church and State wedded together, embodied the dominant idea of despotism, through the arbitrary prerogative of the French Crown, exercised directly upon all matters temporal and spiritual concerning the colony, and individually by the rights

and privileges of seigneurial tenure. French colonization limited and crippled by edict and enactment of the Home Government among her own loyal subjects, failed, as in Acadia, first of French settlements, settled by Huguenot thrift and industry and in full promise of self-supporting independence from home help and assistance, was destroyed and crushed by Jesuitical influences. In pursuance of the fatal Home policy in extending her dominions, France lost the supremacy she once held in the New World. The unequal partnership of French trade and commerce with religion, missionary zeal and military glory, merged into the pillage, peculation, rascality, and above all the treason to the Mother Land, of the administration of the Bigot coterie of 1748 to 1760, the effects of which paved the way for the comparatively quiet submission on the part of the French Canadian habitant to British rule and supremacy.

Upper Canada (Ontario) and the Maritime Provinces were permanently settled by British patriots, 45,000, United Empire Loyalists who came over from the United States of America after the war of Independence, and settled in what now is known as Canada—heroes in the great battle of faith, freedom and liberty, which had been upheaving the social and religious elements of Europe, the echoes of which strengthened and encouraged our noble pioneers to "suffer and be strong." No promised land over flowing with wine, milk and honey tempted these heroes to emigrate in those early days of our history, in such numbers to found new homes for their wives and families in Canada—Canada as reported to them was a land of snow, intense cold, ice-bound waters dense wilderness and dank swamps full of venomous reptiles, the home of savage beasts and still more savage and vindictive Indians." The hardships, exposures and privations endured by the Loyalists in making their way from their confiscated homes to Canada were longer and more severe than any Everett has been able to tell us of the New England Pilgrim Fathers, and the persecutions which sent these Fathers of New England voyaging to Plymouth Rock was but a morning shower, when compared to the mobbings and imprisonments, confiscations and death, that fell in savage fury upon the faithful of old England, in the days of the American revolution and drove the remnant that was left into the wilderness of Canada. The Pilgrim Fathers could keep Harvest Home Festival of a week's

duration at the end of the first year from their landing. But the Loyalists were in most instances forced to seek a home in Canada without food or shelter, and at a season too late for any clearing of the forest and seed sowing. While the New England Fathers were keeping Harvest Home the Loyalists of Canada were passing through all the rigours of famine!

Though homeless and almost perishing they carried with them the "Ark of the Covenant" of God with man, counting as their most precious heritage the tables of the law, holy vessels and arms of old England—which they had saved from the burning ruins of their churches and homes in the U. S. of America—thus laying the foundation of our national existence in that "righteousness which exalteth a nation," and a freedom and liberty which has not degenerated into the license and lawlessness of a Proletariate, but that which is subject to the command "Render under Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's and unto God the things which are God's." It is this loyalty to "God and King" which has saved to Britain the greater half of the continent of America. And now what is the reality of our position as Canadians? Clothed by the lavish hand of nature, as befits the daughter of Imperial England, Canada stretches from the Atlantic to the Pacific, two hundred miles beyond the U. S. of America, which gives her an area greater than one half of the continent of North America—seas, lakes, rivers, canals, channels traversed by a merchant marine ranking now fourth among nations. If the United States shipping employed on the river and lake trade were included, Canada would rank second in the world; the total tonnage amounting to 4,684,759 tons. Railway communication connecting ocean with ocean, and a steamship service which links the hoary Eastern World with her young life. These two great arteries of commerce and civilization, with innumerable loop lines, vein the country in every direction—telegraph, postal and telephone systems, banks, public schools, colleges and universities, where women can enjoy the same educational privileges as man—private and technical schools in arts and sciences, steam and electricity, hand maidens of travel and the press, daily bring knowledge to the humblest—public libraries, churches, in number outvying any other institution, all testify to the brain, energy, integrity and pluck of the Anglo Saxon race when aided by public and

private enterprise The immense wealth of our mineral and natural productions lies far beyond the limits of this sketch

Having had this passing sketch of Canada of to-day, let us now go back to the 17th century A new phase in the evolution of the world's history was then unfolding, viz. The second great emigration of the populations of the old world, dating from the dawn of christianity The first great convulsion was the overthrow, destruction and dismembering of Imperial Rome, by the Goths, Vandals and Huns, when ancient civilization, corrupted by effeminacy and profligacy, gave way before the brute force and rapacity of the barbarian, enthralling Europe for many centuries in a pall of ignorance and superstition, which was only dispelled by the penetrating light of the great Renaissance. The spirit of commerce, guided by the mysterious mariner's compass, had led navigators and bold adventurers beyond all known limits. Love of conquest and the power of the sword alone led to new discoveries in the old world The spirit of commerce and missionary zeal has in modern times opened up the continent of America and that of Africa in our own days Canada in particular fell under these new influences Frances I, king of France, fired by the fabulous tales of the riches and wealth found in the New World by the Spaniard and Portuguese, determined to dispute the assumed right the sovereigns of Spain and Portugal laid to the entire new country rediscovered by Columbus, and commissioned Jacques Cartier to start on a voyage of discovery and claim all he could in the name of the French king. La Nouvelle France was the name then given to the vast and rich maratime domain, which we now know as the Maratime Provinces Cartier was a discoverer, he left the land very much as he found it Not until 1603 came Samuel de Champlain, the man of destiny to Canada, a man who has been described as "soldier, sailor, engineer, naturalist and statesman," with the heart and soul of a hero, the pure faith of a child, the courage of a warrior and zeal of a crusader, came the Father and Foundet of Canada Champlain came of a family of fishermen, and upon the bosom of the restless ocean he early imbibed the love of adventures, and the fearless spirit which so distinguished him He was born of Huguenot parents at Brouage a small seaport on the Bay of Biscay There is no record of his baptism, but his birth may be dated at 1567 Samuel was at that time a name never given to Roman Catholics, and was confined to the

Huguenots. The strict observance of the "Registres Civiles," is known. It is part of French national life, that the name of every Roman Catholic child should be enrolled on its pages. Again, in 1610, he entered into a contract of marriage with Helene Boule, who was a Protestant at the time of her betrothment, no record of the marriage in the "Registres" is to be found, so that when the ceremony took place a Protestant minister must have officiated. He was not only a naval captain but had also served as a soldier, fighting during the wars of the League, under that soldier of soldiers Henry of Navarre. The reign of Henry 4th, dates all that is great in modern France; at that period there were three great factions or parties in France. The party of the League, determined on the supremacy of the Pope, extermination of all heretics and religious unity. Second the zealous Huguenots, or Protestant, a quarter of the population of France, who having received no toleration gave none. The middle or third party, composed of moderate Catholics and Protestants, who before everything else were Frenchmen, whose strongest feelings were those for the welfare of their country. Each of these parties in its turn has left its impress on our country, and we find the national progress of the Province of Quebec to-day dwarfed and hindered by the followers of the same parties striving against one another in civil and political issues. First, the ultramontane or Jesuit; second, Protestants; third, the Gallican or native priesthood, who from love of their country would gladly allow the Protestant equal rights and freedom to worship God according to dictates of conscience. It should be noted *en passant* that the temperance cause which now wields such an influence in church and state, also in the days of Champlain, during the period of the one hundred associates, rent the feeble colony almost to disruption. Champlain, previous to his first voyage to Canada, had visited the West Indies, at that time a region of mystery from which Spanish jealousy excluded all foreigners. His adventures here occupied him more than three years. Champlain kept a diary and on his return to France drew up a manuscript, which was circulated and attracted the attention of King Henry, who bestowed upon him the title of "Geographer of the King," and granted him a small pension in recognition of his services as a naturalist. It is only within the last thirty years that this manuscript was discovered, it was published in 1870, brought out under the auspices of Laval University, and

is contained in the Laval University edition of his work. While at Panama his bold and active mind conceived the plan of a ship canal across the Isthmus, an idea, which 250 years later the great modern engineer of the world, Lesseps, has yet hopes of accomplishing. Upon his return to France from the West Indies, Champlain was induced by De Chastes, a pronounced Huguenot, who was then organizing an expedition to New France, to accept a position in the new company, and he joined Pont grave (also a Huguenot) in extending among savage tribes the Christian faith, "*Foy Christienne*," not "*Catholique and Romaine*," as given by Jesuit interpolators. Champlain is his own historian, and by his life and writings posterity judges him. At that time no test of religious orthodoxy was necessary to join the expedition, and there is little doubt of the evil consequences of the departure from this rule, when at a latter period it was determined to exclude from the country all but professing Roman Catholics.

1603. Two small vessels were equipped of twelve and fifteen tons burden, and like little sparks on the broad Atlantic, they crossed the stormy deep and sailed up the lovely St. Lawrence, around whose lofty scenery much of the romance and legend of Indian races is associated, passed Tadousac, Orleans, the glittering cataract of Montmorenci and the giant rock of Stadacona into Lake St. Peter, with its lovely archipelago, on to the Island of Montreal. All was solitude, not a vestige of Stadacona or Hochelaga and their friendly populations described by Cartier, remained. Champlain ascended Mount Royal, and beheld the transcending beauty of the scene around him. Looking towards the west, the majestic St. Lawrence rolled on its eastward course to the sea, as it issued from Lake St. Peter, careering in mad frolic over the rapids of the "Sault." to the northwest the Ottawa glided and gleamed through the wooded plains and seemed to beckon the gazer with all the magnetic force of fresh discovery. Directly south, the future "Eastern Townships," with their many mountains, stood like guardian sentinels, protecting the treasures of the land till the coming of their rightful heritors. With the prescience of the founder of a nation, Champlain realized the immense possibilities of the new world, and with prophetic vision pierced the veil of the future, like Moses of old, from afar off he was granted a vision of the new "Promised Land," as it seemed to him for the persecuted Protestant children of France. A fortified post

might be built here, where as from a secure basis, the waters of the vast interior might be traced back to their source and a western route discovered to China and Japan, another of Champlain's grand prophetic glimpses, which the Canadian Pacific Railway of to day has fulfilled The very spot chosen by him, Lachine and Canghuawana opposite sides of the river, now support terminal arches of the steel bridge spanning the St. Lawrence, connecting the southeastern traffic with the west and north-west This bridge must not be confused with the Grand Trunk tubular bridge which spans the river at St Lamberts on the south, and Point St Charles (Montreal Island) on the north. It was in 1603 that Champlain's much criticised yet famous alliance was made at Tadousac with the Algonquin races against the Iroquois, or powerful confederation of Six Nations It must be recollected that hostility between these nations existed long before Champlain entered the country, a long exterminating war between the native tribes had been raging He recognized the necessity of attaching himself and his cause to one side of the struggle in order to gain assistance in futnre discoveries The settlements of Stadacona and Hochelega no doubt were destroyed by hostile tribes

Kingsford writes: "It was not Champlain's policy which was at fault, 'the Mother Country was to blame. The fashionable influences of the French Court enabled the Jesuits to dictate the policy with respect to Canada. Their attempt was to establish the undisputed supremacy of the Church Champlain wanted soldiers, and by gaining over the friendly Indians by alliance and organizing them, win them over to Christianity and then civilize them If this had been done we would not read of the annihilation of the Huron race, the ruin of the Jesuit missions and the murder of the five missionaries, the latter events took place fifteen years after Champlain's death Returning (in 1603) to France, he found that his patron De Chastes was dead The King had appointed as his successor De Monts also a Huguenot. A new expedition sailed in 1604, its aim being to establish colonists cultivate the soil, search for mines, build forts and towns, and confer grants of land A large number of the company were Protestants, and by the terms of their charter all were allowed free exercise of their own faith but were bound to protect the Roman Catholic religion, and provision was made to convert the savages to that faith Only one of the two vessels

passed Tadousac De Monts and Champlain passed a disastrous winter in Acadia In 1605 they returned to France, sailing again for Canada in 1608, when upon his arrival at Quebec Champlain writes, "I searched for a proper place for habitation." In the following year, 1609 he was solicited by his allies the Algonquins, Hurons and Montagnais Indians to assist them in a war against their enemies, the Iroquois Champlain thought this was the moment to reconcile these savage tribes, or alienate them forever With two or three Frenchmen, guided and accompanied by his savage friends, they ascended the Richelieu River in canoes and reached Lake Champlain, the first white man who saw its waters, the shores of which river and lake proved to be for one hundred and sixty years the battle ground and scene of contest between Indians and white men, French and English, the New England colonies and our Mother Country In 1609 the scene of so many future warlike expeditions was a vast wilderness, possessed only by the deer and beaver, which Champlain tells us abounded On the 29th of July, about ten o'clock, they met the enemy The Iroquois disembarked from their canoes, two hundred in number, headed by three powerful chiefs, tall men covered with a kind of armour made of hardened twigs They greatly outnumbered the allies and marched with proud assurance, like Goliath to meet David. When they came within shooting distance, Champlain armed cap a pie, in glittering steel, advanced alone to within three paces of the chiefs, who stared in mute astonishment at the wonderful apparition confronting them Champlain, suddenly discharging his arquebus killed two of the chiefs and dangerously wounded a third Immediately one of the Frenchmen discharged his weapon, which so astonished the savages that they fled in confusion, broke their ranks and scattered in every direction, leaving behind them their camp, canoes and provisions. Champlain quaintly says: "They did not run to save their lives," but because they believed that they were contending with "supernatural beings." In the fall of the year, Champlain returned to France, and in March 1610 again set sail for Quebec with a number of artisans He went to Three Rivers, and with his Indian allies, joined in another battle with the Iroquois This time he was severely wounded in his neck by an arrow, but the enemy were defeated, all killed or made prisoners Having again returned to France, he brought out with him Madam de Champlain, a gentle

lovely woman who was much beloved by all the colony and the trading Indians during her sojourn of four years in Canada, when at the end of that time she was obliged through ill health to return to France. St. Helen's Island opposite to Montreal was named after this lady. In 1611 Champlain made a settlement at the foot of Mount Royal, a trading post, on the spot where the Montreal Custom House now stands. He describes the spot unmistakeably in his account of voyage 1612. When, thirty years later, Maisonneuve took possession of the Island of Montreal in the name of "Les Associes de Montreal," he but carried out Champlain's idea. Thus our hero may be considered the founder of Montreal as well as of Quebec.

The assassination of Henry the fourth by Ravillac, a Jesuit priest (1610), exercised grave influences on the fortunes of Canada. France was unsettled, the Jesuits were begining to be all powerful at Court and aimed only at the establishment of their authority, and by following out this policy in La Nouvelle France, brought the colony to the verge of destruction. The sad story of the settlement of Acadia proves the fatality of Jesuit interference and rule. In 1613 we read of New England and New France colonists in North America disputing about the boundary line and the "Fishery Question." Even in our own young country, we find history deigns to repeat herself. It is during this year (1613) Champlain worked his way up the Ottawa River from Montreal, about 200 miles, to the site of Fort Coulonge, the gathering place at that time of the Ottawa Indians. Here he heard of the Nipissing and Huron Indians and entered into trading relations with them. In 1615 Champlain left France, bringing with him four Recollet priests. This Order is now represented in the Province of Quebec by what is known as the "Gallican Church." Arriving at Quebec a church was built, the first "mass" being celebrated in the presence of Champlain and the friendly Indians. The Fathers Denis and Joseph (Recollets), after having set up their portable altar on the river shore near Montreal, chanted mass. The savages were lost in admiration of the ceremonies, vestments of the officiating priests and ornaments of the service. The same year the great explorer set out in the direction of the Huron Indians, passing the limits of his former expedition he reached the mouth of Mattawan River 300 miles above Montreal, and turning up that stream along the Huron trail, he at

length reached Lake Nipissing where now stands the important railroad town of North Bay, and proceeded on to Georgian Bay and Lake Huron, where he again joined the Hurons against the Iroquois, when he was wounded and obliged to retreat, and winter with the Indians. Up to 1619 little progress was made in the colony, concord did not exist, strife between the Huguenots and Roman Catholics continued, old religious beliefs were fought out on new soil, the conversion of the Indians much retarded if not altogether arrested by the unseemly quarrels of the two parties, each of which claimed to be the true followers of the "Prince of Peace." It is about this time that we read of the first "habitant," Louis Hebert. Those who had previously visited Canada had been traders and adventurers, the white men who had remained with the Indians affected their mode of life, so much so, that a class sprang up called "Coureurs des Bois" and "Voyageurs." The population at this time in Quebec was between fifty and sixty French, all connected with the traffic of the day, "the Pelleterie" or fur trade. Champlain had endeavored to open up timber traffic and had taken samples to France, but in this effort he failed. In 1627 we first read of a plough being drawn by oxen, all cultivation of land heretofore having been accomplished by human labor. This primitive method is still much in vogue in what is known as the "French counties," parts of the Province of Quebec both northeast and southeast of the St. Lawrence, where all the population is French and French only, and where we find the old fashions, habits and opinions of their forefathers still in full vogue.

In 1628, the Kirke brothers were commissioned by the King of England to destroy the French establishments in Canada. On the eighteenth of July David Kirke sailed up the St. Lawrence to Quebec and summoned Champlain to surrender. The little colony had been almost forgotten by the Home authorities and were starving, each reduced to a ration of seven ounces of pease flour per day and not fifty pounds of ammunition in the magazine. Champlain made such a defiant answer that Kirke, thinking him better provisioned and garrisoned retired after burning the barracks at Tadousac. The new Company of one hundred Associates were sending out supplies of every description and new colonists, but their vessels were captured by the Kirke brothers. The following year, David Kirke a second time appeared before Quebec, when Champlain, no longer able to

hold out against the neglect of the Home authorities, was forced to surrender On the 22nd of July, 1629, the lilies of France gave way to the red cross of England, and for the first time the banner of old England floated over the bastions of Quebec, amid volleys of guns from the anchored English vessels Quebec was restored to France in 1632 by the Treaty of St Germain en Laye While in France during the interval, Champlain published a complete history of what had transpired in Canada from the foundation of the colony. In 1633 Cardinal Richelieu invested him again as Governor of Canada, and the father of this country joyfully returned to the land of his adoption, bringing with him two hundred persons, seamen and colonists, and two Recollets July fourth, the town of Three Rivers (Trois Rivieres) was founded. August thirteenth, Fort Richelieu (Sorel) founded. It was in pursuance of a vow Champlain erected a chapel called "Notre Dame de la Recouvrance," in memory of the recovery of the country and deliverance from shipwreck

Christmas day, 1635, marked a day of grief and sorrow in the annals of New France In a chamber of the old Fort of St Louis, breathless and cold, lay the hardy frame, which war, the wilderness and the sea had buffeted so long in vain At the age of sixty eight the Father and Founder of the Country lay dead

All the morn the wan white mist is creeping,
Round the lone far habitation;
And the snow falls unceasing!
Heaven's sign of sympathy!
Pain is in the air—the year is dying
Pain is on the faces of the crowd
Or's—the Country's well beloved, is lying
In his shroud

He is lying in a lighted chamber
The true heart and brave!
To all noble things devoted solely—
So he strays in fields of asphodel
Underneath the smile of God most holy,
Faring well!

Oh! be sure the dear Lord came to greet him
This true knight who did his cause espouse
Bending down with glad sweet words to greet him
To His home.

There is much to be learned from the review of such a life A young man when he landed first on Laurentian shores, almost the same age as Wolfe when he gained immortal fame on the plains of Abraham, his heroic perseverance and calm endeavor of purpose,

in spite of the weakness of his resources, neglect of Home authorities, sickness, hunger, rigorous climate and death of followers, combined with his deep religious life, rank him as "Chevalier sans peur et sans reproche." Thirty years of such continuous efforts to establish the Colony of Canada, testify to the perseverance and strength of his character. He added immense possessions to the crown of France, not by the power of the sword, so much as by the power of his daily Christian life. He may be ranked as the first missionary to the Indians, living among them and daily teaching them the truths of Christianity, he labored unceasingly with the help of the Recollets brothers to convert the Indians. His death was a sad blow to the Hurons, over whom he exercised unbounded influence. Suspicious of the influence of the Jesuits, he encouraged the less ambitious Orders in the Church to carry on missionary work. His manuscript, illustrated by maps and drawings, bear testimony of his fidelity as an author and ability as a writer. The hero of modern times to whom we can compare Champlain, is General Gordon. "True soldier and true statesman, whose object was ever the welfare of the country over which he governed, who in war sought not the glory of victory, but the riches of peace—soldier without shame or reproach, statesman of unsullied honor and integrity." A man who conquered savages and founded our Canada by vanquishing so few!

AUTHORITIES

French. Les Relations des Jesuites. Histoire du Canada, trois Tomes; Garneau. Histoire du Canada; Ville Marie, Edition 1865.

English. Parkman's Histories. Kingsford's History of Canada. A Centennial Study—Rev. E. J. Fesseden. Bancroft's History of United States.

CANADIAN HISTORY

Read before the Wentworth Historical Society

BY THE HON. DONALD MACINNES

PART I

FEELING convinced that no subject can be more instructive and interesting, or a knowledge of it of greater importance than the history of one's country, I have consented, at the request of your President and other members of the Wentworth Historical Society, to write a paper on the History of Canada. I have not undertaken this duty without reluctance and misgiving, because my own reading and study of the subject have not been such as to warrant a belief that I am able to convey much instruction to others; I have, therefore, at the outset to crave your indulgence, all that I shall attempt is to take a rapid glance at some of the most important events in the history of our country from its discovery and early settlement down to the conquest and the treaty of Paris, 1763.

I shall draw your attention to the various histories which have been written and to the various sources of information within my knowledge, and should I succeed in so interesting others as to induce a perusal of them, I shall feel that my paper has been of some use. My comments are intended to be purely of a national, historical and non partisan character.

Although the physical geography of our country must already be familiar to you, I think it well to commence by taking a glance at its enormous area, its fertile plains, its great lakes, rivers and mountains. The area is 3,740,253 square miles; it is greater than that of the United States excluding Alaska, and within 329,747 square miles of being as large as the whole of Europe. I venture the statement that the fact of the area of Canada being larger than that of the United States proper, or being very nearly as large as the whole of Europe, is not generally realized even in Canada. It most certainly is not outside of Canada, either in the United States or in England, and this too after losing a considerable slice of a most valuable territory down by the sea. The Ashburton Treaty did that; American diplomacy is certainly more successful than English diplomacy, at all events as regards this continent, and more recently we lost the Island of San Juan on the Pacific Coast, that was left to the

arbitration of a great king, the Emperor of Germany, and his decision was in favor of American contentions, and their diplomacy was again triumphant

The fertile belt of our North West was described in the deed of surrender by the Hudson Bay Company at the time that country was transferred to Canada, as bounded on the south by the International Boundry, on the west by the Rocky Mountains, and on the north by the North Saskatchewan, and on the east by Lake Winnipeg, Lake of the Woods, and waters connecting them; but it is now established beyond a doubt that the fertile belt extends an average of one hundred miles north of the North Saskatchewan along its whole length, and that as we proceed westward along the River the fertile agricultural area extends much farther in a northerly direction, reaching the Peace River and the Athabasca valley as the mountains are approached, an area sufficient to support a farming and pastoral population vastly greater than the whole of the present population of Canada It contains within it no less than two hundred and seventy million acres of land, susceptible of cultivation and with a propitious climate

There is nothing in the known world to equal the marvelous chain of great lakes which are either wholly within our own territory or lying along its borders They are Lakes Ontario, Erie, Huron, Superior, Winnipeg, Manitoba, Great Slave, Great Bear and Mistassini, besides numerous smaller ones. The four first named lie along our borders, and of these Lake Superior is the greatest, its area is 32,000 square miles, and Lake Ontario is the most beautiful (Ontario is its Indian name and means "beautiful water") its area is 7,300 square miles or about the same area as that of the Island of Jamaica. The other lakes, Winnipeg, Manitoba, Great Slave, Great Bear, are within our Northwest Territory, and Lake Mistassini in our Northeast Territory This latter lake may be said to be of recent discovery, public attention was first drawn to it when the members of the British Association visited Canada in 1888 The Chairman of the Geographical Section, Sir Henry Lefroy, alluded to it in his address It is worthy of mention that the water of these lakes are singularly pure and clear

The rivers are The St Lawrence, the St John, the Restigouche and Miramichi in the East, the two Saskatchewans, Assiniboine and Red River in the West, the Mackenzie, the Peace and the

Churchill in the North, the Kootenay, the Columbia and the Fraser in British Columbia. The Mountain Ranges, extending 3000 miles from north to south, are the Rockies, the Selkirks and the Cascades. The grandeur and scenery of these mountains are unsurpassed in any part of the world, the Canadian Pacific Railway crossing them on its way from the Atlantic to the Pacific Ocean. These mountains, besides the regions at the head of Lake Superior, are known to abound in rich mines of silver, copper, nickel, iron and gold.

British Columbia, on the Pacific coast, posseses a considerable area of agricultural lands and valuable forests of timber, and its climate delightfully mild.

The Island of Vancouver contains rich mines of coal of a superior quality. San Francisco and other cities in California on the Pacific coast get their supplies of coal mainly from these mines.

To make the sketch of the physical features of our country more complete I should also take a rapid glance at old Canada. At Ontario with its temperate climate, its fertile soil producing wheat and every kind of cereals as well as fruits, peaches, apples, grapes, etc., growing in the open fields in great abundance. At Quebec with its great manufacturing possibilities, as well as its agricultural and mining resources. At the Maritime Provinces with their rich mines of coal, iron and gold. And lastly at Newfoundland with its great fishery interests. It is the oldest of British colonies and its importance can hardly be over-rated as the nursery of colonial and British seamen from its discovery down to the present time. These vast possessions are the inheritance of Canadian British freemen, under the aegis of one of the most powerful and greatest of nations, with the most perfect freedom to mould their own destinies. Surely no people could be blessed with greater opportunities; and if true to their own past history and achievements, it requires no prophet to foresee that they must make of this vast domain a great and powerful Canadian British nation, and that within the lives of men now living.

It should be remembered that in 1820 Canada and the Australias were only geographical expressions with a population of about half a million, they now contain ten millions. The people of the United States then numbered less than ten millions and are now over sixty millions.

This magnificent country which I have endevored to describe

was a *terra incognita* to the nations of Europe until the discovery of Labrador and the Island of Newfoundland by John Cabot in 1497, and the beginnings of its colonization and settlement under French rule were laid in the 16th and 17th centuries. Columbus, who steered a southerly course, touched at San Salvador in the Bahamas in 1492, five years prior to Cabot's discoveries in the north.

A brief reference to the condition of European nations at the period under review, the various courses pursued by them regarding new discoveries and acquisitions on this continent, the motives which actuated them and the trend of the events which followed will be more clearly understood and appreciated. Indeed, the history of Canada is so interwoven with that of European nations that in order to make the narrative properly understood and clear, a continual reference to the explorations, discoveries and conquests by the Spanish, Portuguese and French in South America, as well as the explorations, discoveries and settlements by the English in that portion of North America which has since become United States territory, is necessary.

With the revival of learning and the invention of the compass there was a general awakening of the western nations. About the 15th century Spain, Portugal and Holland, envious of the enormous wealth of the Italian republics, strove to take away their monopoly. This could only be done by finding a new way to the east by the open sea, they could not compete with the Italian merchants in the close waters of the Mediterranean. Christopher Columbus, a citizen of Genoa, who was doubtless well versed in all that was then known in science and geography, and as his own countrymen naturally did not wish him to engage in adventures which would open the western route to the Indies to the destruction of their own trade monopoly, offered his services to Ferdinand and Isabella. He was entrusted with a vessel and crew mostly convicts and criminals. They set sail from the harbor of Palos, in Portugal, their friends taking a sad farewell of them never expecting to see them again. When he touched first at San Salvador, October 12th, 1492, he thought that he had reached India, the Japanese and Malayan archipelagoes of the far east. In thus thinking he altogether miscalculated the earth's size. The great Pacific Ocean and the enormous continent of America were never known to Columbus. On this voyage he visited Cuba and some of the neighboring islands, and sailed back to Europe.

To the Spaniards the returning discoverer seemed as one risen from the dead, and a most enthusiastic reception was given to him by the Queen and the nation. The spell was now broken and mariner after mariner followed Columbus tracks and course westward.

Newfoundland, as has been already observed, is the oldest of British colonies. The events which have recently transpired and the misunderstandings which are taking place between the Government of the Island, the Mother Country and France, are of the greatest importance and are especially interesting to us. These misunderstandings appear to be reaching a crisis at the present time, but Great Britain, who may rightly be termed *Pax Britannica* will doubtless arrive at a peaceful settlement and understanding with the Islanders themselves and with the French nation. The bait required by the fishermen in the Newfoundland fisheries enters largely into these disputes. I take the liberty, as it is germain to the subject of my paper, to quote the following extract from a most interesting article on Newfoundland by Lady Blake—published in one of the periodicals of the day—after describing how stringent laws had been passed to prevent permanent settlement being made on the Island, with a view to prevent the formation of family ties in a land which England then sought to keep merely as a fishery station, and a nursery for her seamen, Lady Blake writes:

'Fishing is the staff of life in Newfoundland, and cod is the only denizen of the deep acknowledged to be fish in the Island. In a conversation with a fisherman one day, we enquired as to his luck so far that year, 'I have taken a sight o' salmon,' was his answer, 'but no fish yet this season.' When the capelin (a small fish used for bait) strikes the coast, it is a gay and picturesque sight to see the shores of the various bays thronged with an eager crowd lading the glittering mass of little silver fish about the size of sprats into carts and baskets. The sea is alive with capelin swarming in headlong haste and heedless of the destruction which awaits them on land—whence they come and whither they go is unknown; possibly they resolve on committing suicide on the first land they encounter rather than fall into the jaws of the restless whales that follow in their wake. They are a very delicate fish to eat and a bait irresistible to cod. When the capelin have disappeared their place as bait is supplied by herrings, and after these arrive the squid. The latter are in great shoals, and they individually measure about six

inches when the shoals are first seen, and attain almost a foot and a half in length when like the capelin they disappear and are no more seen."

John Cabot, to whom allusion has been already made as the discoverer of Newfoundland, 1497, emulated by the example of Columbus obtained a charter from Henry VII conferring privileges on himself and his three sons, Lewis, Sebastien and Sanctus. I think it worth while to quote what was written by an Italian named Soncino to the Duke of Milan concerning Cabot's intentions and objects. He writes: "The Englishmen, Cabot's partners, say that they can bring so many fish that his kingdom will have no more business with Iceland, and that from this country there will be a great trade in fish, but John Cabot has his thoughts directed to a greater undertaking, for he thinks of going after the place is occupied along the coast further to the East till he is opposite the Island called Cipango (Japan) situate in the equinoctial region, where he believes all the spices grow and where there are also gems, and in the spring he says His Majesty will arm some ships and will give him all the convicts so that he may go to this country and plant a colony there, and in this way he hopes to make London a greater place for spices than Alexandria, and the principals of this business are citizens of Bristol, great mariners who now know where to go. They say that the voyage will not take more than fifteen days if fortune favors them after leaving Heruia (Ireland), and I believe some poor Italian friars will go on this voyage who have the promise of being made bishops, and I, being a friend of the Admiral if I wished to go could have an archbishopric!"

Cabot evidently designed to reach the far East, the land of Cipango (Japan) had a marvelous fascination on the minds of all geographers and explorers, for here was the El Dorado, the treasure house of the world, but in the absence of maps or exact knowledge of geography they all miscalculated the distance. John Cabot was not destined to discover this golden region of Cipango, but coasting along the shores of Labrador he came to Newfoundland, here fisheries were discovered infinitely richer than those of Iceland, here was opened up a new world of enterprise to the sailors of Great Britain, which has lasted from the date of Cabot's discovery to the present time—a gold or a diamond mine may be exhausted, but the harvest of the sea goes on forever—such was the substantial El

Dorado which Cabot and the British adventurers chanced upon, with them also rests the honor of first seeing the American continent. He returned to England, got a second charter from Henry VII in 1498, giving him authority to trade and colonize, and on his voyage he went in his search for the Northwest passage as far as Hudson's Straits, where he was turned back by the ice. In Henry the Eighth's reign his son Sebastian procured a royal charter, and, with Sir Thomas Pest again attempted the Northwest passage to India by Hudson Straits. It remained for the Canadian Pacific Railway to solve this problem. That company by its steamers on the Pacific Ocean and its railway across the American Continent, through Canada, is enabled to transport mails and passengers in twenty-one days from China to London.

Cabot, after his return to England became the governor of a company of merchant adventurers, received a pension from the Crown, and died at a ripe old age. Purchas, a writer of works of travel, and himself a noted traveler of that era, says that America should not be so called from Americus Vespucius, but rather Cabotiana or Sebastiana, after John and Sebastian Cabot.

MacGregor, the historian of British America, has written thus concerning Newfoundland: "For two centuries and a half after its discovery by Cabot, Newfoundland was of more mighty importance to Great Britan than any other colony, and it is doubtful if the British Empire could have risen to its great and superior rank among the nations of the earth, if any other power held Newfoundland. It undoubtedly occupies a strategic point as the outpost of America, and the key to the St. Lawrence, and the nursery of the colonial marine."

Cabot, by his discovery of Newfoundland in 1497, had given England a prior claim by right of discovery to the continent of North America. In 1540 Francis de la Roque, Lord of Roberoal, obtained from the French king a commission as Lord and Viceroy, with full authority over the immense territories and islands which were in the Gulf and along the River St. Lawrence. This clashed with the charter of the Cabots, given them by Henry VII and VIII, assigning to them all lands that might be discovered, with sole right to trade.

In June 1578, a royal charter was given to Sir Humphrey Gilbert, with license to discover such remote lands as were not

actually possessed by any christian king or people, and to hold and occupy the same for himself and his heirs But it was not till 1583 that he unfolded the flag of England in the Island of Newfoundland and exacted homage from the fishing fleet. In 1655 New France meant according to French claims, Newfoundland, Labrador, Acadia Canada and the country to the west. A continual rivalry was thus kept up between the English and the French for the possession and control of Newfoundland and its fisheries

The first attempt at organized settlement was made in 1624 when Lord Baltimore (Sir George Calvert) obtained a special patent for the southern promontory of the Island, to which it is said he gave the name of "Avalon" after the hallowed spot in the west of England, where, according to legend, Joseph of Arimathea took refuge, carrying with him the holy grail

Sir David Kirk (of whom we shall hear more) became grantee of the Newfoundland settlement, and lived and died there During the civil war he offered King Charles an asylum in Newfoundland, of which he might have availed himself, and, like King Arthur in the Island valley of Avalon, healed himself of his grevious wounds, if Cromwell had spared his head Prince Rupert upon Kirke's invitation, set sail for Avalon to recruit his fleet there from amongst the hardy fisherman, but he was compelled to abandon his intention as a fleet of the commonwealth was sent to intercept him

The first appointment of a regular Governor was made in 1728 prior to that there was no regular Government Power was vested in a class of sea captains styled Admirals and who, according to the order of the arrival of their ships in any harbor, were admiral, vice admiral and rear admiral of the port They were servants of the merchants who sent them out, and were coarse and illiterate In 1715, a representation to the Home Government was made, asking for the appointmt of a regular Governor, which was done as stated in 1728

By the Treaty of Ryswick in 1702 various places on the south coast, of which Placentia was the French capital, were kept in possession of the French, and in 1702 they held nearly the whole of the Island in their possession The Treaty of Utrechet, 1713 secured the complete sovereignty of England, but it conceded certain fishery rights which have been a continual source of trouble ever since, down to the present day

If the great English minister Pitt had been in office at the period of the Treaty of Paris, in 1762, these rivalries about Newfoundland and the fisheries, and the troubles and disputes arising therefrom, in place of being living issues, would have been then set at rest and would in all probability only be past history to the present generation.

In 1761, during the negotiations for peace between England and France, the French minister while negotiating with Pitt who was then in power, had made a secret treaty with Spain, known as the family compact, having for its object the union of the various members of the House of Bourbon in common resistance to the then growing power of England. Pitt divined the secret treaty and soon found evidence of it. He resolved at once to demand a full explanation from Spain, and, failing to receive a satisfactory reply attack her at home and abroad before she was prepared. He laid his plans before a Cabinet council, there being present Earl Bute, Duke of Newcastle, Earl Greenville, Earl Temple and others of the ministry. Pitt urged his views with great warmth. "This," he exclaimed, "was the time for humbling the whole House of Bourbon." His recommendations did not prevail and he resigned.

Power fell to Bute, and great was the fall! The mass of the nation were with the defeated minister. The financial condition of France was desperate, her people were crushed with taxation. The French minister, Choiseul, felt the need of immediate peace, and George III and Bute were hardly less eager for it to avert the danger of Pitt's return to power, and give free scope to their schemes for strengthening the prerogative of the crown, concerning which they were more anxious than for the welfare and prosperity of the nation.

In September, 1762, negotiations for peace were resumed. In November the plenipotentiaries of England, France and Spain agreed on the preliminaries of peace. The points interesting to us are that France ceded to Great Britain all her possessions on the North American continent east of the River Mississippi, except the city of New Orleans and a small adjacent district. She renounced her claims to Acadia, the Island of Cape Breton and all other islands in the Gulf and River St. Lawrence subject to certain restrictions. France was left free to fish in the Gulf of St Lawrence and off a part of Newfoundland, and two little islands, St Pierre and Miquelod, were given her as fishing stations on condition that she should not

fortify or garrison them The effect of their concession has been to furnish a bone of contention and to perpetuate the troubles and disputes about Newfoundland and its fisheries down to this day and generation In December, when the question of approving the preliminaries came up before both Houses of Parliament, Pitt, confined by gout was not present till late in the day, when the House was startled by repeated cheers from outside The doors opened and the fallen minister entered carried in the arms of his servants and followed by an applauding crowd. He spoke for about three hours, sometimes with a burst of power, sometimes with the accents of pain and exhaustion He highly commended the retention of Canada, but denounced the leaving to France a share of the fisheries Had Britain's greatest statesman been at the helm at that period, it is safe to say that all cause for future trouble and disputes concerning them would then have been swept away

I think it will be interesting, and clear the ground as it were, if we take a rapid glance at the explorations and easy conquests in South America by the Spanish and Portuguese, before recounting the story of the struggles, difficulties and hardships encountered by the English and French to found colonial empires in the North.

We are apt to forget that England as a European power, in the 15th and 16th centuries, held a secondary place as compared with other European powers, notably Spain and Portugal and even Holland Spain and Portugal were the most powerful, and their American possessions were vastly greater than those of any other nation

In the early history of America charters and concessions were granted to favored individuals and companies with a lavish hand

In May, 1493, the year succeeding Columbus' discovery of the Bahamas, Pope Alexander issued a *Bull* in which with a grand simplicity he drew an imaginary line from the north to the south pole, one hundred leagues west of the Azores, assigning to Spain all that lay west of the boundary, while all to the east of it was confined to Portugal This imaginary geographical definition was not accepted by other nations, Frances I, of France, exclaimed, "*What*, shall the Kings of Spain and Portugal divide all America between them without suffering me to take a share as their brother? I would fain see the article in Adam's will that bequeathed this vast inheritance to them"

Sir Edward Creasy, in his fifteen decisive battles, has pointed out that prior to the dispersion of the Great Armada it was hard to realize the weakness of England as compared with Spain England then had no Indian or Colonial empire, save the feeble germs of North American settlement which Raleigh and others had planted recently, concerning which we shall learn later on.

Scotland was then a separate kingdom, and Ireland in rebellion. Queen Elizabeth had found and encumbered revenue, a divided people, and an unsuccessful foreign war, she had also a pretender to her throne favored by all Roman Catholic powers. France and Spain were about this time planting colonies on the American continent. In 1564 Coligny planted a French Protestant colony in Florida. Coligny had long wished to establish a Protestant French Empire in America and obtained an ample concession from Charles IX, it proved a disastrous failure.

This attempt of French Protestants to found colonies in America, occurring as it does 58 years before the exodus of the Pilgrim Fathers and the beginning of New England, has sometimes been contrasted with it, but Coligny's expedition differed widely from the Puritan exodus. Coligny's object was to encourage French emigration to the new world assisted by the State, while the Puritan exodus was expatriation caused by religious persecutions. It incurred the hostility of the Spaniards, and an expedition under the cruel Pedro Menendez was sent out and the French colony was ruthlessly destroyed, and Philip II, of Spain, proclaimed monarch of all North America. The Spanish power was firmly established around Hespanola, Porto Rico was the centre and the Gulf of Mexico their "mare clausum" from the furthest cape of the Caribbean along the shores of the Cape of Florida she was undisputed mistress by sea and land.

The progress of Spain to the south, as can be learned from their annals, was one of rapid conquest. The prizes of victory were prodigiously great; the wealth of despoiled Mexico and Peru was almost fabulous; broken adventurers and bankrupt noblemen went to South America to recruit their broken fortunes. Ferdinand Cortez, 1518, marched into Mexico, pillaged the rich capital of the Aztecs and treacherously laid hands on the aged monarch Montezuma. Further south, Pizarro, 1527-30, conquered the rich empire of the Incas. The American continent from Mexico to the Straits

of Magellan was at their feet, and Pope Alexander's Bull which gave all the world west of the Azores to Spain was about to be fulfilled

When Bilboa, a Spaniard, crossed the Isthmus of Panama and saw the waters of the Pacific Ocean, he rushed forward and plunging into the waters took possession of the ocean in the king's name, Spain and Portugal after gaining an American colonial empire, lost it by their corruption and ignorance in the art of governing But there remains a splendid series of free states from Chili to Mexico and from the Argentine Republic to Brazil South American republics have sprung from Spain and Portugal, Brazil from Portugal, their populations are to a large extent of Indian blood Together with the first conquests of Spain came the triumphs of geographical discovery Juan Ponce de Leon, an adventurous Spaniard searching for the fabled fountain of youth, discovered Florida on Easter Day, 1513 Francisco Fernandez, of Cordova, sailing from Havana, discovered the peninsula of Yucatan and the Bay of Campeachy, 1517, and next year his pilot explored the whole coast of Yucatan towards Panuco, bringing back much gold and rumors of the empire of Montezuma In 1519 Francisco de Gama, a companion of Columbus on his second voyage and Governor of Jamaica explored the west of Florida and discovered the Mississippi, called at first Espritu Santo From the Bahamas northward to Carolina and to the Bay of Delaware, called in Spanish geography St Christopher, the Spaniards pushed their explorations and in January, 1525, Stephen Gomey, a Portuguese explorer, sailed as far north as the Hudson in an attempt to find the northern passage to Cathay But the Spaniards were content to leave the frozen regions of the north to the French and British whilst they carried on their exploration for the treasures of the kingdoms of the warm south

One of their most intrepid pioneers was Cobeza de Vacca who, like the great Frenchman, Champlain, whose deeds and heroism we shall find recorded in the story of Canadian explorations, lived amongst the natives, learned their ways, and became a skilful path finder He reached Texas, travelled as far north as lat 36, long 104 west, and wandered on westward till he drew near to the Pacific Ocean in May, 1536 The narrative of Ferdinand de Zoto, of Zeres, Pizarro's favorite comrade who after terrible sufferings in his explorations in the valley of the Mississippi, died and was buried in

the waters of the mighty river itself, bequeathing the honor of discovery to the Spaniards

In the north the story of exploration, conquest, and colonization reads differently The native tribes, such as the Iroquois or the Five Nations were made of sterner stuff than the Mexicans in the south The annals of northern explorations are full of never ceasing conflict with the natives, unlike those of the ravaging bands of Pizarro who had only to put out their hands and keep

In both instances the course of conquest had its moral effects In the north every energy of body and mind were called into requisition to subdue the natives and to till the soil, its history is a record of fierce struggles and great hardships The moral effects are apparent down to the present time, in the one case instability and uncertainty prevail, governments are overturned, revolution after revolution follow each other, while in the north there is stability of government, law and order prevail, civil and religious liberty, as well as security to life and property—blessings inestimable, worthy to be guarded at all hazards

JACQUES CARTIER AND THE FRENCH EXPLORERS.

It was during Henry VIII's reign in 1553 5, while Francis I was reigning in France, that North American exploration was boldly carried on by Jacques Cartier The French king, thinking that his country should have some share in the world's riches, sent out his noted navigator on voyages of discovery He sailed three times from France, making new explorations on each occasion He first visited Newfoundland, sailing through the Straits of Belle Isle, entered Bay Chaleur and landed in Gaspe. While at Gaspe he heard from the Indians a wonderful account of the St Lawrence The next year he fitted out a second expedition, and sailing up the river discovered Stadacona, an Indian village, on the site where Quebec now stands Donacona, the chief who ruled over the Algonquins, welcomed him and treated him very kindly Further up the river he found the Indian town of Hochelaga, belonging to the Hurons, here also he was kindly treated by the natives who had never seen Europeans before and believed them to possess supernatural gifts Cartier spent the winter at Stadacona, and in the spring he sailed to Europe taking Donacona and many Indian warriors with him 1536 Cartier did not revisit the St Lawrence

for five years, when he returned for the third time. He was associated with Sieur de Roberval, who was nominated Vice Regent of Canada and of the colonies to be established there but Cartier and Roberval were unable to agree. The natives were less friendly than they had been before. Cartier and the little band of colonists led a miserable existence at Cape Rouge and they returned to France. It was nearly fifty years before the French again made any serious attempt to colonize.

We will leave the narrative of French explorations with this preliminary sketch and take it up and follow them continuously later, and in the meantime it will be both interesting and instructive to follow the course of English adventures which finally led to the founding of an American Colonial Empire—a Greater Britain. England, during the greater part of the 16th century, made no attempt to colonize the great valley of the St. Lawrence, although the French may be said to have abandoned it for about half a century after Jacques Cartier's third and last return to France from the small settlement which he had established at Cape Rogue.

The apathy of the English may be traced to various causes. English sailors were too much engrossed with the fisheries of Newfoundland and Cape Breton to undertake the settlement of the country inland, and the climate of the portion of the Gulf of St. Lawrence then known to them, they considered unfavorable for the beginning of an infant colony, and moreover, during the 16th century English mariners were more specially interested in the search for the northwest and northeast passages. Robert Thorne, of Bristol, who accompanied the Cabots on their first voyage, expressed the general feeling. He said "If I had the faculty to my will the first thing I would undertake ever to attempt would be to ascertain if our seas northward be navigable to the Pole or not." Sir Frances Drake, the first Englishman to pass the Straits of Magellan, sailed up the west coast of the American continent as far as latitude 43° north, purposing to return east by the way of the northeast and northwest passage, but was stopped at what appeared to him after the tropics, the intolerable cold of the Californian climate. Sir Martin Frobisher, one of the boldest of the Elizabethian captains, regarded this northwest passage as the only great thing left undone and made three voyages in search of it.

Geographers then took for granted the strait connecting the

North Atlantic and North Pacific, and in old maps it is delineated and made to correspond with the Straits of Magellan, and on the far side lay Cathay separated only by the narrow "Straits of Anian" and there was a mythical rumour that the Greek sailor, San Juan de Fuca, after whom the straits of that name on the Pacific Coast are named, thirteen years after Drake's voyage, wished to go there to fortify it against the possible inroads of the English.

In 1587 Davis, under the patronage of secretary Walsingham, made three voyages in search of the Northwest passage and reached the high latitude called after his name. The idea was a life project with Henry Hudson—after whom Hudson Straits were named. This passion for Northwest passages helped to withdraw the eyes of the English from the St. Lawrence and set them in the direction of Hudson Bay.

English colonization in North America began first of all with private enterprise; individuals set out on voyages of discovery at their own cost.

Raleigh devoted his life to schemes of North American colonization, and sacrificed to his faith in them his property and then his life. He was the brightest star of that galaxy of great men who lived in the stormy times of Queen Elizabeth. In addition to commanding courage, he possessed in a more than ordinary degree, light knowledge and enthusiasm. Had he turned his attention to the great St. Lawrence valley and to the great inland lakes of North America as eagerly as he did towards Virginia and Guiana, English colonists would probably have cultivated the fertile lands bordering them, explored the Mississippi and opened up the Northwest regions long before the French who for so many years seemed to halt at the gateway of the continent.

The reign of Charles II. stands out in the history of Great Britain as a period of remarkable progress; it was then especially that the American colonies took the character which they had when they attracted so much attention in the next century of an uninterrupted series of settlements extending from south to north along the Atlantic coast, for it was then that the Carolinas and Pennsylvania were founded and the Dutch were expelled from New York and Delaware. Considered as a whole and judged by the standard of the time, this American settlement begins now to be imposing; its distinction is that it has a population which is at once large and

almost purely European. The row of English colonies on the Atlantic was perhaps already the most solid achievement in the way of colonization that any European state could boast, though it would seem insignificant enough if judged by a modern standard.

The population of the twelve oldest colonies,—the two Carolinas and Georgia, Virginia and Maryland, Pennsylvania and Delaware, New Jersey, New York, Connecticut, New Hampshire Rhode Island, Providence, and Massachusetts,—is calculated at about 207,000.

We learn from the history of the New England colonies, that from their commencement in 1620, for twenty years there was, until the meeting of the long Parliament, a steady exodus from England, but for a special reason, viz, because the Anglican Church was then harsh, and New England offered a refuge for Puritanism, Brownism or Independence. Parliament met, the exodus ceased, and afterwards for a hundred years there was so little emigration into New England from old England that it was believed to balance the counter movement of colonists quitting the country. The steady stream of emigration to the New World did not begin till the peace of 1815.

INAUGURAL ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT,

MR GEORGE H MILLS

Read at the open meeting for the season of 1890 91, Tuesday evening, November 18th, 1890

It has become an established precedent that the President of every organization or Association shall some time during his incumbency deliver some sort of an address. Whether such an address shall be edifying or an infliction upon his audience, is rarely or never considered It is in compliance with this inexorable rule that I purpose speaking to you very briefly this evening

I may say at the outset, that the inception of all Associations with objects and aspirations similar to ours, has been the legitimate offspring of what may be properly designated "patriotic sentiment" That where these Associations have proved successful the spread of this sentiment has been the chief cause of success, and where they have ended in failure, a decline of that sentiment has been apparent. Assuming this to be substantially true it may be asked, what then is patriotism? Our language thus defines it "Love of one's country, the passion which aims to serve one's country, either by defending it from invasion or protecting its rights, and maintaining its laws and institutions in vigor and purity, patriotism is the characteristic of a good citizen, the noblest passion that animates a man in the character of a citizen' Historical societies formed and fighting under such a banner can be no discredit to any country They know no party they simply love their country They are free institutions and as such "their submission to the authority of government is no more than a compliance with laws which they themselves have helped to enact, and while the national honor is firmly maintained, and while justice is impartially administered, their obedience will be voluntary and cheerful, possibly unlimited."

The influence of such Associations ought to promote manhood, furnish strength to the arm raised in defence of right, and paralyze the designs of traitors It should nurture power to protect the

weak, guard the innocent and punish the guilty Nations draw their stability from the patriotism of their subjects It is indeed, the keystone to the arch of national construction, and in a free country the greatest safeguard to liberty, independence and progress, its decline a prelude to national degeneracy, its spread an indication of national vigor Without patriotism, Canada, with all her wealth of resource, and her almost boundless territory, may never hope to take a prominent place among nations, with it, that destiny would seem inevitable

The Roman Empire fell because patriotism declined and cupidity flourished So it was with other nationalities whose histories tell of perished grandeur and decaying patriotism If what I have stated be true or even faintly approaching the truth, why should popular patriotic histories of this grand Dominion not be encouraged? Why should our common schools and our universities be comparively destitute of them? Why should full knowledge of this priceless inheritance manfully acquired and heroically defended by our forefathers, be withheld from their children? Why, in a word, should Canadian history take any but a foremost place in all our educational institutions?

There can be no rational answer to negative the demand It is indeed gratifying to have observed, during the past two years, the increasing interest taken in the demand for a larger representation of Canadian literature in our schools, as indicated by letters and leading articles in our newspapers, and it may not be speaking beyond the fact to say, that the Historical and Pioneer Societies throughout the Dominion—becoming daily more influential—have had something to do with the existing popularity of the subject. The good work in this direction already accomplished by the Pioneer and Historical Society in Toronto, so ably presided over by the venerable Dr Scadding, and the Lundy's Lane Association, with its energetic president, Canon Bull, entitles these organizations to the highest regards of thoughtful and cultivated men But while they as united bodies are attracting public attention, individual interest and energy are not wanting Only a few days since I noticed in the papers that a patriotic gentleman in Ontario had offered $2000 as a reward for the production of a Canadian history suitable for our schools. Whoever the gentleman may be, I think you will endorse the opinion that the country at large will appreciate

his laudable proposal His money could scarcely be better applied, while the subject for which he has so generously offered this prize is sufficiently interesting to attract the attention of the most capable writers in the Dominion

If I have rightly understood their motives, the many historical societies throughout the Dominion have a common object, and that is to assist with all the power of their influence, in laying broad and deep the foundations upon which the future of this larger part of the continent of North America may assuredly and safely rest, and this they believe may be attained by encouraging patriotic sentiment United, their efforts will certainly be crowned with success separated, the result may be doubtful I am, therefore, impressed that no time should be lost in calling a convention of delegates from all of these associations, and that such convention shall arrange for a united membership, and adopt rules to direct and govern the entire combination Such a confederation would attract to itself enlarged membership and enhanced resources, sufficient to enable it to propagate its principles and extend its influence to the utmost borders of the Dominion

The rugged manhood of this Canada of ours has *so far* overcome every obstacle in the way of progress, from the first French colonies planted in Quebec only to be decimated by starvation and the rigor of the climate, to the war of 1812-14, when the total population of the two provinces barely reaching 275,000 successfully resisted the invasion of a nation at the time possessing a population of 8,000,000 In no boastful spirit should all this be remembered, but still it should be remembered

To-day we are in the full enjoyment of peace, plenty and prosperity, governed and protected by laws and institutions unsurpassed for their purity equity and intelligence Let us do our best to transmit these blessings to those who come after us, and we will have accomplished a work that we shall never be ashamed of But patriotism must be guided by freedom of thought, to promote progress, to be effective in the accomplishment of great designs and lasting results

Freedom of thought is healthful to the mind, as exercise to the body, yet the clashing of thoughts unlike the forcible collision of material bodies, is followed not by disaster and destruction, but by increased vigor clearer conceptions and a nearer approach to truth

The brilliant achievements of the latter half of this century are clearly the outcome of unhampered thought The new era now spread before us, indicating still grander developments, is a product of the same agency, and far more astounding results will hereafter be reached at lessened intervals

If absolute truth be desirable, there can be no possible argument in favor of thrusting obstacles in the way of its attainment Yet, until very recently, he who ventured an opinion at variance with preconcieved dogmas, at once became the object of scorn and derision Not so now; liberty of thought after centuries of bondage, has struggled on, and is to-day a recognised prerogative. Its gems of beauty and truth are treasured up, its dross and tinsel repudiated The incumbus of restraint is passing away, while mental activity is encouraged The world grows in wisdom and morality, as the knowledge of right is dispensed, and wrong disproved, by that marvellous agency, unhampered thought It is the strong grasp of unrestrained intelligence, that draws from the darkest recesses of nature proofs of an over ruling providence, it is the same force that accelerates the progress, and assures the amelioration of mankind.

Wonderful events have happened in this busy, ever-changing world, within or nearly within my memory In 1819 the first steamship, the 'Savannah" crossed the Atlantic The "Savannah" was an American vessel, fitted as well with sailing as with steam appliances It is now however stated—with what degree of accuracy I do not know—" that she did not steam across the ocean at all, that her paddles were safely stowed away in her hold until she entered the British channel' She was twenty-six days going from New York to Liverpool Previous to that date efforts had been made in England and Scotland to propel boats by steam, but partial success only had attended their efforts, canals and rivers had been navigated by steam, but the rate of speed had only reached from five to eight miles an hour, and the discovery had attracted little public attention

It has been generally claimed in the United States that Robert Fulton, an American engineer, was the first to propel vessels by steam, but this, as in the case of the Atlantic cable, is an error Fulton obtained his idea of boat propulsion by steam from William Symington, a Scotch engineer, who in 1802 had constructed a steam

boat, the "Charlotte Dundas," for Lord Dundas, and who ran it on the Clyde and Forth Canal

Fulton examined this boat with great care, took copious notes of its construction and applied his knowledge thus obtained, in constructing the "Clermont," which in 1807 commenced running for accommodation of passengers between Albany and New York. Symington's boat ran at a speed of six miles an hour, Fulton's at less than five. Even after the trial trip of the "Savannah," scientific men declared that the ocean could never be successfully navigated by steam but their predictions were disproved seventeen years after. For on the 4th day of April, 1838, the "Sirius," an English vessel with a tonnage of about seven hundred tons and three hundred and twenty horse power, started from London with 94 passengers and arrived at New York on the 22nd, having been seventeen days clear on the passage. She was followed by the "Great Western" from Bristol where the latter was built, she left on the 7th April, and arrived at New York on the 23rd, having been out 15 days. The average speed of the "Great Western" was 9 knots, she was 212 feet long, twenty five feet six inch beam, and twenty three feet six inches in depth, drawing from sixteen to eighteen feet of water, her engines 440 horse power. The success of these two boats established the practicability of transatlantic steam navigation. Now, from twenty to twenty four miles an hour are made by ocean steamers, and three are being constructed averaging over six hundred feet in length, each with engines of 30,000 horse power. These mammoth vessels will probably cross the Atlantic Ocean in less than five days, with perfect security and comfort to those who embark in them.

The first passenger railway served by steam was opened for traffic, 27th September, 1825. George Stephenson was the construction engineer. Edward Pease, a quaker, was the chief promoter. It ran from Darlington to Stocktown. The second railway served by steam, to carry passengers, ran from Liverpool and Manchester. It was opened in 1829. George Stephenson designed the engine. Its rate of speed was from fourteen to seventeen miles an hour. Now the world is covered with a network of railways, some of their trains running at a rate of a mile in less than a minute. By these we may travel in days where before their introduction months were required for the journey. Our most gracious sovereign Queen Victoria was crowned in 1838. The American nation has

grown from less than ten to sixty-three millions in my time, but fifty-one years before, this mighty republic was a colony of Great Britain with a population less than half that of Canada to-day. Since my recollection nearly every kind of industry required for the support and luxury of mankind, was performed by the hand of man. Now machinery and steam and electricity do all this, and each succeeding year adds to their power and efficiency. The electric telegraph came into existence less than fifty years ago. The year 1858 was rendered memorable in the annals of the world by the successful laying of the Atlantic cable. This magnificent design to unite the continents of Europe and America was conceived by Frederick Newton Gisborne, an Englishman, and for a time a resident of Canada, who was ably seconded by Cyrus W. Field, an American. The latter with unparalled energy and perseverance, secured sufficient capital for the enterprise, and patiently watched its progress to completion. These two names will pervade all future history. I quote from a writer who thus describes the event: "On the 17th of July 1858, the 'Niagara' and 'Agamemnon' with the 'Valorons' and 'Gorgon' as tenders, bearing the Atlantic cable, put to sea and on the 29th met in mid ocean, joined the ends of the cable between the two ships bearing it, and commenced laying it in 240 fathoms (14 400 feet) water. The Niagara continuing westward, and the Agamemnon returning to the east. On the 5th of August the two ships cut the cable, and left the ends on shore on the two sides of the Atlantic, the telegraph was thus established between Valencia and Trinity Bay. But this magnificent work was doomed to failure. For a time messages were read, one was sent by Queen Victoria to the President of the United States, and an answer from him received. But the days of the first Atlantic cable were numbered. On the 1st of September it conveyed two military messages on the following day it conveyed one congratulatory message for a public meeting in New York, addressed to Cyrus W. Field, but on the same day it failed to convey a similar message. From that time till its death struggle on the 20th October it was silent, but human enterprise was not to be baffled by this failure, the principle was established.' The revolution of the world had commenced, yet the first connecting link uniting the old and the new world, was lying useless at the bottom of the ocean, and has never been recovered. Another cable with additional scientific appliances was laid, and this has never

been silent The telephone, a child of the telegraph, is of still more recent date; you have witnessed its coming Every day new developments are appearing from the application of this marvellous electrical power We have scarcely time to stop and wonder before our attention is attracted to some new achievement through this agency, far surpassing all marvels of the past While we think the telegraph has been carried to the possible limit of its application, we are astonished with the intelligence that messages can readily be exchanged from moving railway trains While we are arguing that the telephone can be a success only in a limited way, we hear that people are conversing with each other who are separated a thousand miles What will the end of all this be? Who can tell? Will communication by electrical signals yet be possible with other planets? Will the space above be yet controlled as the waters below have already been? Fanciful as the idea seems, as much opposed to existing scientific knowledge as it certainly is, these achievements would be scarcely more astounding to the coming generation than the first introduction of the electric telegraph was to me The knowledge and control of electricity is as yet but feeble If forty years have produced such wonders, what may not be expected within the coming twenty, when the lever is already in the hand of genius? Still improvement and amelioration in the condition of mankind have kept pace with the onward progress of steam and electricity Education and culture have spread over the world science has removed doubtful and speculative theories, and established immutable principles Human life has been sensibly prolonged by sanitary provisions, a result of the profounder knowledge of nature's laws Telegraphs, tunnels and canals have joined continents spanned oceans, and pierced mountains, new planets and new worlds have been discovered, superstitions fears and imaginings have been allayed by a more comprehensive understanding of the universe The bible has been carried to every land and printed in every language All these things and far more have I witnessed What wonders are in store for those who are now in the spring time of youth Old England and her enterprising offspring, the United States, aided by German mental activity, have been the prime movers in these intellectual conquests Still, without the religion of the Reformation this generation would not have been dazzled with their brilliancy, as thrift and progress have ever followed the standard of

protestantism Skepticism and doubt, social and labor theories, are now apparently making great advances and claiming many adherents in the world, but learned and thoughtful attention are directed towards, and master minds are investigating these with the view of understanding the difficulties that surround them, exposing their fallacies and removing their grievances The development of a wider intelligence, and a closer study of the designs of Providence will, as surely as a Providence exists, find ample remedy for every evil, and ultimately remove the cause Copernicus and Newton, Columbus and Darwin, Savonarola and Bruno and many others have done magnificent work towards disenthralling a cramped and darkened intelligence Those who shall come after them will still further extend the good work, until *hope* not *despair* shall dominate the human mind. May this, with kindred societies, do something to strengthen the forces now combining to reach that end

"I know there are no errors
In the great eternal plan
And all things work together
For the final good of man
And I know when my soul speeds onward
In its grand eternal quest
I shall say as I look backward,
Whatever is—is best"

THE UNITED EMPIRE LOYALISTS OF THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY AS IMPERIAL FEDERATIONISTS.

BY THE REV. E. J. FESSENDEN, RECTOR OF CHIPPAWA.

THE American Revolutionary struggle had a *two-fold* result—the birth of Canada, as well as the independence of the Thirteen Colonies, and the last word of history will never say that the cause which created Canada failed, in the centuries, to be triumphant.

A fair and intelligent statement of the origin and progress of the American Revolution, so far from pointing, as is sometimes held, to the eventual independence of all the colonies, as the natural goal of their growth and development, reveals the fact that nothing but a sinister combination of adverse circumstances, such as can never occur again in the Empire, made the separation that then took place possible.

A true analysis of that conflict, which has in the past and must in the future so dominate our Canadian destiny, gives the most incontestable evidence that the principle and sentiment of loyalty and devotion to the Mother Country and the United Empire, is all powerful in Colonial national life and best conserves that life's highest interests. Let us make that analysis.

Like our present, the Peace of Paris in 1763 marks a turning point in English history, brought on then by the growth and position of the American Colonies.

Three classes in the Empire had taken part in the creation of her Colonies. The Home Government sought by colonizing to extend England's power. English merchants and manufacturers promoted colonization for the enrichment of their trade, while the Colonists left the Home Land to improve their own condition and that of their posterity.

The problem given English statesmanship to solve was, by her Colonial legislation to harmonize this threefold interest of the public weal, to bring all three into cordial co-operation in advancing the one Imperial object of growing greatness and well being. In

the past this had been fairly well done, without any perilous conflicts of rights and interests.

But the Colonial legislation following upon the Peace of Paris was conceived in the impolitic design of strengthening the parent state in the Empire by weakening the Colonies. Each act of this ill starred policy robbed the Englishmen on the western shores of the Atlantic of some birth-right or privilege sacred to them under the constitution.

The Colonies, with an irrefragable unity of public conviction and purpose, stoutly resisted these measures, and the whole Empire was plunged into the throes of a great constitutional struggle, in which an appeal to arms was made.*

But such a struggle was no new thing in English history, it had more than one parallel in the past.

It has ever been through such struggles that England's constitution has broadened its freedom and deepened its rights.

While the issues that inspired the victors in the past, however great they had been, could not touch the heart and move the judgment with such brilliancy of sentiment and force of conviction as those then at stake, the Colonists, like the Barons of Runnymede, were contending not for their Magna Charta, but the Magna Charta of the Greater Britain. They would be unworthy of their ancestry and unfaithful to their cause, not only in the Colonies but in the whole

*The Congress of 1775 declared the Colonies to be a unity in their determination to defend their rights and John Adams stated at the same time: "All America is united in sentiment, every colony, county, city, town and hundred upon the whole continent. One understanding governs one heart animates the whole." Quoted by Bancroft: History of the United States, vol. VII, chapter XXV, p. 284.

Sabine an American historian, gives in his "Loyalists of the American Revolution," repeated instances of leading Loyalists defending the constitutional rights of the Colonies and taking the lead in this defence till the declaration of Independence made such defence no longer possible. Evidence of this is given in Ryerson's "Loyalists and their Times," vol. I, p. 479. Frothingham's "Rise of the Republic of the United States," pp. 438-8. "The first opposition in 1768 to the infringement of Colonial rights proceeded from the General Assembly of New York." The majority of which Assembly were afterwards of the Loyalists.

Bancroft (Museum Edition) vol. III, p. 363. The same edition, vol. IV, p. 582.—We are told that Dickinson, the Loyalist in the second petition of congress to the King, drawn up by him, did not ask merely for relief from Parliamentary taxation—he required security against the encroachment of Parliament on charters and laws etc., and he was included in the King's proclamation issued upon the receipt of this petition among "the dangerous and designing men" whom, together with every member of Congress, as rebels and traitors, the civil and military officers were ordered to bring to justice.—Bancroft.

commonwealth, if, by renouncing their citizenship in the Empire, they gave up as hopeless their maintenance of the constitutional rights and liberties of Englishmen on the American shore. And, however much the conflict had deepened, their cause was anything but hopeless to English force of will, when Franklin and his fellow leaders created the Independence party and out of the "blue" of those secret sessions of the Continental Congress, confounded the friends of the Colonial rights, throughout the Empire, by the rebel bolt of American Independence.*

Up to that fateful moment the Thirteen Colonies were as one man in the defence of their rights. Only a few Imperial office holders and their retainers had dreamed for an instant of yielding to Lord North's Ministry, and they were too insignificant to breathe even the semblance of a dissentient public voice †

*John Adams in nominating Washington Commander in Chief before the question of Independence had been broached in Congress said — "Millions in England think it unrighteous to make war upon us. The City of London has bound her members under their hands to assist. Bristol has chosen two known friends of America. Many of the most virtuous of the nobility and gentry are with us among them a St. Asaph a Camden, and a Chatham—the best bishop as great a judge as the nation can boast and the greatest statesman it ever saw." Bancroft VII, p 235. Bancroft in the IV vol of his history (The British Museum Edition) says of the debate in the House of Lords of January 1775; that it went forth to the Colonies as an assurance that the inevitable war "would be a war with a Ministry and not with the British people—it took from the contest the character of internecine hatred—showed that the true spirit of England which had grown great by freedom was on the side of America.

Congress and Washington called the army they were fighting, before the declaration of Independence not the Royal or English but the Ministerial army. Life and Correspondence of President Reed by his grandson vol I pp 186 and 175. Lord Mahon's History vol VI—p. 92

Washington to Reed—March 19th 1776

"DEAR SIR — —CAMBRIDGE

We have at length got the ministerial troops in this quarter on shipboard, etc

†President Dwight of Yale College says (in his Travels vol I p 159) "In July 1775 I urged in conversation with several gentlemen of great respectability and my intimate friends the importance and even necessity of a declaration of Independence on the part of the Colonies but found them disposed to give me and my arguments a hostile and contemptuous instead of a cordial reception and these gentlemen may be considered as the representatives of the great body of thinking men of this country."

Jefferson says in his Memoirs vol I p 8 "I took the ground that our emigration from England gave her no more rights over us than the emigration of the Saxons gave to the present authorities of the mother country over England. In this doctrine I have never been able to get any one to agree with me but Mr. Wythe; our other patriots stopped at the half way house of John Dickenson."

The party in opposition in the Imperial Parliament had made Colonial rights the burning question of the hour. Chatham, and Camden, and Richmond, and Burke, and Fox, and Cavendish, with their splendid following, were chivalrously and brilliantly vindicating the action of the Colonies.

And these great statesmen found their supporters in and out of Parliament daily increasing. The merchants of London, and of all the large towns of England, were sending up petitions asking for the repeal of the trade regulations and duties rejected as illegal by the Colonies.

The party in power at home began to feel themselves caught in the fateful draw of their impending overthrow.

They had staked their existence as a Ministry upon the accomplishment of their Colonial measures and upon the truth of the statement that there was a party in the Colonies in their favor.

Their statements had been falsified and their measures had utterly miscarried, and they were discredited accordingly.

Though they put forth every effort to divide it, the solid phalanx of Colonial indignation remained unbroken, and picked English troops, with no heart to fight against Englishmen defending their liberties, were everywhere repulsed by half-armed Colonial volunteers.*

Tottering to their fall, they made their last venture. They charged the Colonies with the political crime of hiding under their contention for constitutional rights, a sinister purpose of separation from the Empire.

And this last accusation would have been proved false had the Congress of 1776 adhered to its own declaration of principles and avowal of purposes—principles and purposes for the furtherance of which, alone, it had been created and convened. But for its surrep-

*In the debate in Parliament upon the motion to enforce the Stamp Act "I shudder at the motion" cried General Hamond, while the crowded House listened as if awed into silence. "I hope it will not succeed. Lest I should be ordered to execute it. Before I would imbrue my hands in the blood of my countrymen I would if ordered, draw my sword, but would sooner sheathe it in my own body." Bancroft vol III, pp 568-9.

Bancroft tells us vol IV, p 95:

"Many of the best officers in the English army would not willingly bear arms against their kindred in America."

He has also recorded vol V, p 25:

That in July 1776 the merchants of Dublin applauded the Earl of Effingham for refusing to draw his sword against the laws and liberties of his fellow subjects in America.

timous declaration of Independence, 1777 would have seen the friends of Colonial rights triumph in England—would have seen the unity of her Empire and the vindication of her constitution firmly secured beyond reasonable chance of future miscarriage There is strong evidence that Lord North felt this—had ceased to believe in his own declarations and policy—had decided to yield, and was opening up negotiations through which he hoped to carry out his purpose *

With such a victory within measurable distance, the declaration of Independence was spring upon the Loyalists That declaration brought to them not only the pain of their own confusion, but the bitter shame of the betrayal of their friends in England, who had fought their battle there, confiding in their good faith, repeatedly pledged †

*Bancroft vol V—p 244

Letters patent were issued on the 6th May 1776, conferring power on Lord Howe to offer terms of reconciliation to the Colonies in arms Lord Howe was one of the leaders of the party of constitutional rights of the Colonies He was at the time on the most friendly relations with Lord Chatham and he caused it to be stated on his authority that he would not go on this mission to America unless he had power to offer the Colonies their constitutional rights and liberties and proclaim pardon to those who had taken up arms (Dr Reed's correspondence vol I—pp 195 6)

On the very day that the declaration of Independence was read in the camp of Washington at New York the English fleet bearing Lord Howe stood off the harbor (Bancroft vol V pp 343 4)

Upon landing Lord Howe wrote to Dr Franklin, with whom he had been on terms of closest intimacy in England telling him that he had really powers to negotiate with the Colonies as *friends* for terms of lasting peace and Franklin would know that this from Lord Howe meant the Colonies would be assured their liberties Franklin's harsh answer given in the name of Congress, was No peace except America be independent When Howe read this his countenance grew more sombre tears glistened in his eyes He looked within himself and was conscious of aiming at a reconciliation on terms of honor and advantage to both parties Dr Reed's correspondence vol I

†Bancroft vol IV (Museum Edition) p 197 admits that "the question was looked upon in England not as a narrow Colonial one but as involving the reality of representative government the cause of the people —everywhere the same" He tells us "that under the leadership of Yorkshire, societies were formed in England and public meetings held to defend the liberties of England and America alike from being trampled upon by a venal parliament

Again vol III p 376 "After the repeal of the Stamp Act the crowd pressed on Grenville with hisses and reverently pulled off their hats to Pitt and applauded During the debate the lobbies were crammed with men trembling and anxious

Bancroft says vol III pp 443 4 5 Grenville was in favor of an American representation and was resolved on proposing it and Jackson joined him in this

The Earl of Chatham, before he delivered his famous speech which electrified all England, sought a personal interview with Dr Franklin, as a distinguished representative of the Colonies, and ascertained from him distinctly, that there was neither "tendency nor danger of the Colonies separating from the Mother country, but that they were universally loyal to her," and with this assurance the noble Earl warmly eulogised the American Congress, not only for its loyalty, but for its generous recognition of England's rights under strong provocation to deny them

But while his words were still on everyone's lips in England, the news came that the Congress so warmly eulogised, had renounced all connection with England had repudiated her authority and the principles of her government

And it was not known that the Congress had done this, proclaimed to the world as its unanimous action, by a catch majority, and with no commission from the Colonies to do anything of the kind

The political effect was to gibbet the friends of Colonial rights in England, at the cross-roads of public opinion, as either deceivers or dupes, and to turn the impending defeat of the Ministerial policy in Parliament into triumphant victory

From the Loyalist point of view, not only was the declaration of Independence an ignoble surrender in sight of victory, and a most unwarranted desertion and misleading of friends who were generously risking much for their sake, but it was a *coup d'etat* more violently unconstitutional than the Revenue Acts of Lord North's Ministry the Colonies were resisting *

The Congress that passed this declaration had been elected, as stated in the credentials given to its members, as delegates from the several Colonies, to obtain redress of their grievances, and to restore harmony between them and their Mother Country, which, it was said, all good men desired And it was hoped this could be secured through a Bill of Rights, in which the powers of the Mother Country and the Colonies might be defined

*Bancroft vol IV p 567

The Congress that passed the declaration of Independance formed no confederacy they were not an executive government they were not even a legislative body They were committees from twelve Colonies deputed to consult on measures of conciliation and held by explicit and implicit instructions

And when the second petition of Congress had been rejected, and the King's proclamation, declaring all to be rebels who resisted the acts of the Imperial Parliament had been received, and the delegates of Pennsylvania were asking for further instructions, the Legislature of that Colony being then in session, Dr Dickenson, the immortal farmer whose masterly letters had done so much to enlighten the public mind in England and America on the rights of the Colonies, reported and carried in the Pennsylvania Legislature, the following instructions to its delegation:—

'We direct that you exert your utmost endeavors to agree upon and recommend such measures as you shall judge to afford the best prospect of obtaining redress of American grievances, and restoring that union and harmony between England and her Colonies so essential to the well fare and happiness of both. Though the oppressive measures of the English Parliament and Administration have compelled us to resist their violence by force of arms yet we strongly enjoin you that you, in behalf of this Colony, dissent from, and utterly reject any propositions should such be made, that may cause or lead to a separation from our Mother Country, or a change of the form of this Government.'*

Upon the meeting of these several Legislatures, Pennsylvania's example was followed by, among others, Delaware, Maryland, New Jersey and New York.

The Congress created and empowered under this mutual understanding and good faith between the Colonies, passed its declaration of Independence in utter contravention of the purpose for which it was created, and in opposition to the repeated instructions sent up from many of the Colonies.†

*Of the nine delegates Pennsylvania had elected to Congress in November 1775 Franklin stood alone as an advocate of Independence. Bancroft vol V—p. 85.

The Pennsylvania Legislature gave these instructions to her representatives when all the resentment awakened by the odious measures of Parliament and the King's answer to their petition and all the enthusiasm awakened by the recent victories of Bunker's Hill and Lexington were at their highest pitch—and at the same time that it called upon the people to take up arms and voted £80,000 to the war expenditure.

†The Independence resolution of the Virginia Legislature was not presented to Congress till June 6th. Life and Correspondence of President Reed vol I. Dr Reed says: "That this action was taken in Congress without a single imprimatur from any Colony." He is speaking of the introduction of Lee's Independence resolutions in May—and of Adams resolutions advising the Colonies to re model their governmental organizations.

This Congress revolted from England in the face also of its own proclamation, issued when it appointed Washington commander in-chief and organized the higher departments of the army, and issued bills of credit for £3 000 000 to defray the expenses of war, and after the battles of Lexington and Bunker's Hill, and when the English army was shut up in Boston by the Provincial Volunteers—a proclamation in which they say: "We are reduced to the alternative of choosing an unconstitutional submission to an irritated Imperial Ministry or resistance by force of arms. This last is our choice. Honor, justice and humanity, forbid us tamely to surrender that freedom we received from our gallant ancestors, and which our innocent posterity had a right to receive from us."

And they go on to say: "Lest this declaration should unquiet the minds of our friends and fellow subjects in any part of the Empire, we assure them that we mean not to dissever that union which has so happily subsisted between us and our Mother Country, and which we sincerely wish to see restored. We have not raised arms with ambitious designs of separation from England."

The sessions of Congress were held with closed doors, and their proceedings, except such part as the majority chose to reveal, were kept inviolably secret. Three members—Jefferson in his Memoirs, and Dr Reed in his Correspondence, edited by his grandson, and Joseph Gallaway—have given us most conflicting statements of what took place. As to the majority in Congress in favor of Independence, Jefferson says in his Memoirs, note B, appendix vol I: "It appeared in the course of the debates that took place in May, 1776, upon Lee's resolution of Independence, that the Colonies of New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland and South Carolina were not yet matured for falling from the parent stem: that means that the Legislatures and Representatives in Congress of these Colonies were Loyalists. Only twelve Colonies were at that time represented in Congress. Jefferson says that, finding the vote would be a tie, the Independence party did not divide the House but adjourned the debate."

It is clear the debate was adjourned that the gerrymandering measures the Independence party were taking to change the character of the recognized institutions of government in the Colonies might have time to take effect in their favor.

"The Life and Correspondence of President Reed," vol I, pp.

1845, tells us that Jack Adams, immediately upon the adjournment of the debate, May 10th, 1776, introduced his resolution recommending the Colonists to re-model their governments Lee introduced a preamble, which, after *earnest debate*, says Dr Reed, was passed, which denied the necessity or reasonableness, while the King's present proclamation was not withdrawn, of allegiance to any Government under the Crown, and that the exercise of all authority under the Crown should be discontinued

Strengthened by this action of Congress, the Independence party changed the character and *personnel* of the Colonial Legislatures so as to obtain control of the Loyalist Colonies

The institutions of government then existing under the Colonial charters, in the Loyalist Colonies, such as the Pennsylvanian Legislature, of which Mr Dickenson and his fellow Loyalists were members, contended that all that Congress professed to desire by its resolution could be effected by the existing representation of the people, that there was a Government in every Colony sufficient to the exigencies of affairs, and the Loyalists refused to sit in any Legislature where no oath to the King was taken of its members But the new Legislatures, where organized, and the new delegates chosen by them, were the only ones of them Colonies recognized by Congress

If we accept Jefferson's statement, followed in the main by Bancroft, without the gloss of either, it was the Independence resolutions and delegates, sent up to Congress from the new Legislatures sprung upon the country as a Home Rule Policy, in a crisis of greatest confusion and perplexity, that enabled the separatist party to force their declaration of Independence upon the Colonies "The true inwardness" of the Independence movement is very much the same whether, in unravelling its history, we follow a Jefferson, a Gallaway, or a Reed.*

By a master stroke of policy, on the part of the Independence party it had been agreed upon, before hand, to take the vote by Colonies and that the decision on the question, whatever might be the state of the vote, should appear to the world as the unanimous vote of the Congress By this means the signatures of those who

*Mr Sabin, vol I, introduction, shows that the large majority of the patriot press of the country up to 1776, was in favor of maintaining at all costs the connection with England.

opposed, as well as those who voted for it, were affixed to the declaration

By such devices, after such a struggle, did the Independence party carry its resolutions in Congress

But when they had carried them there, they never ventured to submit them to the people A popular vote upon the American Independence was never taken The statement that the Loyalists took the side of England *against America* is utterly misleading America was never given her plebiscite, never was permitted to choose her own destiny, never was allowed to tell us whether she looked upon the Loyalists or the Independents as her children, and the defenders of her cause On the contrary, the Independence party, having obtained control of Congress in the manner above described, and, by this control, possession of all the resources of political and military power in the Colonies, denied to their fellow subjects all liberty of Loyalist speech and opinion They outlawed as traitors and followed with confiscation, imprisonment, and death, all who refused to renounce their allegiance to England and make their oath to the Congress.*

The result was, that by the most vigorous pressure they could bring to bear upon popular opinion, enforced by the infliction of the most extreme Legislative and mob violence upon the citizens, the party was only able to secure the adherence, passive and active, of possibly something more than half the population

The unauthorized and tyrannous action of the Independence party in Congress changed all the issues of the conflict with those in power at home, and compelled the Loyalists to choose one of two alternatives, not at all of their making or to their liking If they fought for the unity of the Empire in its great peril, they must take up arms against their fellow Colonists, who, up to that moment, had been their trusted compatriots They must put off for a more convenient season their defence of Colonial Rights, and they must join hands for the time, with the odious faction of office holders, the hated minions of Lord North's Ministry

But if they accepted the declaration of Independence, they must turn their hand against the Mother Country, dearer to them than life, and bid adieu to all their cherished hopes of the ever

*As to the inhuman cruelties inflicted upon the Loyalists see introduction of Sabin's American Loyalists vol I

broadening England of their Colonial homes; they must seek an unnatural alliance against England with France, the hated ogre of their Colonial life, the France who for a century had mercilessly sought their utter extermination by fire and sword, had filled the encircling forests of their frontiers, for those hundred years, with the spectre and horror of the Indian's tomahawk and scalping knife, and France would form the alliance that she might wreak her vengeance on England for delivering them out of her hands *

Amid this craft of friends and breaking up of old issues, hunted to the death by the Independence party, looked upon coldly and askance by Lord North, whose tyrannous Colonial policy they had effectively opposed, the cause of England in the war misdirected and suffering, through the contempt of those in power for them and their councils, amid all this the founders of Canada remained steadfast and unmovable in their loyalty:

> Abdiel faithful found,
> Unshaken, unseduced, unterrified,
> His loyalty he kept

The declaration of Independence has been portrayed for us as the spontaneous uprising of an oppressed people. As a matter of fact it was, if we may adopt a Lincolnian illustration, "a forced swapping of horses in mid-stream" that divided the Colonies, up to this time enthusiastically one, into two bitterly hostile and outraged camps

The declaration of American Independence has been proclaimed the birth of a nation; for those who became the Canadian Loyalists it was the breaking up of the oneness of the Anglo-Saxon race in the unity of an Empire, which carried in the ark of her destinies all that is worthiest in the present and future of the world:

The declaration has been held up to a people's gaze as an heroic venture for liberty

It was unquestionably an heroic venture, but it was risked for American Independence. It was anything but the free, constitutional action of the people in whose name it was made, and it was an

*Bancroft tells us, vol. IV., p. 109, that Samuel Adams from September 1768 struggled deliberately as a remorseless for Independence And the same historian also tells us that Samuel Adams, long after this prepared the instructions sent by Massachusetts to Dr Franklin as her agent in England commissioning him to assure the English Government that the people of Massachusetts wished for nothing more than a permanent union with England on a constitutional basis

abandonment of their "rational ordered English freedom that through centuries has advanced from stage to stage of progress, deliberate, calm, never breaking with her past, but making every fresh gain the basis of a new success, enlarging her people's liberty while hating nothing of the height and force of individual development"

I shall speak very briefly of the part taken by the Loyalists in the war after it became one of Independence

The American historian Sabine is my authority for saying that probably the Loyalists in the King's army exceeded in number the army enlisted under the Continental Congress *

But probably the Loyalists did not number more than half the population, and if not, then they were more ready to defend their principles with their lives than were the so-called Liberty men and the fortunes and interests which the Loyalists sacrificed to take the side of the Empire were far greater than those of their opponents. We have evidence of the soldierly qualities and patriotism of the Loyalists in the changed fortunes of the war upon their leaving the Provincial forces after the declaration of Independence. The brilliant and all important victories gained in 1775 and the early part of 1776, by the United Colony army, unprepared and deficient in arms as it was, upon the Loyalists leaving were turned into the disastrous defeats of 1777 and 1778. And even when France and Spain came to the rescue of the Independence Congress, nothing but the unparalleled skill and courage of Washington, opposed to the no less unparalleled incapacity of the English Generals, turned the fortunes of the war against the Loyalists

As to the inhuman cruelties practiced in the war, it makes all the difference who began them as to the relative guilt of the contending parties, and the Independence men were the first offenders.

Upon the Loyalists refusing to be torn from their inheritance, with its memories of the past and hopes of the future, when they would not consent to have the ragged ends of their lives spliced by Congress surgery upon whatever might be left dangling for them in

*Sabine's American Loyalists vol I p 48

"In nearly every Loyalist letter or other paper that I have examined, and in which the subject is referred to it is either assumed or stated in terms that the Loyalists were the majority, and this opinion I am satisfied, was very generally entertained by those who professed to have a knowledge of public sentiment" And p 72 of above "In an address of Loyalists in 1779 presented to the King it is said that their countrymen in His Majesty's army exceeded in number those enlisted by Congress"

its new world of American Independence, Congress pursued them with its legislative violence, outlawed them as traitors, and sent the Indians upon the war path against them, voted £40,000 at once as bounties to the Indians, not indeed for scalps, but for every King's man who might have fled to them for protection, or might have his home on their frontiers

The Massachusetts Legislature in one of its acts designated by name and occupation and residence 380 of her people, and denounced against them death without benefit of clergy, and without judge, jury, or opportunity of defence, simply because they were reported to be Loyalists, and similar measures were passed in other Colonies

In political brutality the little finger of the Independence party was thicker than the loins of Lord North's Ministry Instigated by this legislative violence, the party blackened its cause still further by their "mob violence," their brutal tarring and feathering of their Loyalist neighbors, hissing and hooting them burning down their houses and maiming their flocks These things they did to such families as the Robinson's and Sewall's and Doane's, and many another

Against this cruelty and tryanny the Loyalists aimed their revenge, and let him who thinks that under such provocation he would have been without sin cast the first stone at them

Then the tales that have come down to us of what the Loyalists did were published by the Independence party for political effect, and were of the most exaggerated and inflammatory character, full of the grossest misrepresentations, and doing them the greatest injustice

It is now known that Dr Franklin went so far in political enterprise of this kind as to write a purely fictitious story of Indian and Loyalist massacre, and let it be published as true, that it might stimulate recruits for the army and apportionments from the people And this story in many quarters was long supposed to be authentic, and passed into American history as such

When Franklin did not think connivance in this sort of thing beneath his position and character, it can easily be imagined what a sorry trade may have been done by others.*

*Eyerson's United Empire Loyalists Chapter on the Wyoming Massacre and the authority he quotes —

Ramsay's United States vol II p. 321. "Wyoming

In this remote settlement, whose government was feeble the Tories

The Wyoming massacre is a striking instance of this picturing of Loyalists as inhuman monsters Instead of Wyoming being the peaceful and innocent settlement described by the historians of Congress, and immortalized in Campbell's song, it was a virulent hot bed of the revolution

It had sent several hundred volunteers to the Congress army, and the Royalists who planned its capture were its own people, who had been driven from the valley, whose property had been confiscated and whose families had been mobbed by the very settlers whom they attacked

The settlement was not surprised. The first fort attacked had surrendered, and the American commander, a Colonel Butler, sought by a quick movement of attack to surprise the Loyalists on their march against the remaining forts, but was discovered by an Indian scout, and found the Loyalists prepared to receive him , was defeated and fled into Fort Wyoming, and, with the American regulars, escaped The local garrison then surrendered on condition that the settlers in the valley should not be molested, they stipulating that the Loyalists should be restored their property and allowed to return to their homes.

The Colonel Butler who commanded the English force, did all in his power to fulfil these terms, but the Indians broke away from his control and entered upon a scene of plunder. The garrison, however, escaped down the river and the people had already fled into the mountains. On this basis of fact, painful no doubt, but not anything like a massacre, was built up the revolutionary myth of Wyoming, with its burning houses filled with women and children, and its army decoyed by a flag of truce into a deadly ambuscade of Indians The employment of the Indians on either side makes one of the darkest pages in this cruel war But we must remember, in defence of the Loyalists, that, driven from their homes, their property seized, their lives made a prey, there was no place for the soles of their feet but among the Indians ,—and Congress followed them there One of its first acts after the Declaration of Independence

were under less control. Nevertheless twenty seven of them were taken and sent to Hartford in Connecticut but were afterwards released. These and others of the same description instigated by revenge against the Americans, from whom some of them had suffered banishment and loss of property, made a common cause with the Indians and attacked the settlement

offered large prize money for every Loyalist the Indians should betray to them. The Massachusetts Legislature wrote a secret letter to a missionary of great power among the Indians of Western New York, entreating him to send the Indians on the war path against the Loyalists, though this same legislature publicly expressed the greatest indignation against the English use of the Indians at a later period.*

The employment of the Indians by the English was brought about in this way: When the Indians who had given them refuge were attacked the Loyalists joined in the defence, and they accepted the alliance of these Indians when, in turn, they sought to regain their homes. And what else, as men, were they likely to do?

The Indians themselves suffered at the hands of the Congress Army far greater cruelties than they inflicted. The stain of their tragic fate is on American history as indelible as the blood of murdered Duncan on the hand of Macbeth.

When at length negotiations looking to a recognition of American Independence were begun at Paris, what should be the fate of the Loyalists proved to be one of the most difficult questions of the treaty.

England, after the custom of the civilized nations, asked that the Loyalists should be restored to their property and civil rights.

But Franklin arrogantly and bitterly opposed this with all the resources of his ingenious and fertile diplomacy, and England yielded and left the Loyalists to the tender mercies, or, as it proved, the gauntlet of their implacable foes. In these negotiations one knows not at which most to marvel—the boldness and skill of the American Commissioner, or the subserviency and ignorance of the English. They were very unequally matched—Franklin, a man of remarkable parts and great public spirit, Mr. Oswald, an ordinary merchant en-

*Congress on June 3rd 1776—passed a resolution to raise an army of 2 000 to3 000 for the Canada expedition. Washington advised Congress to engage the Indians on their side in his letter of April 10th, 1776. Doctor Andrews History of the American War vol-II- pp 301 2 and the Lodlaws History of the War of Independence p 126.

Lord Mahon in his history vol VIII pp 420 1 gives the letter of the Massachusetts Legislature to the Indian Missionary and gives as his authority the letter of Lafayette to Washington June the 12th 1779 and also Life of President Reed etc, vol II p 18.

The Americans have never had the self respect to erase from the foreheast of their Constitution the misleading charge against England—embodied in the Declaration of Independence—of 'endeavoring to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers the merciless savage

gaged in the American trade, and knowing nothing of the matter in hand except as it affected his private interests. The one was a palpable tool in the hands of the other. Franklin's plea that Congress had no power in granting amnesty to the Loyalists because it had no power over the action of the Colonial Legislatures, was manifestly a mere pretence.

If true, how could Congress agree as it did, under the treaty, that those Legislatures should make no more confiscations and conscriptions, and, if the plea had been good, Congress had ample resources at hand for compensating the Loyalists in that vast territory comprising the present States of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan, and the States west of them to the Rockies, a domain ceded to Congress by England in the treaty, and in which not one of the thirteen Colonies held any separate rights. Besides, there was no necessity, as Mr. Oswald urged in defence of his surrender, that England should continue the active prosecution of the war, if she insisted upon Congress acknowledging the rights of the Loyalists. She was mistress of the seas; she had only to continue to hold the American forts on the Atlantic—New York, Charleston, Long Island—until Congress granted what England was in all honor bound to claim. And it made all the difference whether the rights of the Loyalists were secured to them under treaty from the American Government or whether they were to come before an English Board of Commissioners *in forma pauperis* asking for help out of the pockets of English ratepayers, a thing which some who suffered most did not bring themselves to do. There were some 30,000 Loyalists who settled in what is now Canada, leaving out those who went to England, the West Indies and elsewhere, while only between 3000 and 4000 ever sent in their claims for compensation.

When the treaty was signed, England hastened to make all the amends possible by most generous treatment of her faithful subjects beyond seas, who had suffered the loss of all things in her cause. But do what she might, it was then impossible to prevent the untold sufferings and hardships the Loyalists had still to pass through in that noblest epic migration of modern times, their settlement of Canada. "Why did you come here," was asked of a distinguished Loyalist of New Brunswick, "when you were certain to endure all the sufferings and absolute want of food and shelter you have narrated?" "Why did we come here?" replied he, with emotions that could not keep

back the tears, "For our Loyalty" That was the clay, baptized in their sufferings, which the hands of the coming years were to mould into Canada. It was with no light heart the Loyalists set their faces northward, that once more their feet might find English soil Canada, as reported to them was a land of intense cold, wilderness and swamp, full of venomous reptiles, prowled by savage beasts and still more by the dreaded Indians.

The hardships, exposures and privations endured by the Loyalists in making their way from their confiscated homes to Canada were longer and more severe than any Everett has been able to tell us of the New England Pilgrim Fathers, and the persecutions which sent these Fathers of New England voyaging to Plymouth Rock was but a morning shower when compared to the mobbings and imprisonments, confiscations and death, that fell in savage fury upon the faithful of Old England in the days of the American Revolution, and drove the remnant that was left into the wilderness of Canada. The Pilgrim Fathers could keep harvest home festival of a week's continuance, at the end of the first year from their landing But the Loyalists were in most instances forced to seek a home in Canada, without food or shelter, and at a season too late for any clearing of the forest and seed sowing, and the supply of food and other necessaries the English Government was endeavoring to send them, by some mismanagement, were frozen up in the River St Lawrence

While the New England Fathers were keeping harvest home, the Loyalists of Canada were passing through all the rigors of famine In some instances the cattle that were browsed upon felled trees in the forest were from time to time bled, that the blood might be had for food so fierce and close was the struggle for life

On the Bay of Quinte and in the Niagara District ladies brought up in luxury and comfort might be seen in the early spring woods gathering in their aprons and baskets, the swelling buds of the basswood for food for themselves and their children, and, later on, plucking the rye and barley heads as soon as the kernel began to form No wonder that even to them brave hearts the swallows sang in those days

"Hard times in Canada

The early Loyalist life that came to the Canadian forest is full of romantic interest, tragic and epic

In it our poets may find more than a Miles Standish or an

Evangeline to enrich at once our literature and history. Such a theme some Canadian Wordsworth might find in the story of Robert Land, a Loyalist, whose home was in one of the loveliest vales of the Delaware, and whose knowledge of the country and known ability had enabled him to perform valuable services for the King's army, and placed him in the way of being intrusted with important missions.

While engaged upon one of these, and having upon his person valuable despatches, he was discovered by the enemy and fired upon and wounded. But, by heroic exertion and fertility of resource, he hid himself away from the foe in a dense undergrowth of bushes. The rebels, finding traces of his wound, which bled profusely, reported him slain. But he finally made good his escape and delivered his despatches. When at length he was able to visit his home, to his horror he found it in ashes, and, believing his family massacred, he finally escaped to Canada, and came first to Drummondville at Niagara Falls, and afterwards acquired a farm of 300 acres, in what is now East Hamilton. Here he built a log cabin with one window, having a wolf skin for glass, and became for several years its solitary occupant. Returning from the field and forest one day, to his great surprise, he found a wearied and travel worn woman had crossed his threshold, accompanied by two grown up young men. His wife and two sons had come to him. His home by the Delaware had been fired by the rebels, but his wife had escaped with her children, and hearing the report that her husband had been slain, broken hearted and in despair she fled with her family to New Brunswick. But, ill at ease there, clinging to the fond hope that her husband was still alive, her widowed heart sent her, a Canadian Evangeline, with a happier fate, searching through the Loyalist settlements to Niagara Falls. Here she learned that a man named Robert Land had, at one time, dwelt in the neighborhood, and now lived a *solitary* under the shadow of the mountain beyond Stony Creek. Thither she at once set out, and, accompanied by her two sons, walked the whole distance some fifty miles, through the then forest, to restore to the arms of her husband the long lost wife of his youth, to gild that lonesome cabin, between the mountain and the shore, with the glad halo of the joy and happiness of the united family.

Upon their settlement in Canada the Loyalists took an important and dominant part in shaping the history of the country. They included the cleverest and the most able of all classes; discharged

soldiers, lawyers, clergymen, merchants, farmers and mechanics, and all were in indigent circumstances, but willing to build their fortunes afresh and develop those of the country by honest toil.

They renewed at once, in the Canadian Colonies, their old endeavors after constitutional rights for Englishmen beyond seas; and this time there was no American Independence party to surprise and checkmate them. The Loyalists who settled in Nova Scotia asked for a larger representation of the people in the Colonial Government and then for a division of the Province; and both requests were finally granted. Those who settled in Old Canada objected to the Quebec Act of 1773, and obtained the Constitutional Act of 1791, and the creation of Upper Canada into a separate Province, more in accord with English institutions. This constitution of representative Government obtained for us by the Loyalists of the Maritime Provinces and of Old Canada, with enlarged application, after the manner of English constitutional history, is the basis of the British North American Act of the Canadian Dominion. The Dominion is the splendid monument of the Loyalists' constitutional victory won in the Greater Britain. The country steadily prospered from its settlement up to 1812. The government was satisfied; the Colonial parliaments held short sessions, devoted to making provision for the building of roads, the establishment of schools, the making, in short, such necessary improvements as the public need required; and when this was done the Loyalist members of Parliament gave very little time or heed to what occupies so largely the party politic of to-day. They gave their time and energies to the enlargement of their farms and mills, and of this action of theirs we, to-day, reap large advantage. They kept themselves from that besetting temptation of English colonists, the running heavily into debt, handicapping their future with the necessity of an exorbitant public revenue. No civilized country was less burdened with taxes than was Canada West during that period of its history. £3,500 met its annual expenditure.

During the closing years of the last century and the first of the present, France, now with her anarchy and now with her despotism, threatened the overthrow of civilization with all its rights and liberties, and England stood between her and victory. In 1812 the United States strengthened the hand of the French despot by declaring war against England, and Canada became at once involved in the struggle. The spirit of the Loyalists shone out again in all its

ancient splendor, they gave the strongest example in this century of the attachment of a people to their Mother Country, and of their determination at whatever sacrifice, and against whatever disparity, to maintain their connection with her. The Loyalists were the larger part of the population, and gave to the public spirit of the country its tone and sentiment. That sentiment found fitting expression in the address of the House of Assembly to the people of Upper Canada, made in response to the noble appeal of General Brock. Its tone may be seen in the following extracts:

"That the Government of the United States, while professing to be the friend of man and the supporter of his liberties, should, bribed by the tyrant of France, light the torch of war against England, the last pillar of true liberty and last refuge of oppressed humanity, is a madness altogether incomprehensible * * * Our enemies in this war are they who once drove us from our homes and possessions, to this province. Their lands are manured with the blood of our friends and kinsmen. They drove our wives and children into the woods, or threw them into dungeons. Remember, when you go forth to combat that you fight not for yourselves alone, but for the parent State contending for the oppressed of the nations."

There were Canadian boys of ten years in Brock's army which captured Detroit, and they volunteered out of families like the Ryersons. The Loyalists formed the greater part of the English forces, while their wives and daughters ennobled Canada with the heroism and daring of her Secords.

"A race
Of manly hero heart
In all high ventures."

The Canadian Loyalists were ready at every crisis in their history to imperil life and fortune, personal and national, that they might secure for themselves and their children their home in the United Empire under her constitution. Their history gives abundant proof that England has the power to make us all, everywhere in her world wide home, Abdiels of her cause—that she can take us Canadians, Australasians, or whatever we may be, and make us all one in our common fealty.

The Loyalist devotion of Canadian life for the United Empire, as shown in the American Revolution, the epic migration of Canada, and the war of 1812, gives its eloquent answer to the question—

Will not Imperial Federation prove a broken reed to lean upon for purposes of statesmanship in critical moments, when the more immediate and local interests and patriotisms may have such perilous tendency to become the *demons* of all centrifugal organization and life in the constitution and cosmos of the Empire?

Though holding the geographical position Canada does to the American Republic, one with her to a large extent in race and speech, no part of the Greater Britain can ever have its loyalty to the Empire put to a severer test than is ours, and yet no colony is more loyal. Canada, in any "dark forest" of popular despair or passion, tempted by any annexation "Stanley's handkerchief," however brilliantly dyed in any "Commercial Union," bartering her Loyalist inheritance of a United Empire with all its possibilities of material greatness, its coming "days of King Solomon" within measurable distance—an Empire the crowning growth of time and nature, and that great impersonal artist, the English constitution—an Empire dowered by the ages with poetry and beauty, all that can charm the imagination and win the loving loyalty of the better feeling and higher intelligence of mankind, and hallowed in Canadian eyes by our Loyalist past—Canada parting with all this for American machine politics would be the most dismal performance ever enacted by man. Whatever surprises the future may have in store, it certainly cannot give us this. Canada at her birth was consecrated by her Loyalist martyrs and confessors a Nazarite of their cause. As the Silurian and Devonian rocks of England re-appear across the Atlantic, in Canada so the Loyalists made Canada in all that creates a people's heart one with England. They gave to Canada her English nationality to be our Canadian sentiment and instinct, made up of memory and hope, to be our national spirit, which swells every Canadian's heart—makes what else would be common earth, or the Indian's land, his Fatherland of loyal English life sacred and dear, sending up to him brave messages from her loyal past, and bright prophesies of her future—a future ever revealing the lofty secret of our parentage and destiny—a future that, issuing forth from our Loyalists' heights, and broadening our Canadian Dominion like our St. Lawrence, shall merge into the world-wide Imperial responsibilities, powers and glories of the United Empire, enthroned amid her encircling seas and sceptered with the never setting sun.

HISTORICAL SOCIETIES

A paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society, November 18, 1891

BY MRS S. A. CURZON

When your president through Mr Fearman, conveyed to me your kind invitation to read a paper before you, the honor came to me with all the force of novelty I did not hope that anything I could say would be of sufficient value to arrest the attention of your honorable society, seeing that I am but a dabbler as it were in historic records, nor did I think that you had sufficiently understood that I was one of a sex that had never been recognized as in its right place when found upon a platform, even the very modest platform of the essayist So that at first I felt compelled to decline your courteous invitation lest I might offend some whom I would be sorry to displease, or place my sex at a disadvantage to the eyes of others whose good word we shall always desire to deserve

There was, however, two considerations which presented themselves as a set off to the first objections, and by right of authority naturally overruled them and imposed a due respect for themselves upon me These were, that for twenty years I have been upholding the doctrine of the equal rights of woman as a human being, and again that your society had tacitly admitted, if it had not ever intentionally encouraged the doctrine, by throwing open your roll of membership to my sex from the first Under these circumstances the aspect of matters changed You had considered the question of sex, and in full knowledge of what you were doing had honored me by your invitation, and I had no option but to accept the honor In the name of my sex I thank you to-night, rejoicing that a subject so full of rich and valuable material as that which this society has undertaken for its object has been placed in the hands of both sexes Together, men and women built up this noble country by whose name we call ourselves; together they must preserve and develop it, and together they will stand or fall by it.

It is a matter of history that three times, one of the thirteen

Colonies—I think it was Rhode Island—was settled by men only, and that three times the settlement ignominously failed And why? Because a man alone cannot make a home, and without homes there can be no country. Home is the incentive, the anchor, the object of nation building, and hard, rough and discouraging though the pioneer's task be, woman has never shrunk from her share in it

Fitting indeed, then it is, that women should be members of societies like this, and that in their hands as well as in those of men shall be placed the holy task of rescuing from oblivion the deeds of our forefathers, whether they be deeds of peace or war For, I ask you, who suffers the more, the husband and father, or the wife and mother, when the red hand of conflict lifts its fiery torch on high? And who contributes the most to the public welfare in the "piping times of peace," the man who develops the resources of nature or the woman who puts them to their proper uses?

Many of you present here to-night have personal recollections which will reply with vivacity and feeling to questions like these. But I must proceed more directly to my subject—"The value to the National Life of the Historical Society"

In considering a special subject, therefore, on which to speak, it occured to me that the old but ever new sentiment of patriotism would serve our purpose best, and, as you know, one of the great lights of literature has lately, according to a custom of his, been decrying the sentiment, at least for Canadians, it may be well to look at this his last public utterance

In the Toronto *Empire* of November 10, Professor Goldwin Smith is reported to have said to the Young Liberal Club, whose members he was addressing, that he "agreed with the movement to erect a monument to the heroes of Lundy's Lane, but desired that it should be a monument of reconciliation rather than to perpetuate the enmities which had existed between the two nations taking part in that event" Mr Smith concluded his address by stating that "annexation was the inevitable destiny of Canada"

Certainly, if Canada's people consisted of Goldwin Smiths, annexation to the United States would be inevitable, it might however, even in that case be impossible for no astute and patriotic Government would be anxious to admit into the national life a people that did not believe in itself, thus confessing that it knew not

even the very first element of progress As Canada has not yet arrived at such an emasculated condition, we may safely leave Professor Goldwin Smith's opinion to work out its own destiny

It is, however, the same bloodless, timid condition of mind that would carry Canada into annexation that dictates Mr Smith's objection to national monuments He would have them international, like the statue of 'Liberty Enlightening the World,' at New York harbor—for which, however, no American would admit that any other proper site could be found than one furnished by American soil

A statue of Jupiter or Venus would serve Professor Goldwin Smith's idea of the character that ought to mark our national monuments, just as well as a statue of Brant or Brock, nay, much better, since these heroes of our past have left traces upon our history which can never be dissociated from them According to such a view, never ought a memorial to the patriotic and loyal Tecumseh to arise in our valley of the Thames, nor another to De Salaberry on the field of Chateauguay Laura Secord ought still to be unnoticed and unknown in Drummondville Cemetery, and our monument to the men who fell at Ridgeway ought no longer to remain to affront the sensibilities of any stray Fenian sympathizer who may find his way into the Queen's Park at Toronto

But the ground on which Professor Goldwin Smith bases his approval of his nondescript monuments, requires our attention, and is found on examination to be wholly untenable He speaks of "perpetuating the enmities that had existed between the two nations taking part in the event"

Here Mr Smith joins Canada and England as *one*, to which we do not object, as Canada *is* part and parcel of England But what does he mean by "the enmities which had existed between the two nations"? If he goes back to the period of the thirteen colonies—there were then no enmities—the nation was as one, and the revolution sprung out of a disagreement which, irritated and inflamed by the interference of meddlesome interlopers, became at the last a bitter quarrel, out of which indeed enmities sprang But those enmities were limited entirely to the two sections of the disagreeing colonists: England had no part in them, as her forbearance, generosity and self sacrifice plainly show, study subsequent events which way we will Thus, therefore, it only remains to charge enmity on

the United Empire Loyalists who, with bitter feelings in their hearts, born of the persecutions, losses and evictions that had been inflicted on them by their fellow colonists, had sadly forsaken the land of their birth or adoption and had retired to the shelter of the flag they loved, though it waved over a virgin forest; where they whose hands had already built up a country, its governments, judiciary, commerce, universities, churches and homes in the land they had left, should have to begin again at the very A B C of life, take again the axe, the plough and the spinning wheel and once more lay the foundations of a new England, a new Britain, to be the boast, the pride of all time to come.

Enmity! yes, no doubt there was enmity in many a Loyalist breast as he contemplated the losses he had endured, as he looked at his wife driven to the roughest toil, at his children ill-clad and untaught. But, did it make the Loyalist a guerilla, a bandit? No; he was content to toil, to strive, to suffer, to hope. All he asked was to be let alone. All he expected was to be allowed to work out his future unmolested. Not his the hand that took the sword, not his the foot that invaded another's territory. The war of 1812 was no collision of angry neighbors burning to be at each other's throats. It was an assault of the weak by the strong. It was a deliberate invasion of peaceful territory by an inimical government. It was an expression of enmity to England by an attack upon her defenceless offspring.

God defend the right; British pluck and bull dog tenacity won the day; Canada was saved. But she dyed her soil with her own blood. She gave her sons and her daughters as a sacrifice for her freedom. She fought for every foot of ground she holds. And when the invaders were driven ignominiously back to their own territory she set her house once more in order and turned again to her task of providing for her children and opening out a future for them.

But, we are not to remember all this lest our neighbors be offended, lest our memorials of that heroic time remind them unpleasantly of their sins. Do we think they will respect us any the more for our subserviency?

Why, they themselves are erecting monuments to their heroes of 1812, and are we going to be offended? Why should they not if it pleases them? They often gave us "foemen worthy of our steel," and we gave one of them to day a quiet and not unhonored

resting place upon the field where his country was worsted—Capt. Abram Hull, United States infantry, who was killed at the Battle of Lundy's Lane, and lies buried near to where he fell. His countrymen marked his grave by a low headstone, and the Lundy's Lane Historical Society keeps the grave in order, and where we hope yet to place a monument commemorative of our victory in our own defence.

During the last summer a friend sent me a little newspaper called the *Creston Commonwealth*, for July 31, 1891, published in Creston, Iowa, and in it I find under the heading, "Some Historic Spots,' an account of a local movement for the erection of national monuments at various points. The article opens thus: "The national movements to mark by appropriate monuments points of historical interest have suggested to the citizens of North western Ohio and North-eastern Indiana the preservation of the sites of the battle fields and forts along the Maumee River rendered conspicuous in the early history of the North West Territory by the memorable campaign of General Wayne against the Indians, and the subsequent campaigns of the war of 1812."

Wayne's career is so sketched as to show the points about to be commemorated, all uncertain or unpleasant memories of broken treaties, a few whippings, etc., being conveniently dropped. The cost of sites, monuments, etc., is liberally named. That of the Battle of Fallen Timbers, where Wayne scattered a few Indians, is cited at about $5,000, and others at similar rates.

"The two other points determined upon for commemoration,' the article goes on to say, "Fort Meigs and the Put in Bay burial ground, belong to the period of the war of 1812, when the Maumee Valley became again the scene of military operations."

The writer of the article has a pretty sketchy style, and combines Fort Meigs, the battle of the Thames and Tecumseh with General Harrison in a most captivating way. The British arms and Colonel Proctor have no place within his horizon. 'The victory,' he airily remarks, "was with General Harrison, and Tecumseh was killed during the war."

At Fort Meigs fifty five acres of land, embracing the fort and the burial ground, are to be purchased for $100 per acre. One large monument is to be erected at Fort Meigs, at a cost of $10 000, three others at $5,000, each to mark the burial places, make up a total of $25,000 at one spot.

At Putin Bay, the scene of poor Barclay's disaster, the burial ground upon the island where Perry is said to have buried his dead, a granite shaft, at a cost of $2,500, is to be erected to mark the graves "the site being already enclosed and in the possession of the corporation in trust for the public," having been given under a conveyance, by Mr J D Rivera, which assured the spot against obliteration.

"The Maumee Valley Monumental Association" with headquarters at Toledo, Ohio, and with Rutherford B Hayes as President, has "introduced a Bill into the United States Senate by Senator Sherman, calling for an appropriation sufficient to preserve these old landmarks of the early history of the country, as indicated above The total cost would be $60,000"

I have quoted the above account, as constituting an all-sufficient answer to Professor Goldwin Smith If Canadians want an incentive to keep the memory of their own history green beyond that warm love of country that distinguishes every patriot heart, they may find it in the action and example of the very people we are to be so careful lest we offend by the erection of monuments to our victories Victories over them, to be sure, but that we cannot help!

Why, what a country would Canada be if she followed the lead of Professor Goldwin Smith! Loyalty dead, patriotism smothered she would be a spectacle to the world

But, that loyalty is not dead, nor patriotism smothered, witness this society If the past were nothing to us, we should not be here Nor could we cast our eyes on every side only to have them rest on other societies, all bent on the same generous end as ourselves! Our hearts are strengthened, our hands cheered, when we know that every Province in this wide Dominion boasts an historical society that is gathering and has gathered from our past, records of enduring value, and has laid them up in our archives for further service as guides, beacons, and land marks,—records which are the food of loyalty and the drink of patriotism

What a land would Canada be with no historic points to which we might direct the eyes of our children! Where would be the source of our honor? With what face should we look in the faces of other nations?

Is there a spot on this wide earth where patriotism does not find a home? No island in the warm Pacific but gives its quota to

patriots—men ignorant, rude, of strange habits, if you will—but they will fight for the land they love like the heroes of Lacedæmon—or shall we say,—of Queenston. Not an icy peninsula within the Arctic or Antarctic circles but will furnish a patriot, if it furnishes an inhabitant.

Patriotism is the soul of national life, and we are not to be told by any philosopher whose liberality is so exalted that he recognizes no nation as distinct from another, that we are not and never can be a nation. *We are a nation.* Of that nation that is at the head of the power, the civilization, the piety of the world. England is Canada, and Canada is England, and our youth may not forget that Canada will be whatever they like to make it.

Nor does there seem to me any means by which the high sentiment of patriotism may receive fuller exposition than these societies of ours, the Historical Societies of the Dominion of Canada. The last issue (Nov. 14) of our excellent periodical, the *Dominion Illustrated*, contains matter that is sufficiently demonstrative of the work that such societies can do, because it shows what has been done in one or two notable instances. The sketch of the Nova Scotia Historical Society, the president being Sir Adam Archibald, gives a list of papers of a most important character that have by its means been added to the historical literature of the country.

And another sketch in the same issue of one of whom we are all proud as a cultivated and patriotic young Canadian, the compiler of "Songs of the Great Dominion" and the author of "The Young Seigneur," Wilfred Duouw Lighthall, who I am sure you will be glad to hear was born in this your rising commercial city of Hamilton, gives another list of equally valuable papers contributed to the Society for Historical Studies of Montreal. I believe Mr. Lighthall is sponsor to that Society, which, however, was not the first of its kind in that literary centre. The Ormstown and Chateauguay Historical Society owes its inception very much to the same patriotic spirit. Nor will we overlook the Leeds and Grenville Historical Society in the eastern part of the Province, where a rich mine of historic memories has yet to be worked.

I need hardly cite to you the highly valuable lectures by Captain Ernest Cruikshank on the various battlefields of 1812 in the Niagara Peninsula, that were delivered before the Lundy's Lane Historical Society, and since published by them, together with some

other contributions made at various times to the anniversary occasions that that Society regularly celebrates The transactions of the York Pioneer and Historical Society have long been known to you, identified as they are with the names of Dr Scadding, D B Read, Q C, and others The Canadian Institute, the Toronto National Club, are further examples of much important national and historical work being called for and done, which would otherwise have remained unaccomplished.

I am sure that new as your society is, you have already received and put on record much historical information that you would not lightly give up, and your members will not willingly be outstripped in ardor of research, industry of collection, and careful preservation of the rich treasures of past times which lie so thickly around this historic district There is much of interest only waiting to be recorded I learned while at Grimsby for a day or two during the summer that the part of your beautiful mountain range that shadows that delightful little village was the site during the war of 1812 of a beacon signal between Niagara and York. What anticipations cluster about that bit of news How we long to have a record of the messages flashed between those two great points during the war

And I was told that Sir Allan MacNab and a number of Hamilton gentleman, members of a forgotten society, something like this, used to go to the mountain at Grimsby every 13th of October and commemorate the victory of Queenston Heights Can nothing be done to put on record those events?

Then again from that small place I procured the loan of a treasure, a document faded and yellow containing the names in their own handwriting of the first subscribers to the first English Church built there The first of those names is that of Abraham Nelles, a name of note with us even to day

Thus I beg to indicate a little to your younger members, whence history may be gathered Patriotism is the key that will unlock these treasures, and I am happy to stand to night among so many who already have taken that key to Canada's greatness into their hands

For the love of country is like the love of kindred, it is a word of honor, an incentive to duty, a tie of affection It urges us to live nobly, to work faithfully, to give our best, to serve gladly to forego luxury, to love simplicity, to be honest, independent and fearless

in short to be our best and do our best for the sake of the beloved And it carries its own reward

Thanking you, Mr President, and ladies and gentlemen, for the opportunity afforded me on this occasion, I beg also to be allowed to express my pleasure at being here to-night.

RECOLLECTIONS OF COL TALBOT AND HIS TIMES—SACRIFICE OF THE PUBLIC DOMAIN

By the Hon. Arch. McKellar

Thomas Talbot was born at the ancient Baronial Castle of Malahide, in the county of Dublin, Ireland, in the year 1771. In accordance with the custom of the time, among noblemen's sons in Great Britain, young Talbot was early provided with a commission in the 24th Regiment, and in 1786, 1787 and 1788, was with Arthur Wellesly—afterwards Lord Wellington—aide-de-camp to the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland. In 1790 young Talbot came to Quebec with his regiment, and in 1791 became attached to the suite of General John Graves Simcoe, the first Lieutenant-Governor of Upper Canada, and remained in that capacity four years, when he was called home as Major of the 5th Regiment then ordered to Flanders. While Col Talbot was Governor Simcoe's aide-de-camp and private secretary, he became acquainted with the fertile and picturesque belt of country along Lake Erie. After a few years' service in the army Col Talbot resigned, and for reasons unknown, other than what madam rumor reported, that it was a disappointment in a love affair, and his conduct would indicate that was the case, for he was a woman hater, and would have none in his house. Whatever were the reasons he decided to leave the comforts of civilization in the old world and plant a new civilization in Upper Canada, which he did, and in a manner which shows the reckless way in which the public domain was managed, or rather mismanaged in those days.

Governor Simcoe left Canada before Talbot's return. Col. Talbot, however, applied to the British Government for a grant of land, the nature of which can be best understood from ex-Governor Simcoe's letter, which is as follows:

"Somerset Street, Portman Square,

"11th February, 1803.

"My Lord,—Upon my arrival in Canada, to carry the constitution which had been granted to that colony into effect, Mr. Talbot

accompanied me as my private and confidential secretary into Upper Canada He remained in my family four years, when he was called home as Major of the 5th Regiment, then ordered to Flanders During that period he not only conducted many details and important duties incidental to the original establishment of a colony to my entire satisfaction, but was employed in the most confidential measures necessary to preserve that country in peace, without violating on the one hand the relations of amity with the United States, and on the other alienating the affections of the Indian nations, at that time in open war with them

"I consider these circumstances, my Lord, as authorizing me in general terms to recommend Mr. Talbot to your consideration and protection Mr Talbot's specific application which I beg leave to support to the utmost of my power, consists of two points the first is the grant of 5,000 acres of land as a field officer, actually and bona fide meaning to reside in the Province for the purpose of establishing himself therein The king's bounty having been extended to the field officers who had served during the American war, in grants to a similar extent, it was judged expedient by myself, Mr Chief Justice Osgoode, and other confidential officers of the Crown in that colony to extend the provisions to any field officer of character, who bona fide, should become a settler therein it being obvious that it was for his Majesty s interest that a loyal set of European gentlemen should as speedily as possible be obtained to take the lead in the several districts In consequence, my Lord, had Mr Talbot been totally unknown to me, except by his character, and the high rank he has borne in the king s service, I should have thought him a most eligible acquisition to the Province, and on this public ground, without hesitation, have granted him 5 000 acres on the same principles that had been laid down and acted upon This is the first part of Mr Talbot's request

"The second request is, that these 5,000 acres may be granted in the township of Yarmouth on Lake Erie and that the remainder of that township may be reserved for such a period as may appear advisable to government for the purpose of his settling it on the following specific plan namely That 200 acres shall be alloted to him for every family he shall establish thereon, 50 acres thereof to be granted to each family in perpetuity and the remaining 150 acres of each lot to become his property for the expense and trouble in collecting and locating them His plan is to introduce himself amongst a large body of Welch and Scotch families who arrived at New York in the summer of 1801, and who have temporarily fixed themselves in the interior of the state, many of whom are already disgusted with the dissolute principles of the people there, and feel a strong inclination to return under the Government of England, but do not possess the means of purchasing land or paying the fees demanded by the Province on grants

"It remains for me only to add that Mr. Talbot, having been very successful in the cultivation of Hemp, is induced to prefer the distant township of Yarmouth, as the soil is well adapted to the growth of that valuable commodity. It is his object to extend this cultivation through the whole township, and by precept and example to enforce principles of loyalty, obedience and industry amongst those with whom he will be surrounded."

I have the honor to be, etc,

To the Right Honorable
Lord Hobart

J. Graves Simcoe

The grants were made in accordance with the request, and such additions were afterwards made to them that they covered in all about 28 townships with 618,000 acres of land.

The township of Yarmouth in which Talbot wanted his 5,000 acres is on the shore of Lake Erie, in the County of Elgin, and on the south west end of it stands the beautiful city of St. Thomas, so named in honor of Col. Thomas Talbot. Yarmouth, however, which the Colonel had thought so well adapted to the growth of hemp, was already beyond his reach, the south part of it having been sold at a nominal price to Colonel Baby, and the remaining portion of the township was sold to the Canada Company, a wealthy English company, who purchased from the British government two million five hundred thousand acres of the choicest lands in Upper Canada at 3s 6d, or 70 cents per acre. For these same lands the hard working settler, who made his living by the sweat of his brow, paid from $5, $10, $12 and $15 per acre. By this improvident sale of our public domain, millions of money which should have been used to beautify and enrich our own country, were sent out of the country to fill to overflowing the coffers of the millionaires of the mother country.

Colonel Talbot having failed to obtain his 5,000 acres in Yarmouth, went westward to the township of Dunwich, which is on the shore of Lake Erie, and the second township south-west of Yarmouth. On the 21st May, 1803, he landed at the mouth of a winding creek, in the said township of Dunwich, where he located the 5,000 acres on both sides of the creek and called it Port Talbot, a name it retains to the present day. At this time the Long Point region, 60 miles east, contained the nearest white settlement, chiefly made up of U. E. Loyalists, who settled there in 1783, and from whom the chief supply of the necessaries of life were obtained for

the settlers for a number of years The progress of the settlement was slow, not more than twelve or fifteen families having settled in it during the first ten years, and these were in Dunwich The township of Aldborough, which adjoins Dunwich, is bounded on the south by Lake Erie, and is the most westerly township in the county of Elgin, and its first settlers were named Ward, Fleming and Gibb, who located in 1812 In 1815 another settlement was located In 1816 a number of Scotch families came from the States and became settlers

In 1817 my father, mother and myself, then 15 months old, and two other families, came from Scotland, and with a number of Scotch families from the States settled in Aldborough My father and the three men of his party selected their lands, and walked 17 miles through the woods on an Indian trail to Col Talbot's where they entered their names for 50 acres each, and for his trouble and expense in supplying them with pen and ink and a book in which to make the necessary entries, the Colonel received 600 acres The Colonel transacted business in a room in his log house, he was curt, and at times uncivil to applicants for land A stalwart Highlander named Duncan Patterson called upon him to enter his name for a 50 acre farm The Colonel said something that offended Patterson, who by way of punishment put his arms around the Colonel's waist, carried him out and laid him on his back on the lawn, where he left him, ever after this incident the Colonel transacted his business with applicants for land through an open window All the townships were withdrawn from settlement by Talbot except the townships of Aldborough and Dunwich, the most westerly in the County of Elgin In 1818 and 1819 both townships were being filled up by the most desirable class of emigrants from the British Isles, men and women of intelligence, courage, bone and sinew, fully prepared to encounter and overcome the trials and hardships of pioneer life In a few more years every lot in both townships would have been taken up by the same class of people, but alas, at the close of 1819 when less than one fourth of the lands in both townships was occupied, Col Talbot ceased to make grants, and instead of keeping 150 out of 200 acres for his trouble and expense, he kept the whole 200 acres without either trouble or expense And as a result the unsettled portions of both townships remained a wilderness until Talbot's death some forty years later Colonel

Airey, a British officer, who distinguished himself for skill, bravery and courage in his country's service was a nephew of Col Talbot, and was to have been Talbot's heir He came to Canada when a young man and spent some time at Port Talbot with his uncle, whose habits and surroundings he soon discovered were distasteful to him, and after a few months sojourn at Port Talbot he returned to Ireland I have been told that the separation from his aged uncle was not of the most friendly nature, which accounts for the disposition Talbot made of his vast estate which cost him nothing Instead of bequeathing his estate to Colonel Airey, his lawful heir, he bequeathed it to George McBeth, a son or grandson of one of the Highlanders that Lord Selkirk brought out to the Red River near Winnipeg in 1812 and who from boyhood was Col Talbot's valet Mr McBeth was for some years M P P for West Elgin He died when a comparatively young man, but left a highly respected family who are managing his estate with prudence and care In justice to Col Talbott, I beg to add that he was a member of the Provincial Executive Council from 1803 to 1840, when Responsible Government was established

CANADIAN HISTORY.—(CONTINUED)

BY THE HON. DONALD MACINNES

PART II

JACQUES CARTIER, after making three voyages from France, did not succeed in establishing any permanent settlement in Canada, and after his third and last voyage there is no further record of him in Canadian history. (1540) He was a bold and intrepid navigator and explorer. He made a name for himself earlier than Drake or Frobisher. It was nearly fifty years before the French again made any serious attempt to colonize the great valley of the St. Lawrence. For the purposes of commerce, however, the connection between France and Canada never ceased. The trade in furs was a most lucrative one.

During the reign of Henry IV (1598), about fifty years after Cartier's last voyage, the Marquis de la Roche, a nobleman of Brittany, received a commission from the king as Viceroy of Canada, Acadia and the adjoining territories, to colonize, and with sole right to carry on the trade in furs with the Indians within the bounds of the domain granted to him. He made but one voyage, and his expedition was a most disastrous failure. In 1600 another expedition was organized by Chauvin, a naval officer of Rouen, and Pontgrave, a sailor merchant of St. Malo. They obtained a monopoly of the fur trade from the king, with the condition to establish a colony of 500 persons. They failed in establishing a colony, and on a third voyage Chauvin was taken ill and died. In 1603, De Chastes, the Governor of Dieppe, succeeded to this enterprise, and Champlain now appears on the scene. He received an offer from De Chastes to take part in it.

It does not come within the scope of these papers to write the biography of the early explorers, but Champlain, who may rightly be termed the Father of French colonization in Canada, and who is otherwise exceptional from the nobility and probity of his character, merits a fuller record of his life and achievements. The best record

of him is in his own books, the books mark the man, and they bear on every page the palpable impress of truth. A manuscript was discovered within the last thirty years, it is contained in the Laval University edition of his works, and gives an account of an expedition of which he was Pilot General for explorations to what was then Spanish America, and extends over a period of twenty six months. Champlain kept a diary, which was circulated in manuscript form, and attracted the notice of Henry IV. The king allowed him a pension. This manuscript is the one contained in the Laval University edition. The first Canadian record of him is in 1603, and his name embraces the next thirty two years of Canadian history, years of quiet and repose, as compared with the next thirty years of struggle and discord which followed.

He was a true hero after the medieval chivalrous type. He always held to his purpose with undaunted tenacity; where Champlain was present there was no room for despair; his dauntless courage was matched by unwearied patience. He was less statesman than soldier,—he leant to the most direct and boldest policy. A soldier from his youth, in an age of unbridled license, his life had answered to his maxims. It is recorded of him that when a generation had passed, after his visit to the Hurons, their elders remembered with astonishment the continence of the great French war chief. I quote a few lines from a recent Canadian poem on Champlain:—

'He dwelt a winter among the guileful tribes
Of Huron joining in their distant wars
* * * * * *
'Sans peur et sans reproche. Thou blest of God,
Thy name still dwells unsullied never spot
Of greed or cowardice or lust or hate
Stained thy white scutcheon—worthy thou
To be a nation's founder, and may we
Be not unworthy of thee: may thy faith
In our Dominion's fortunes and thy truth
And love of duty guide us on our course
So shall our country flourish thine as ours
So long, no longer.'

Such was the manner of man whom De Chastes had enlisted in the enterprise. We shall see how he became the head and front of it, was left with a free hand to act as he pleased in Canada, and when the office of Vice Royalty was abolished was made Governor.

De Chastes had influence with the Court. He had rendered

signal service to King Henry IV at the desperate battle of "Arques," in which, with less than half the number, he defeated the Duke of Mayence. De Chastes, who was Governor of Dieppe, undertook, without making any conditions, to admit King Henry and his army in case of necessity, the service was never forgotten, even after De Chastes' death a sum of money was given to the children. Champlain sailed with the expedition in 1603, ascended the St. Lawrence as far as the Sault St. Louis (Lachine), when he was stopped by the rapids. He thus followed in the wake of Cartier. He returned to France. De Chastes, the patron of the enterprise in the meantime had died, and the association was broken up. He was determined to pursue the enterprise, went to Paris and laid a chart of the country which he had traversed before the king. He was graciously received, and De Monts, a Calvinist gentleman of great wealth, who was in favor with the Court, joined him, taking Chastes' place.

De Monts' patent included all the country between the 40th and 46th degree of latitude, that is the country between Philadelphia and Montreal, with supreme governing powers. De Monts set sail with a larger expedition than had ever yet gone to Canada (March 1604). After examining the coast of Acadia (Nova Scotia), the expedition landed at St. Croix and wintered there, in 1605 it was removed to Port Royal. The country to the south was explored as far as Cape Cod, but no French colony within the borders of what is now United States territory was founded until 1615. De Monts' object was to develop the resources of Nova Scotia, but Champlain's preference was for the St. Lawrence. There was an idea prevalent in the minds of navigators and explorers in that age that Asia could be reached by a short route across the American continent, and "La Chine" rapids were so named from a belief that beyond them was the way to China. They were right, the shortest way to China is across the American continent, but by land and not by water as they believed was possible. It was a problem which for centuries they labored to solve. We have very recently (July 1891) witnessed how China has been brought within twenty-one days of Europe across the North American continent *via* the Dominion of Canada.

With Champlain lies the honor of founding Quebec. On the 3rd of July, 1608, he fixed upon a promontory not far from the spot

where sixty-seven years before Cartier had erected a fort and passed a winter there. I quote again from Mr. Dawson's poems:—

> 'That wondrous strait where close the opposing hills
> To build the stately Portal of the West
> There at the foot of that tremendous rock
> Which towers above a basin sheltered round
> By mountains slowly stooping from their height
> In terraces of verdure to the deep
> And ever tranquil water. In that charmed spot
> Of solemn beauty was the cradle placed
> Of our Canadian Empire. Grand the site
> And great the founder. Mark his forehead calm.
> His serious eyes but prone to gleam with mirth.
> As fit to gaze on danger—resolute mouth.
> Adorned with grim moustache and courtly beard
> Showing a man as skilled and apt to tread
> The Gallant Bearnais court as the stout deck
> Slippery with foam and ice when northern storm
> Swoops on the treacherous gulf and through the dark
> Aloft demons hurtle through the air
> With hiss and shriek

In 1608 De Monts, on his appointment to the Governorship of Saintoge, abandoned the North American adventure. He committed everything to Champlain and advised him to seek some powerful patron. He found such in the Count de Soissons, who obtained the title of Lieutenant-General of New France, and then delegated the functions of his high office to Champlain. The Count dying shortly afterwards Champlain found a still more powerful patron in the Prince de Conde. Practically speaking Chaplain had a free hand to do as he pleased in North America.

To the South he explored and discovered Lake Champlain (so-called after himself) and Lake George, and in 1613 he undertook exploration to the North. He was greatly assisted by the Algonkins, whose friendship he had gained. Champlain in his intercourse with the native races, by his judicious and generous kindness, commanded their confidence and secured them as friendly allies. The feuds and enmities which existed between the various tribes, or more properly speaking nations, notably between the Algonkins and Iroquois or Five Nations, made it impossible at times to prevent conflicts from taking place. This expedition to the North was prompted chiefly by the report of one Vignau, who lived among the Indians, and had accompanied Champlain on his travels. Vignau represented that the Ottawa issued from a lake connected with the North Sea, and reported that on the shores of this sea he

had seen the wreck of an English vessel, and that the crew, eighty in number, had been killed by the natives. He set out upon the expedition, and after great hardships was compelled to return with the conviction that he had been deceived by Vignau. The journey, however, was not without its results, and was the prelude to a far more fruitful and important one in 1615. In that year he followed the course of the Ottawa, taking advantage of numerous small lakes and portages reached Lake Nippising from whence he followed the course of the French River to the Georgian Bay and entered Lake Huron, coasted it for several leagues, and turning about near its extremity struck into the interior, and found his way up to Lake and River St. Clair, near the site of the present city of Detroit, which was the furthest point of this exploration. The geographical results were important. He obtained the key to the far West, and after suffering great hardships and conflicts with the Indians, he was compelled to take part in the eternal feud between the Algonkins and Iroquois. He returned to Quebec in July of the following year, 1616. For ten years after this expedition he prosecuted his projects of Canadian exploration and colonization. He went every year to France laboring with zeal and fortitude for the interests of the colony. The difficulties of his task were increased by the apathy or open opposition of his countrymen. There was no overflow of population from France and towards the close of 1621 the European settlers of Canada were very few in number.

THE RULE OF THE ONE HUNDRED ASSOCIATES.

In 1627 all former charters given by the kings of France were cancelled chiefly through the advice of Cardinal Richelieu, and the fortunes of the French Empire in North America handed over to a company of a hundred associates, of which Champlain was the leading spirit. Among its members were not only Cardinal Richelieu and Champlain, but many noblemen and rich merchants were included. New France, according to the charter of Louis XIII, meant the basin of the St. Lawrence and of such other rivers as flowed into the sea. It also included Florida by virtue of Coligny's attempt to found a Huguenot colony there, 1564, and which as we have seen had been so ruthlessly destroyed by the Spaniards. The Association undertook definitely to send out 300 tradesmen first of all, and to find them with tools, food, and all the necessaries of life for three years

The French did not emigrate willingly,—they did not follow in the wake of explorers The Association was formed to inaugurate a guide to a national exodus The office of Vice Royalty, which had existed for 86 years, was abolished and Champlain was made Governor Misfortunes overtook New France at the very beginning In 1628 David Kirke, with an English squadron, captured the first ship laden with stores for the emigrants, and in 1629 the English took Quebec and held Canada until 1632, when by the Treaty of St Germain *en laye* Canada—that is the valley of the St Lawrence, Acadia and Cape Breton—were restored to France This was a time of domestic embarassment for England during the reign of Charles I and France profited by it The Commonwealth disposed of King Charles and set the Kings of England aside for a time In New France Champlain was reinstated with full power as Governor of Canada, and it looked as if he was a last destined to carry out his life long projects and build up a French Colonial Empire in North America, and he began to address himself immediately to the work before him In the following year he came to Quebec with stores and a number of settlers, but on Christmas day, 1635, he died The Colony could ill spare him, for about thirty years he labored hard and ceaselessly for its welfare, sacrificing fortune, repose and domestic peace to a cause embraced with enthusiasm and pursued with intrepid persistency With the life of the faithful soldier closes the opening period of New France, heroes of another stamp succeed, and it remains to tell the story of their lives, their faults, their follies and their virtues

I think it will be interesting to pause in the narrative of the early pioneers in the basin of the St Lawrence (then called Canada) and in Acadia (now Nova Scotia and New Brunswick) to contrast their position at Champlain's death with that of the English further south It may here be remarked that Quebec was founded under the guidance of Champlain about the time of the voyage of the May flower 1608 The French population consisted of several small settlements extending from Tadusac to Lachine the most important of which was Quebec and Three Rivers In Acadia, which included Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, there were only a few ports along the mouths of rivers This was the extent of New France in 1635, exactly one hundred years after Cartier's expedition, 1535, up the St Lawrence

The settlements of the English further south were Virginia, first commenced by Sir Walter Raleigh off his own bat as it were, and notwithstanding many failures his faith never wavered "I shall yet see it an English nation," were his prophetic words Massachusetts, settled by the Pilgrim Fathers, 1620, New Hampshire, 1623, Maine, 1625, Rhode, Island, settled from Massachusetts, Maryland, settled by Lord Baltimore, 1634 Connecticut, settled from Massachusetts, 1635, of the others New York was settled by the Dutch in 1609, and New Jersey and Delaware founded by the Dutch and Swedes in 1627 This group of plantations was inhabited by a race who did not subsist by the chase or trading with the Indians but by the labor of their hands in tilling the soil They had, however, the advantage in point of climate which was more temperate than that of the colder north On the other hand the settlements along the margin of the St Lawrence was like a camp where an army lay at rest ready for the march or the battle and where war and adventure, not labor and tillage, seemed the chief aims of life The owners of the soil were petty nobles for the most part soldiers, or the sons of soldiers, proud and ostentatious, thriftless and poor, fond of the chase, rightful heirs to French valor they had an eager love of wandering and adventure. No sharper contrast could be found than that between the French and English colonists The English colonist was strong in native vigor, grew yet more strong with conflict and with striving, patient and laborious and seeking for the solid comforts rather than the ornaments of life, no lover of war, yet if need were, fighting with a stubborn indomitable courage, then bending with stedfast energy to his farm or his merchandise

By the zeal of the priests and daring enterprise of soldiers and explorers, Canada spread forts and missions through all the western wilderness, feebly rooted in the soil she thrust out branches which overshadowed half America, a magnificent object to the eye, but one which the first whirlwind would prostrate in the dust The enterprises pursued by the early French pioneers may properly be likened to those of a great trading company such as the Hudson Bay Company, but unlike the French pioneers The Governor and Factors of that company did not attempt to convert the heathen or establish missions but devoted themselves to the work for which they were incorporated The trade in furs with the Indians gaining their con-

fidence and making allies of them through the probity, the fairness and the integrity of their dealings, and we have the evidence of the moral effects produced on the Indian in the peaceful contentment, law and order which prevail among them to this day in the enormous territory over which they had rule.

NATIVE RACES

The name "Indian" was given to the aborigines of North America by the early searchers after the kingdoms of the east by a northwest passage, believing that along the valley of the St Lawrence they were skirting the fringe of some Asiatic empire, and that the races whom they saw were those of the Indies, and the name has remained. The tribes with whom the European colonists were brought into contact include *first*, the Eskimo, always found near the coast; *second*, roving hunters and warriors from the shores of Hudson's Bay to the Gulf of Mexico, keeping the valley of the Mississippi as the western boundary, known as the Algonkins; *third* the Iroquois and Mobilian groups. The Eskimo are exclusively maritime and Arctic race and rarely found south of 65 north latitude. They are supposed to number about 18,500 all told.

The North American tribes, best known in Canadian history as the Algonkins, Hurons and Iroquois, there is hardly a page of early records or an incident of Jesuit trade or adventure but contains some reference to these natives. The history of Canada has been simply a narrative of continual warfare with these tribes, who guarded the gateway to the prairies. The Algonkins took the side of the French and the Iroquois that of the English speaking generally, but the real nature of the warfare underlying all partisanship was civilization against barbarism, European rule and law against the untutored regime of the wild nomads. Not till Pontiac's conspiracy, 1763, was crushed did the conflict cease. A lucid and interesting account of Pontiac's conspiracy will be found in Parkman's works.

The North American aborigines were never very numerous. According to Bancroft's history of the United States, two hundred years ago there were no more than 180,000 distributed over vast spaces of country reaching from the shores of Hudson Bay to the valley of the Mississippi. The Algonkins numbered about 90,000; it was an Algonkin that Cartier first met on the St Lawrence; it was an Algonkin Chief whom he unceremoniously took back with him to

France on his first voyage The Hnron or Wyandot tribes spoke a kindred language with the Iroquois and inhabited the peninsula between Lakes Huron, Erie and Ontario | their numbers were about 20,000 They were conquered in 1649 by the Iroquois who invaded them in the depths of winter, and by attacks and surprises scattered their clans, some finding refuge with the French near Quebec where their descendants still live at Lorette The Iroquois or Five Nations, viz., Mohawks, Oneidas, Onondagas, Cayugas and Senecas, stretched from Lake Ontario to the Ohio, Susquehanna and the Delaware We hear more of them now than any other native tribes in the conflicts between French and English When the Tuscaroras, a tribe of North Carolina, became merged with them they were known as the Six Nations, 1714. An eternal feud raged between the Iroquois and the Algonkins The Iroquois, according to Parkman, were foremost in eloquence and savage acts. They were the conquering tribes of North America. They owed their triumphs partly to their advanced organization and partly to their indomitable courage and to their geographical position in their own country which was within the present limits of the State of New York, from whence there is easy access to any other parts by means of the lakes and rivers Longfellow has described in Hiawatha the life, the ideas and romance of the race, their stern courage and occasional tenderness. They were cultivators of the soil, in 1696 Frontenac, the Governor of Canada, found miles of cultivated fields extending from their villages Notwithstanding their victories and renown it is estimated that Iroquois warriors never exceeded 4,000 The regime of the Hundred Associates continued for twenty five years after the death of Champlain; his immediate successor was M de Montenagny, (1637) He commanded the respect and confidence of the colonists, the Indians and the French court. He was esteemed a model for colonial Governors; the limit of time assigned to the office was three years, and in the midst of his usefulness he was recalled.

M de Aillebonst followed He had some knowledge of Canada, having been military commandant at Three Rivers He conceived the idea of forming an alliance with the English colonists of New England, but one of the conditions being a combination against the Iroquois or Five Nations it was not carried out This attempt to crush them aroused the wrath of the Iroquois and increased their enmity against the French. M de Lauson, M de Ar

genson and M de Avaugour succeeded as Governors M de Avaugour was the last appointed under the regime of the Hundred Associates As a trading and colonizing company, the Hundred Associates, in spite of good Governors and large concessions, was a failure At the suggestion of Bishop Laval, the King of France cancelled the charter of the company It had dwindled down to one half its original members, and the whole territory was brought under the direct rule of the Crown Before their reign had expired, 1660, the English colonists proposed to the Governor of French Canada, that the colonists of France and England should take no part in the quarrels of the mother countries but should live in amity, Protestants and Catholics, but it was then urged that it would be impossible to dissociate colonial from imperial policy, and yet such an arrangement was subsequently agreed to between the parent countries. A treaty of neutrality, in the event of war in Europe, was made between France and England in 1686, but it was destined that Canada was to become one of the battle fields of England and France Missionary enterprise and the conversion of the natives were the main features of the regime of the Hundred Associates Champlain availed himself of the services of the Franciscans, an order noted for their austere and simple habits, he regarded them as the most fitting missionaries to send as pioneers into a new country, as they were free from ambition, but afterwards the task was entrusted solely to the Jesuits as being better instruments

In 1640, Montreal, the site of which had already been indicated by Champlain in 1611, was founded, that there might be a rendezvous nearer than Quebec. In August of the year 1640 a general meeting of French settlers and Indians took place there, the new crusading spirit took full possession of the enthusiastic French people The niece of Cardinal Richelieu founded a hospital for the natives The French missionaries much as they might desire it, could not keep outside the intertribal strifes of the natives around them, but succeeding to Champlain's policy they continued to aid the Algonkin Hurons against their inveterate enemies the Iroquois, who retaliated by the most revengeful cruelties, there was no peace, and missionaries and colonists carried their lives in their hands The method of colonization and settlement pursued by the English to the south on the Atlantic coast were, as we have seen, in marked contrast with that pursued by

the French in Canada. The French were first in the field, but it was not until Champlain, who may be said to be the father of French colonization, appeared on the scene, that the colonization and settlement of French Canada may fairly be said to have commenced (1603). Quebec, as we have seen, was founded by Champlain about the time of the voyage of the Mayflower—a brief reference to that famous voyage and the causes which led to it may here be interesting. The history of our own time records the stupendous consequences which flowed from it.

In April, 1614, John Smith, a noted explorer and leader of colonists, when President of Virginia, had sailed on a voyage of discovery to the northern shores, examined the coast from Penobscot to Cape Cod and called it New England. The title was confirmed by Prince Charles. To this land the Pilgrims in the "Mayflower" and the "Speedwell" turned in 1620, leaving their native land as victims of religious persecution, they held no charter or concession and were simply adventurers. On the 9th November they cast anchor in the harbor of Cape Cod. Before landing, the following document and compact was drawn up affirming their loyalty to the King of England, covenanting together reverently to obey the laws which they might make for themselves.

"In the name of God, amen. We, whose names are under written, the loyal subjects of our dread King James, having undertaken for the glory of God and advancement of the Christian faith and honor of our King and Country a voyage to plant the first colony in the northern parts of Virginia, do by these presents solemnly and mutually in the presence of God and of one another, covenant ourselves together into a civic body politic for our better ordering and preservation and furtherance of the ends aforesaid, and by virtue hereof to enact, constitute and frame such just and equal laws, ordinances, acts, constitutions and officers from time to time as shall be thought most convenient for the good of the colony, unto which we promise all due submission and obedience."

This document was signed by forty-one men, representing one hundred and two souls comprising the whole colony. They landed at New Plymouth at a spot still marked by posterity. Here was the beginning of New England. The main idea of these colonists was to secure for themselves a place in the world where they could worship God in the way that seemed best to them. They were not rebellious or disloyal. They trusted to themselves for success and leaned neither upon privileges or chartered rights. They had gone

to Holland, where they heard there was toleration for all, and conducted themselves with piety and honesty while there But they desired to live under the British flag and believed they could secure that best by crossing the Atlantic The Council of Plymouth, two months after the Mayflower had sailed, obtained a charter from King James which gave them absolute power over all the territory between the 40th and 48th degrees of north latitude, extending from the Atlantic to the Pacific

New England was reinforced from time to time by fresh arrivals from the old country, who were driven out for political or religious opinions In May, 1638, the Privy Council interfered to stay a squadron of eight ships which were in the Thames preparing to sail for the New World, both Hampden and Cromwell were said to have been on board After the execution of King Charles and the establishing of the Protectorate, the colonies were left free to do as they pleased for nearly twenty years In 1614 the government of Massachusetts was established in its liberty and laws Harvard College had been founded in 1638, public education was provided for all classes In 1642 the colony of New Hampshire was incorporated with the earlier settlements on equal terms, in 1643 there was a union effected between Massachusetts, Connecticut, Plymouth and New Haven. Within the first fifteen years there came over to Puritan New England 21,000 persons, or 4,000 families Their descendants in 1834, about two hundred years afterwards, mustered about 4,000,000. The settlements from New Haven to Pemaquid were composed chiefly of agricultural communities planted along the sea As early at 1675 it was an easy task for Massachusetts, Plymouth and Connecticut, to raise a force of 1,000 troopers to deal with the Indians both to the north and south from Virginia on the one hand and Massachusetts on the other British colonists were growing and prosperous Along the coast from Maine to South Carolina a young nation was growing To their force of character and indomitable pluck, their fierce spirit of liberty, Edmund Burke, in his great speech on "Conciliation with America," gave ample testimony Adam Smith, in his estimate of the American character, lays stress on their inborn virtues, and native hardihood "In what way therefore has the policy of Europe contributed either to the first establishment or to the present grandeur of the colonies of America? In one way and in one way only it has contributed

much *magnum virum mater*, it bred and formed the men who were capable of achieving such great actions and of laying the foundation of so great an empire, and there is no quarter of the world of which the policy is capable of forming or has ever actually formed such men The colonies owe to the policy of Europe the education and the great views of their active and enterprising founders, and some of the greatest and most important of them so far as concern their internal government owe to it scarcely anything else" Such was Adam Smith's estimate of the New England colonists. Can we not claim this estimate to be equally applicable to the present generation of Canadian British men? Are they not capable of performing achievements equally great? It has been asserted by a writer who is an acknowledged master of the English language and who aims at moulding public opinion at the present time, that the existence of a Canadian British nationality on this continent alongside of the Republic to the south engenders a spirit of hostility on the part of that great country, that therefore it behooves the people of this Dominion to change their allegiance, if they allowed themselves to be influenced to such a course by a menace they would be exhibiting a spirit the reverse of Adam Smith's estimate of the New England colonists it might rightly be called a spirit of poltroonery, and the hostility, if such exists on the part of the people of the United States, would assuredly be changed to that of contempt better a spirit of jingoism, whatever that may mean as applied to Canadians, than a spirit of pusillanimity or treasonable teaching. Canadians have always shown and may be trusted to show a proper spirit of self reliance and manliness, and while duly respecting their neighbors maintain their own self respect

It may be asked why French colonization to the north lagged so much behind that of the English to the south? A glance at the internal condition of France at this period will tend, partly at least, to reveal the cause France, in the 17th century, was powerful and ambitious and aimed at keeping the supremacy amongst the nations of Europe, and at consolidating a transatlantic Empire but the internal religious wars and dissensions which prevailed between Roman Catholics and Protestants prevented the realization of its policy

Henry IV, a wise and pacific king, granted the Edict of Nantes, 1590, which ushered in the principle of religious toleration a great

boon to Catholics as well Protestants The King was assassinated by Ravillac, 1608, and religious wars broke out again and much blood shed on both sides until the Edict of Nantes was confirmed, 1628 The evils of this internecine warfare were enormous France became a nation divided against itself It was estimated that the religious wars cost the country a million of lives, and in treasure 150,000,000 livers besides causing the destruction of nine cities. four hundred villages, two thousand churches and two thousand monasteries, a serious hindrance to colonization was one of the consequences.

Cardinal Richelieu, during the reign of Louis XIII, and Colbert, in that of Louis XIV, were fired with the ambition to extend the industries and commerce of France and to create a transatlantic empire, but the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685, was one of the chief causes of the ruin of their commercial and colonial policy This relapse into religious intolerance rallied against them not only England but the powers of Europe, and William III became not only a champion of English nationality but of the territorial freedom of Europe, which appeared to be menaced. In'het defence of Protestantism England could count as we shall see later on, upon the co-operation and assistance of the New England colonists An other result of the revocation of the Edict of Nantes was to drive skilled Huguenot artisans and mechanics into other countries, many sought an asylum in England and Holland, etc In England a persecution for faith and principles did not make aliens of English exiles. The Pilgrim Fathers were always loyal to the crown and staunch supporters of the national cause in America The tremendous struggle which was closed for a time, and only for a time as we shall see, by the Treaty of Utrecht, was a fight between England and France for commercial and colonial supremacy

A brief review of English history at the period under review is necessary to a proper understanding and appreciation of that struggle and of the different wars which were waged between the two countries in all parts of the world during the 17th and 18th centuries, and which ended in the expansion and triumph of England—commencing with the revolution, 1688, and ending with the battle of Waterloo England waged seven great wars, the shortest of which was seven years and the longest about twelve Out of 126 years, 64, more than half, were spent in war

The great English navy first took definite shape in the wars of the Commonwealth, and the English army was founded on the mutiny bill, and dates from the reign of William III. England had of course been at war before this period, but at the commencement of it her debt was less than one million, but at the end of this period (1817), it was 840 *millions*. If we pass these wars in review, the first was the European war in which England was involved by the revolution of 1688, it lasted eight years, until the Treaty of Ryswick, 1697, there was then the war of Marlborough's great victories, called the Spanish succession, it lasted 11 years, 1702, till the Treaty of Utrecht, 1713. A truce of twenty-six years followed. The next war lasted nine years, 1739 to 1748, when the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle was made. Then comes the seven years' war, and the notable and interesting incident in it for us was the battle of the heights of Abraham, the death of Wolfe and the conquest of Canada. That victory was one of a long *series*, which to contemporaries seemed fabulous, so that the English nation came out of the struggle intoxicated with glory, and England stood upon a pinacle of greatness which she had never reached before. This is the fourth war and is in striking contrast to the *fifth*, the American war, which from the first outbreak of hostilities to the peace of Paris, lasted eight years, 1775 to 1783. This war, the American part of it, had been as inglorious not to say ignominious as the previous war had been splendid and triumphant, but its latter part became a great naval war in which England stood at bay against all the world, and through Rodney's victories ended creditably. The sixth was the war with revolutionary France, lasting nine years, 1793, till the Treaty of Amiens, 1802, and the seventh the Napoleonic wars, the war with France under the empire of Napoleon which continued for twelve years, 1803, and ended with the peace of 1815, and abdication of Napoleon. Then followed the battle of Waterloo, when he fled to the sea coast, surrendered himself to a British naval commander, and he who had lorded it over the nations expired six years afterwards a captive on a rock of the Atlantic.

On examination it will be found that all these wars or nearly all of them may be traced mainly to this struggle for commercial and colonial supremacy, although the ground of quarrel may seem quite accidental, hostilities may break out in the low countries or in the heart of Germany, but the war is waged everywhere and anywhere,

at Madras, or at the mouth of the St. Lawrence, or on the banks of the Ohio. Macaulay says, in speaking of Frederick's invasion of Silesia, "In order that he might rob a neighbor whom he had promised to defend, black men fought on the coast of Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America."

A truce of twenty-seven years followed the peace of Utrecht, which was but the natural effect of the exhaustion of Europe. When this truce was over, all the wars which followed may be regarded as constituting one war with occasional pauses, at any rate the three wars between 1740 and 1783; these three wars make one grand and decisive struggle between England and France. Nominally the first of these three wars was ended by the treaty of Aix la Chapelle, 1748, nominally there followed eight years of peace between England and France, but in reality it was not so at all, whatever virtue that treaty may have had towards settling the quarrels of other European powers concerned in the war, it scarcely interrupted for a moment the conflict in America between England and France, for the question of the boundaries of the English and French settlements in Acadia and Canada was disputed with as much bitterness after the treaty as before it, and not in words only but by arms just the same as if a war was going on. This was equally true of another frontier along which the English and French met each other, namely, in India, and some of the most memorable encounters which have ever taken place between English and French in the course of their long rivalry took place in these eight years when nominally England and France were at peace. We learn how the French built Fort Duquesne on the Ohio, how the English colony of Virginia sent a body of 400 men under command of General Washington, then a young man, to attack it, how he was surrounded and forced to capitulate, and also of the defeat and death of General Braddock, and the struggle between Dupleix and Clive in India, and the deeds which led to the founding of England's Indian empire. All these were parts of a desperate struggle between France and England for supremacy. The most of them took place after the treaty of Aix la Chapelle, 1748, and before the commencement of the second war in 1758.

This great conflict lasted from 1744 to the peace of Paris, 1763, for a period of twenty years, it ended in the most disastrous defeat

that has ever, in modern times, been suffered by France, except in 1870, but fifteen years later England and France were again at war by land and by sea for five years. It was not for a moment dissembled that France now, in the hour of England's distress, avenged herself for what she had suffered from England. This was her revenge for the loss of Canada, mainly to create the United States, in the words which on a latter occasion became so celebrated, 'she called a new world into existence to redress the old'.

During the American war France lost all her possessions in India, and as the result of that war England lost all her American possessions except Canada. The French were first in the field in India as they had been first in America. The great Colbert in 1664 had formed a French India Company, their principal settlements were at Pondicherry, on the coast of Coromandel. The Portuguese, 1580 to 1595, made rapid conquests more than three quarters of a century before; they possessed the Moluccas, the coast of Ceylon, the Isles of Smuda, and the trade of China and Japan, and were all powerful on the coast of India. The Dutch, 1595, had also formed a company, their first settlements were in Java, Banda, Amboya, and Poleirn. The English appeared in India a few years after the Dutch. These three powers, Portugal, France, and Holland, were far more powerful at this period (1600) than the English. Sir Edwin Arnold, in an able and most interesting article recently published in the North American Review, which will reward perusal, has given an amusing account of the first beginnings of the English settlements in India. He says "In point of fact our Indian empire was forced upon us by the irresistible logic of events. It began in the utmost simplicity with a merchant's charter and with a doctor's prescription. Some London traders got a monopoly of buying and selling goods at the mouth of the Ganges as well as at Bombay and Surat, and were doing a quiet wholesale and retail business, when one of their doctors cured the great Mogul Ferozeshah of a boil on his back, and the princess, his daughter of a fever. For a fee he received the land where Calcutta now stands and sold it cheap to the Company, who erected a factory there called Fort William. After this the merchants became princes in spite of their earnest effort to remain brokers'.

A stupendous and fierce struggle, continuing for about a century, ensued until it ended by England's gaining the golden prize, the

sovereignty of India, from the aspirants who had disputed it, from the French, the Portuguese, the Dutch, the Mogul, the Mahratta, the Madras Islamites, and the Punjaub Sikhs—'thus fell to that band of respectable merchants who started an empire with a physician's prescription and established a commerce of one hundred million sterling with an original order to their agent at Calcutta for a dozen pounds of the best tay you can get"

And as between France and England this struggle was world wide, in the east and in the west, in America and in India, in the end victory declared itself for England We thus see the relevancy of Macaulay's saying that in consequence of European disputes, black men fought in Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America The loss by England of her American colonies, now the United States, was at the time doubtless felt to be most grevous, but is it not in the interests of succeeding generations, in the interest of human progress and civilization? Is it not better for England herself that another great English speaking nation, composed of men of her own race, should have grown up and flourished in a manner to command the wonder and admiration of the world? Is it not a blessing to India to be brought under the benign rule of the Empress of India? Is not England vastly benefited, if in no other way, by the duty imposed upon her by the noble task of governing and doing the right by these hundreds of millions? And is not the decree of Providence visible in the mighty events which I have thus briefly related?

We shall now resume the story of the French pioneers in Canada, and perhaps this dip into English history may help to increase its interest for all of us In 1665 the Hundred Associates abandoned their charter to the King, and Canada became a part of the royal domain, an integral part of France About the same time the history of Acadia (Nova Scotia) became intermingled with that of Canada We have already seen that De Monts and Champlain in their second expedition from France landed at St Croix and wintered there from whence they afterwards moved to Port Royal (the Annapolis of to day) De Monts' preference was for Acadia, but Champlain elected to explore and colonize the great basin of the St Lawrence, then designated as Canada. While Champlain was engaged in opening up and developing the basin of St Lawrence and the country inland and founding Quebec, De Monts and his successors

were developing Nova Scotia and the adjacent main land, but they were not successful in carrying out any practical scheme of settlement, some Indians were converted and the fur trade pursued, but without much energy or success. Rivals at home who had the king's ear caused the recall of De Monts, and he was deprived of his office and charter.

In 1621, during the reign of James I, Englishmen succeeded to French attempts. Sir William Alexander, a Scottish knight, favorably known at court, obtained from the king a charter granting him the Peninsula of Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and the Gaspe Peninsula. Four years after this charter was granted Charles I succeeded to James I, created an order of knights called "Knights Baronets of Nova Scotia" to the number of 150, each of them to receive a large grant of land on condition of bringing out emigrants and settling the country. The experiment was interrupted by European complication—under the Treaty of St Germain en Laye, 1632 Canada, Nova Scotia and Cape Breton were ceded back to France. Much disappointment was created on the part of English. Under Sir David Kirke they had practically expelled the French from Nova Scotia, conquered Port Royal, and even destroyed the trading station of Tadousac and held Quebec. The French held possession for twenty two years, 1632 1654, undisturbed. England was then in the throes of civil war and her distinct settlements were entirely neglected. In 1654, Oliver Cromwell held the reins of government, under him England's foreign and colonial policy were administered with a firm hand. The Puritans of New England recognizing their danger from raids by the French in Acadia, backed as they were by the power of the French nation, protested against the surrender of Acadia, and urged the Protector to retake it. The Protector with his usual energy determined to retake the country and it was retaken accordingly, and the English flag was hoisted on Port Royal. Sir Thomas Temple was appointed Governor and ruled the settlement for thirteen years, 1654 1667.

In 1667 Nova Scotia again changed hands under the Treaty of Breda; a long truce between France and England followed but the French and English settlers from this date until the Treaty of Utrecht, 1713, and after the Treaty as we shall see, did not live together in amity, there were constant feuds and disputes about the

fisheries, the fur trade, as well as intrigues with the Indians and continual petty strifes—at one time the colonists formally waged war with each other. A night raid in midwinter by French and Indians on the New England colonies made them rise as one man; two expeditions, one by sea against Port Royal and Quebec; the attack on Port Royal succeeded, that on Quebec and Montreal failed. A desultory warfare followed which was carried on by both sides in a barbarous manner, and the most ghastly cruelties inflicted. Villebois, the French Governor of Port Royal, left his post as being too exposed, and intrenched himself in a forest at the mouth of the St John River. He kept a large pack of bloodhounds with which he hunted down his enemies, and with him lived a pirate, Baptiste by name, who plundered all who came in his way.

The English were destined to win the day in North America, and they won it here in the island and peninsulas first of all. Subercase, the brave French commander, was compelled to surrender Port Royal, after a gallant resistance, in September, 1710, when the French flag was hauled down; one of the greatest and most important bulwarks of French power was destroyed, and in honor of Queen Anne its name was changed to Annapolis. Shortly after the Treaty of Utrecht the French built Louisburg in Cape Breton, which was still left to them, and made it the centre of their power; many of the French colonists from Newfoundland and Nova Scotia removed thither. It occupied a commanding position with regard to the Gulf of St Lawrence, and was for many years a menace to the British colonists.

One of the most notable exploits of New England colonists was the capture of Louisburg in 1745. Colonel Pepperall took command of 4000 volunteers, and early in the spring reached Canso. Here he was joined by Comodore Warren and several British men of war. After an interval of three weeks the combined forces approached Louisburg. The landing was difficult, the Massachusetts men had to struggle through the surf to a precarious beach, the French disputing every inch of ground. The defenders had a great superiority in artillery. The garrison consisted of 600 Regulars and 1,000 Breton militia. The attacking colonists exhibited great daring and courage, though as a body they knew little of discipline. The "Vigilant," a French ship of 64 guns, laden with supplies, was decoyed into the harbor and captured by the English fleet after some

hours fighting, the hearts of the besieged failed them, and on the 17th June the city, fort and batteries, constituting the strongest fortress in North America, capitulated to the New England levies, consisting chiefly of mechanics farmers and fishermen The French soldiers were sent home on condition that they would not bear arms against Great Britain for twelve months The news of the fall of Louisburg, the Dunkirk of America, was received with the greatest joy in Boston and London, 1745 In 1746 the French determined to revenge the fall of Louisburg D'Anville sailed from Rochelle with the greatest fleet that had ever sailed for the New World, but its fate was like that of the Spanish Armada D'Anville reached Chebucto harbor (now Halifax) with a miserable remnant of his fleet, and in a frenzy fell upon his sword

A body of French soldiers under Ramezay was sent from Quebec to co operate with D'Anville's squadron—they distinguished themselves by a murderous and treacherous attack upon a body of New England colonists under Colonel North French and Indians advancing quickly over the snow burst unexpectedly on the Massachusetts men, who were quartered at Grand Pre, and killed eighty of them in their sleep. In 1748, Cape Breton, by the terms of the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle, was restored to the French in exchange for Madras.

Attention has already been directed to the world wide contest between France and England—we see here an exchange of territories taking place between them according to the fortunes of war in regions so far apart as Cape Breton and Madras, and that not only in America but in Asia also, France and England in that age advanced side by side, one region having been laid open by the discoveries of Vasco de Gama and the other by those of Columbus and Cabot, followed by Cartier and Champlain As a consequence of this exchange Cape Breton for Madras, England was impelled to consolidate her power in Acadia by two means, one of colonization, and the other of expatriation It was perceived that the possession of Louisburg, which the French at once made very formidable in strength and power, would constitute a source of great danger and anxiety to the English settlements, and it was determined as a precautionary measure to found another place equally strong by means of immigration and Chebabucto (now Halifax) was selected

In 1749 a British fleet lay at anchor where what remained of D'Anville's shattered vessels sought refuge three years before, it had on board more than 2 500 emigrants, who had been tempted with offers of free land grants, a year's provisions farming implements and other tools In addition to Halifax the town of Dartmouth was founded the following year, 1763; no fewer than 2,000 Germans came out and settled at Lunenburg Expatriation, the other measure, was made necessary and forced upon the English government by the policy which may rightly be termed a policy of deceit and untruth, pursued by the French towards the French Acadians who had become English subjects under the Treaty of Utrecht At this time their number was about 15,000 They were credulous and easily influenced, and under malign influences had been prevented from making the oath of allegiance required of them as subjects of the English crown, and their loyalty was questionable, although when left to themselves they were peaceable and law abiding It must be borne in mind that the struggle between the French and English was of a desperate character, and that as has already been observed, notwithstanding the Treaty of Aix la Chapelle, when peace was declared between the countries, forts were captured and recaptured many times over Frontier disputes respecting the fur trade were continued, and boundary difficulties, whether in the peninsula of Nova Scotia or in the valley of the Ohio, were never really settled, and it was felt that the English and French could not live together as neighbors under the same government

Expatriation has been made pathetic by Longfellow's poem of "Evangeline," which is founded on poetical imagination rather than on the facts of history. It is an episode in the history of Acadia on which it is interesting to dwell.

But the true facts of history are as follows, chiefly gathered from Parkman's works Acadia, the peninsula of Nova Scotia, with the addition of the present province of New Brunswick and some adjacent country, was conquered by General Nicholson in 1710, and transferred by France to England three years later under the Treaty of Utrecht By that treaty it was expressely provided that such of the French inhabitants as were willing to remain were to be subject to Great Britain, and to enjoy the free exercise of their religion according to the usages of the Church of Rome as far as the laws of Great Britain allow the same, but that any who choose might remove

with their effects if they did so within a year Very few availed themselves of the right, and after the end of the year those who remained were to take the oath of allegiance They would doubtless have soon complied if left to them, but the French authorities of Cape Breton did their utmost to prevent them, and employed agents to keep them hostile to England ; of these the most efficient were the French priests, who, in spite of the treaty persuaded their flocks that they were still subjects of King Louis

It was not till seventeen years after the treaty that the Acadians could be brought to take the oath without some qualification which made it useless The English authorities seemed to have shown throughout unusual patience and forbearance ; at length, about 1730, nearly all the inhabitants signed by crosses, as few of them could write, an oath recognizing George II as sovereign of Acadia This restored comparative quiet till the war of 1745, when some of them remained neutral while some took up arms against England The Fortress of Louisburg taken by the English (New England colonists) during the war, had been restored by treaty * The French at once prepared to make it a military and naval station more formidable than ever , upon this the British ministry resolved to establish another station as a counterpoise. The harbor of Chedabucto, on the south coast of Acadia, was chosen as the site for it. Thither in June 1749 came a fleet of transports with emigrants, composed of mechanics, tradesmen, farmers, laborers also sailors, soldiers and subaltern officers thrown out of employment by the peace Edward Cornwallis, uncle of Lord Cornwallis of the revolutionary war, was made Governor and Commander-in-chief Wolfe called him a man of approved courage and fidelity Before summer was over the streets were laid out, and the building lots of each settler assigned to him – before winter closed the whole were under shelter Succeeding years brought more emigrants, till 1752 the population was four thousand. Thus was founded the city of Halifax of our day The French, who never reconciled themselves to the loss of Acadia, were resolved by diplomacy or force to win it back The Acadians were therefore kept in a state of disaffection towards the English , it was not that they had been ill used by the English, the reverse was the case Constant efforts were made to stimulate Acadian emigration to French territory—Cape Breton and

* The Society is now in possession of copies of this treaty

Prince Edward Islands—and thus strengthen the French frontiers. Some 2,000 are reported to have left by the end of 1751.

The English governor, Cornwallis, appears to have been a man of good judgment and temper. His attitude towards the Acadians remained patient and conciliatory. It is interesting to read what he said to a deputation of them asking a general permission to leave the Province. "My friends," he said, "I am not ignorant of the fact that every means has been used to alienate the hearts of the French subjects of his Britannic Majesty. Great advantages have been promised to you elsewhere, and you have been made to imagine that your religion is in danger. Threats even have been resorted to in order to induce you to remove to French territory. The savages are made use of to molest you; they are to cut the throats of all who remain in their native country attached to their own interests and faithful to the government. You know that certain officers and missionaries who came from Canada last autumn have been the cause of all our trouble during the winter. Their conduct has been terrible without honor or conscience, their aim is to embroil you with the government, I will not believe they are authorized to do so by the Court of France, that being contrary to good faith and the friendship established between the two crowns. When you declared your desire to submit yourselves to another government our determination was to hinder nobody from following what he imagined to be his interest. We know that a forced service is worth nothing, and that a subject compelled to be so against his will is not far from being an enemy. We confess, however, that your determination to go gives us pain. We are aware of your industry and temperance and that you are not addicted to vice or debauchery. This province is your country; you and your fathers have cultivated it, naturally you ought yourselves to enjoy the fruits of your labors, such was the design of the king and master. You know that we have followed his orders, you know that we have done everything to secure to you not only the occupation of your lands but the ownership of them forever. We have given you also every possible assurance of the free public exercise of the Roman Catholic religion, but I declare to you frankly that according to our laws nobody can possess lands or houses in the province who shall refuse to take the oath of allegiance to the king when required to do so. You know very well there are evil disposed and mischievous persons among

you who corrupt others Your inexperience, your ignorance of the affairs of government, and your habit of following the counsels of those who have not your interests at heart, make it an easy matter to seduce you In your petition you ask for a general leave to quit the province, the only manner in which you can do so is to follow the regulations already established and provide yourselves with our passports, and we declare that nothing shall prevent us from giving such passports to all who ask for them the moment peace and tranquility are established" He declares as his reason for not giving them at once, "that in crossing the frontier you will have to pass the French detachment and savages assembled there, and that they compel all inhabitants who go there to take up arms against the English"

The continued disaffection of the Acadians and their stubborn refusal to take the oath of allegiance required of them at last caused their removal from Acadia. It was resolved to distribute them among the various English colonies along the Atlantic coast, New England, Virginia, etc, and to hire vessels to carry out that purpose

Our New England humanitarianism, melting into sentimentality at a tale of woe, has been unjust to its own Whatever judgment may be passed on the cruel measure of wholesale exportation, it was not put in execution till every resource of patience and persuasion has been tried in vain The agents of the French Court civil, military and ecclesiastical, had made some sort of force a necessity We have seen by what vile practices they produced on Acadia a state of things intolerable and impossible of continuance They conjured up the tempest and when it burst on the heads of the unhappy people they gave no help, the government of Louis XV began by making the Acadians its tools and ended with making them its victims At Grand Pre 418 unarmed Acadians were summoned to church to hear an official order—Winslow the New England commander stood in the centre and said

"You are convened together to manifest to you His Majesty's final resolution to the French inhabitants of this Province Your lands and tenements, cattle of all kinds and live stock of all sorts are forfeited to the Crown, and you yourselves are to be removed from this Province I am, through His Majesty's goodness, directed to allow you liberty to carry off your money and household goods as many as you can without incommoding the vessels you go

rn" The men were then made prisoners and the stern order of ex patriation carried out, 7000 in all being sent on board ship to be taken southward and scattered among the New England colonies from Hampshire to Georgia, where under different influences and snrroundings some of their descendants live and flourish It may not be generally known or remembered that Louis XIV, without any other provocation or pretence than the ambition of conquest, gave orders that the whole population of the colony of New York numbering about 18 000, should be seized, despoiled of their property, placed on board his ships and dispersed among the other British colonies in such a way that they could not reunite. Want of power alone prevented the execution of the order.

PATERNAL GOVERNMENT

In 1665, as has already been observed, the Company of One Hundred Associates abandoned their charter rights and privileges to the king, Louis XIV, and Canada became henceforth a Crown colony The government was formed mainly on the model of a French province In France the government of provinces had long been held by great nobles the power of these nobles in a former age, the age of feudalism, was co equal with that of the Crown, and at times controlled it They formed an aristocratic republic, and the king was one of their number whom they chose to be their chief, but in the course of many succeeding reigns the power of the king became greater and that of the nobles declined The triumph of royalty culminated in Louis XIV The feudal nobles were still governors of provinces, but their power ceased to be dangerous, it was no longer co-equal with that of the Crown, titles, honors and ceremonials, they still had in abundance, but they were deprived of real power Another official, the Royal Intendant, was associated with them; he was the king's agent, of modest birth, springing from the legal class, learned in the law and trained to administration, and in the name of the king holding the reins of government It was by such means that the centralization of the monarchy enforced itself throughout the kingdom and penetrating beneath the crust of old usages and privileges, supplanted without seeming to supplant them The Governor looked down with the pride of rank on the busy man in black with a troop of officials at his beck, controlled finance, the courts, public works, and all the administrative business of the province.

It may here be of interest to make some reference to Canadian feudalism, known as the seigniorial tenure which was an offshoot of the feudalism of France. The seigniorial tenure continued to exist down to our own times and was finally abolished in 1854, the seigniors receiving compensation from the government of the Dominion. It was Richelieu who first planted feudalism in Canada. As the feudal tenure prevailed in old France it was natural it should prevail in the new. Canadian feudalism was meant to serve a double end—to produce a faint and harmless reflection of French aristocracy, and simply and practically to supply agencies for distributing land among the settlers. The seigniors were denied any voice whatever in the directing of government. The seignior usually received his land gratuitously from the Crown. In a few cases he made grants to other seigniors inferior in the feudal scale, and they in turn to the habitants or cultivators of the soil. Sometimes the habitant held directly from the Crown. The seignior held by the tenure of faith and homage, the habitant by the inferior tenure—*en censaire*—one condition was imposed upon him which may be said to form the distinctive feature of Canadian feudalism, that of clearing his land within a limited time on pain of forfeiting it. The object was an excellent one of preventing the lands of the colony from laying waste, and he was forbidden to sell any part of it which he had not cleared. He must grant it without price on condition of a small perpetual rent. This brings us to the cultivator of the soil, the censitaire, the broad base of the feudal pyramid.

The tenure *en censaire* by which the censitaire (habitant) held of the seignior consisted in the allegation to make annual payments in money or produce, or both. These payments known as *cens et rente*, were strangely diverse in amount and kind, but in the early period of the colony were ludicrously small. The rents were commonly paid on St. Martin's Day when there was a general muster of tenants at the seigniorial mansion, when the consumption of tobacco was prodigious with a corresponding retail of neighboring gossip. The seignior had judicial powers, which however were carefully curbed and controlled. His jurisdiction when exercised at all extended in most cases to trivial ones. So long as the censitaire brought in on St. Martin's Day his yearly capons and handful of coppet his title against the seignior was perfect, and farms have thus passed from father to son for a period of 200 years.

The question of these seigniories or the seigniorial tenure, as they were properly called, furnished a topic for public discussion and controversy for many years in the history of Canada down to our own day, until it was finally settled in 1854 by an agreement for compensation between the seigniors and the government as already stated.

The organization appointed for the government of Canada in its main points resembled that of a French province. It consisted of a Governor General, Intendant, and a Supreme Council or Court, who were absolute masters of Canada under the pleasure of the King—legislative, judicial, and executive power all centered in them. In 1675 the number of councillors was increased to seven, and again in 1703 to twelve. The councillors were rarely changed and they usually held office for life. It was a post of honor mainly, the salaries were very small and coupled with a prohibition to receive fees. The Governor General was a military noble, the Intendant, as in France, was usually drawn from the bar, the legal profession. The Governor General was superior in rank, he commanded the troops and conducted relations with foreign colonies and Indian tribes, unlike a Provincial Governor in France, he had great and substantial powers. The Intendant was required to make a report to the King on the Governor General's proceedings and all that took place. The relations of the Governor and the Intendant to each other were so critical and perfect harmony so rare, that they might almost be described as natural enemies. There were as a matter of course Judicial Courts, with their judges and other officers for the administration of justice.

This brief summary will tend to convey a general idea of the organization adopted for the government of Canada from the date of its being made a Crown colony, under Louis XIV, down to the conquest in September, 1759.

DELEGATES REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS

Of the Celebrations held to Commemorate the Centennial of Upper Canada, at Niagara Falls, July 16th, 1892

RESOLUTION of the Wentworth Historical Society, relative to the Centennial Celebration

Resolved, That the Wentworth Historical Society hereby endorses the patriotic sentiment that has prompted the celebration of the 100th anniversary of the first Parliament of Upper Canada, the establishment of which, by the wisdom of our Mother Country is, in the judgment of this Association, the primary source whence we are this day in the full enjoyment of a constitution and laws conferring liberty and protection to the subject, unsurpassed by any nation or country in the world

Carried 17th Sept, 1892 GEO H MILLS, *President*

Taking action on the foregoing resolution, and desiring to place on record its quota of contemporary and corroborative testimony of historic current events, the delegates, sent as your representatives to take part in the various centennial and annual commemorative ceremonies which have taken place during the past summer, beg leave to return the following report

Niagara-on the-Lake may be well called the Alma Mater of all historic associations connected with the early establishment of the Province of Ontario Traditions of the past cluster round the old town, St Mark's and St Andrew's churches, old records and burial places, and seem to breathe even from the rocky sides of the rapid river, which here mingles with our own beautiful lake On this historic spot (1784) the United Empire Loyalists planted our Canadian constitution and sowed the seeds of a patriotism which has sprung up and developed into a nationality which stretches from the Atlantic to the Pacific, and claims as its heritage of loyalty the greater half of the continent of North America.

By Constitutional Act July 16th, 1792, Upper Canada, now the Province of Ontario, was formed into a separate Province, and granted from the Mother Country certain powers of self government Col J Graves Simcoe was appointed first Governor of the new Pro-

vince, established in the old town of Niagara his headquarters, and there met his first Parliament on the 17th Sept., 1792. The writs were issued in Kingston, the session lasting four weeks. The Upper House or Legislative Council consisted of seven members, and a Lower House or Legislative Assembly consisting of sixteen members. Niagara-on-the-Lake can date historic memories farther back than one century of time. Nearly two centuries ago Champlain discovered Lake Ontario, but the marked hostility of the Iroquois, the most powerful confederation of native tribes, in its opposition to French exploration, rendered navigation on Lake Ontario very dangerous, and not until 1675 do we read of the bold and intrepid Robert Cavelier de La Salle, Seignior of the Seigniory of Cataraque, in his enthusiastic search after fame and fortune, constructing and launching from Fort Frontenac, now Kingston, the first decked and rigged vessels which floated on Lake Ontario. To extend French power another fort had to be constructed to shut off if possible the attempts of the New England colonists from western trade possessions. In 1678, in the month of November, La Salle, Tonti, and the celebrated Father Hennipen, started from Fort Frontenac in full sail for Niagara, or the head of the lake. Here they were met by a large number of Indians hastily gathered together to witness the marvellous white winged visitant approaching the shore with all the calm and dignity of a relentless fate!—the French upon their part, as profoundly astonished at the majestic spectacle of a river a mile in width, precipitating itself from a height of 160 feet into a fathomless abyss!

La Salle immediately set himself to constructing the fort despite the indignant protests of the Iroquois, and in midwinter began to build "Le Griffon" on a dock yard which he had constructed at Cayuga Creek, a short distance above the Falls. This was the first vessel constructed on Lake Erie, and called "Le Griffon," as a compliment to Count Frontenac, who carried two Griffins on his coat of arms. "Le Griffon" was at last launched early in the month of August, 1679 amid volleys of artillery—the chaunting of the Te Deum by the rejoicing Frenchmen, mingling with the symphonies of the rushing rapids and reverberating roar of the Falls, while the mist, jewelled by nature's crowns of rainbow, rose from the milky "chaudron" as incense on high.

During the reign of terror instituted by Dennonville, which lasted until the beginning of the eighteenth century, Dennonville, in

spite of the remonstrances of Governor Dongan, of New York, built at Niagara a stone fort capable of garrisoning from 400 to 500 men, thus making Canada mistress of the lakes, but during the war of "Retaliation" carried on between Indian and French and French and English, which culminated in the terrible massacres of Lachine and Schenectady, the French garrison of Fort Niagara was cut to pieces, and the fort razed to the ground by the infuriated Senecas in 1687. In 1721 a block house, to which, in 1726, bastions were added, was built and last of all, in 1749 a stone fort erected, garrisoned and maintained by the French in pursuance of the Home Government's determination to check the New England colonists in their efforts to secure the peltry trade of the North and North West, and to confine English colonization to the Atlantic sea board. Thus passed the century of French possession of the Niagara peninsula, followed by forty years tenure of England. In 1796, by Jay's treaty, Fort Niagara passed to the United States. During the war of 1812-13 our forces regained the coveted heritage, which they only held for the space of one year, the treaty of Ghent restoring Fort Niagara to the United States *

The severance of the New England colonies from the Mother Land by the Declaration of Independence, gave back to Britain a new nation—but a nation sown in the bitter yet sacred tears of the exile.

You will ask wherein lies the connection between the early discoveries, migrations and struggles of the seventeenth century and Canada of 1892? Strange as it may seem the descendants of the contending French and British hereditary and rival powers on land and sea of the seventeenth century, through the cosmopolitanism of their heredity and eclectic force of unprecedented environments, by following after, selecting from, and finally uniting of the Best, in each mother land, have evolved the true Canadian of the nineteenth century. It is no longer as French Canadian or British Canadian that we compete as a young nation in almost every avenue of development with the old emporiums of the world, but take rank by the more inclusive term—Canadian.

For a century and a half the fleur de lys of France floated

* Niagara on the Lake in 1812 when the United States sent armies to invade Canada was destroyed by fire by the Americans. Many valuable records of historical importance perished in the flames of the then prosperous town.

from primative Fort Niagara, and claimed homage from the native tribes of our own Province The "Common" at old Niagara served as a regular Indian encampment, upon which wigwams were set, the shores of the river being strewn with bark canoes, while councils were held, gifts distributed, and strings of wampum exchanged, the pipe of peace smoked and the "war dance" danced for the edification of the pale faces gathered to witness the scene The Duke of Kent witnessed such a scene when Brant, in full regalia as Chief of the Mohawks led off the dance in the presence of the father of our beloved Queen And all this a century and less than a century ago!

By Constitutional Act, 1791, Upper Canada was formed into a separate government

The Centennial celebration of this event took place on July 16th, 1892 The Niagara, Lundy's Lane, York Rangers and Wentworth Historical Societies, by members and delegates, all took part in this provincial demonstration At old Fort George Lieutenant-Governor Kirkpatrick read a synopsis of the first Proclamation of 1792 Prayers were read by the chaplain, Rev Canon Bull of Lundy's Lane Society, who, upon the occasion, used the Common Prayer Book (1774) which had belonged to Mohawk Chief Brant, whose Indian name was Tyendinega. The book was printed on one page in English, on the opposite in the Mohawk tongue, and had been prepared and translated by Brant himself, printed and illustrated in English Each Gospel lesson is illustrated by a quaint wood cut In some of these the Devil is to be seen fleeing before Christ These illustrations no doubt having been used as object lessons in teaching the Indians the truths of Christianity Most patriotic addresses were delivered by Sir Oliver Mowat, Premier, Dr Ferguson, Col Dennison Dr Tyendinega (Mohawk Chief and lineal descendant of Brant) and Sheriff McKellar, of Hamilton The delegates from the W H S were Sheriff McKellar, Alex Mc Kay, Esq., M. P., and Mrs J. Rose Holden.

Sunday, July 17th, on nearly all of the churches on the Niagara peninsula the national flags were raised on the steeples, and memorial services held suitable to the occasion

ANNIVERSARY OF THE BATTLE OF LUNDY'S LANE, 25TH JULY, 1814

Owing to the recent celebration of various Historical Societies at Niagara on the Lake, there was no general public demonstration

at Lundy's Lane as in former years. The anniversary this year (1892) of the famous battle which took place there seventy eight years ago, the event, however, was suitably commemorated on the immediate scene of the never to-be forgotten contest

The Lundy's Lane Historical Society, together with a number of delegates from sister organizations, assembled on the old battle-field to decorate the graves of the dead who fell on the memorable 25th of July, 1814. Rev Canon Bull, President of the L. L. H. S., addressed the assembly at length on the subject of the work of the Society during past years. The delegate from W. H. S., presented, in the name of the Society, wreaths to be laid on the graves of Lanra Secord and Capt. Hull, of the 9th Regulars, United States army, the latter bearing the inscription "Entente cordiale entre Canada et Etats Unis." Captain Hull was the son of General Hull, who surrendered to the British forces at Detroit early in the war of 1812-14. The graves and trenches wherein rest the remains of the fallen heroes were lavishly decorated with flowers.

Reference must be also made to the general celebrations, more particularly in the United States, of the 400th anniversary of the landing of Christopher Columbus on one of the West India Islands.

America had of course been known to the barbarous tribes of eastern Asia for thousands of years; but it is singular that it should have been visited by one of the most enterprising nations of Europe five centuries before the time of Columbus without awakening the attention of either statesmen or philosophers. Iceland was discovered in 860, and colonized by Norwegians in 874. About fifty, or according to other accounts, one hundred years later, the same people planted colonies in Greenland. Into the disputes respecting the situation of these colonies we have not room to enter. Sir Charles Giesecke, a good authority, states that their ruins exist near the southern part of the peninsula. It is obvious that the same adventurous spirit which enabled these northern mariners to discover the southern extremity of the country would not permit them to stop short without visiting what is now known to be the most habitable part of it, the western coast, and the fact has been established by an inscription in *runic* characters found on a stone four miles from Upernavik, at the 73rd parallel, intimating that "Erlong, son of Sigvat, and Ennde Oddsoen, had cleared that place and raised a hillock on Friday after Rogation day." The marking of the date is

indistinct, but it is supposed by Professor Rask, the translator, to be either 1135 or 1170, and the runic characters show at any rate that it was anterior to the Reformation, when this mode of writing was prohibited. Whoever looks at the map of Greenland and reflects on the fact that the Norwegians must have been ascending through Davis' Straits, as high as the latitude mentioned, annually, perhaps for two or three centuries, will admit that with half the spirit of enterprise which had carried them so far, the discovery of some portions of the west coast of those straits was almost unavoidable. Now the position and direction of this coast once known, it required no great effort to trace it southward to Labrador and Newfoundland. We mention these particulars because Mr. Murray, one of the few who grounded his disbelief chiefly on the hypothesis that the colonies and navigation of that people at the period alluded to were confined to the east coast of Greenland. In 1001 an Icelander sailing to Greenland, was driven away by tempest far to the southwest, where he saw a level country covered with wood. The wind abating, he turned his course homeward, and on his arrival gave such a flattering account of the country he had seen as induced Lief, the son of the founder of the Greenland colony, to undertake a voyage thither. Lief and Bjorn, who sailed together, first reached a rocky island, to which they gave the name of Hellwland; then a low country, thickly wooded, which they called Markland; and some days afterwards they found trees, loaded with fruits, on the banks of the river. They spent the winter in the country, and one of them, who was a German, having found wild vines growing, they called it Vineland. They had some intercourse and traded for furs with a people who came in leathern boats, and were called Skroelings, from their dwarfish size. A colony was planted, and remained for many years in the country, the situation of which is indicated by a fact casually mentioned, that the sun remained nine hours above the horizon at the shortest day. This indicates the 41st parallel of latitude, and the actual latitude of Rhode Island, the country which every collateral circumstance would lead us to fix as the seat of the colony is from 41° to 42°. The Skraelings were of course the Esquimaux. The vine appears to be the fox grape (Vitis Valpina), which grows wild in that part of America. Only a few unimportant particulars respecting the settlement are preserved, but it was probably abandoned or destroyed like the Greenland colony, of

which it was an offset The account, though meager, is distinct and consistent Its authenticity can scarcely be disputed, and it is almost equally obvious that the country it referred to under the name of Vinland is in the vicinity of Rhode Island A conclusion resting on such strong ground scarcely requires to be supported by the high authority of Humbolt and Malte-Brun That the colony disappeared, and that the discoveries were not prosecuted farther, are not circumstances which will shake the credit of the narrative in the minds of those who know the numerous reverses which befell the early colonies in New England and other parts of America, the hostilities of the Skraelings no doubt being the principal cause of the abandonment of the colony The Norsemen described Vinland as a rich country with a delightful climate Helluland, Markland, and Vinland, were no doubt regarded as countries either connected with, or similar to Greenland, the flattering descriptions of which, given by the first discoverers, were sadly belied by later experience * The interest excited by the obscure account of these countries was probably such as the announcement of a new island eastward of Spitsbergin would produce at the present day No reasonable doubt can exist however that the north eastern portion of America (considering Greenland a distinct country), was familiar to the Norwegians in the eleventh century

Christopher Columbus deserves to be remembered as a great man in that he *restored* the lost knowledge of the American continent to Europe, and from the enterprise shown in landing to seek the lost "Atlantes"

John Cabot discovered Newfoundland and coast of main land, 25th June, 1497

Columbus first saw America on 30th May, 1498

Respectfully submitted

MARY E HOLDEN,
ARCHIBALD MCKELLAR,
ALEXANDER MCKAY

*NOTE.—M Rafn a Dane who at one time was much engaged in researches respecting these early voyages announced that he had ascertained from original documents various facts previously unknown among others that America (first discovered in 965) was repeatedly visited by the Icelanders in the 11th, 12th and 13th centuries that the embouchure of the St Lawrence and in particular the Bay of Gaspe were their principal stations and that they penetrated along the coast as far as Carolina.

THE CRUSADE OF THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY

Historical Sketch prepared for the Wentworth Historical Society

BY MRS. JOHN ROSE HOLDEN

THE epoch of Canadian history immediately following the death of Champlain, dating from 1635 to 1666, when the charter of the Hundred Associates was abolished in Canada, tells of a continuous struggle for existence on the part of the French colonists The form of Christianity which had taken root among the wild inhabitants of the woods now seemed to wither and die The internecine wars of the savage aborigines forshadowed the annihilation of all that had tended towards civilization, and threatened to a return of the barbaric pall of superstition which had brooded originally over the continent of North America

The Iroquois or Five Nations not only had sworn to extirpate the Hurons, Algonkins and Montagnais Indians who lived on the north shore of the St Lawrence, but had also determined with unrelenting hatred to drive the new ally of these tribes (the French), from Canada, and to free the country from the foreigners' rule and sway.

The colonization of Canada by the Europeans at this time seemed futile We read now not so much of the influence of kingly power and patronage, leading too often to colossal frauds in monopoly For a time the riches and mimic pomp of vice regal authority, and the cupidity of the money maker, seemed to have flown from the country Commercial monopoly and even national glory having failed so disastrously in the undertaking—what motive power could prevail? An irresistible and sacred impulse, felt by many pious and devout men and women to be the direct influence and inspiration of the Holy Spirit of God, gave rise to the formation of a company called "Les Associes de Montreal, with the noble aim of extending the glory of God to the savage tribes of Canada The dark and terrible deeds of the aborigines recorded on this page of history, throw into startling splendor the daily lives of a consecrated band of men and women "Sprung of the Saint

and Chevalier,"—the forlorn hope of the Roman Catholic church—but a "hope' composed of those who with holy enthusiasm devoted their possessions, talents and lives in carrying Christs salvation and message of "good will towards men," to the most cruel and ferocious of savage tribes. A distinctive feature and powerful factor in what may be called the crusade of the seventeenth century, portrays to us the beneficence of woman's influence when embodied into living action. A class of women endowed with the true womanly personality which influences the higher natures of all with whom they were thrown into contact, whose finely organized and perfected womanhood did so much towards shaping with royal power the times they lived in—not by the clamorous assertion of 'Woman's Rights," but through the more potent and powerful benediction of their daily lives consecrated upon the altars of religion, loyalty and patriotism—missionary zeal supported by individual philantrophy supplied the necessary means, and crucifixion of self became the medium for undertaking and sustaining the chivalric crusade of the seventeenth century in North America.

The Jesuit martyrs, who devoted themselves to this cause, suffered such inhuman persecutions and martyrdom from the malignant Mohawk, that recital of the slow and fiendish tortures they endured with steadfast courage, sublime and glorious faith, yielding up their lives with rejoicing that they were thought worthy to wear the martyr's crown for Christ's sake, take us back to the cruel martyrdoms of Nero. This crusade was the power that saved Canada to France and the greater half of the continent of America to Christianity and civilization.

Canada is not the outcome of ambitious and despotic personalisms, or aggrandizing power, and, if true to the heredity and tradition of her Cosmos, in the evolution of the future, must rank high among the nations of the world.

The aims of the 'Associes de Montreal' are distinctly laid down in the charter of the company and cover a comprehensive field of aggressive Christian work. Christianizing the savages was not to lead to pauperizing them, but rather to educating and training the converts to habits of industry and independence. Schools were established for the manual training of Indian children, girls and boys—the adults were taught practical agriculture—an hospital was built for the sick infirm, aged and wounded. The company main-

tained clergy, who were specially educated as priests and teachers among the Indians. Translations of prayers and of portions of Scripture were made into the Indian tongue, and every effort was put forth to convert the savages to the truths of Christianity. The company stood pledged to observe the Common Law of Paris in civil matters, and in suits of justice to recognize the authority of the King's Court already established at Quebec. Trading in furs with the Indians was strictly prohibited, except what was absolutely needed for private use and comfort. Forty men chosen with great care, of good character, and thoroughly equipped with all necessaries for such an undertaking, were to be sent as an advance guard to settle in the country, two gunboats were to run between Quebec and Montreal to carry supplies and colonists to the new home in the lone wilderness, and fortified protection was to be given and provided to the settlers against the savage foe. For the first four or five years necessary supplies, ammunition, seed and cattle, were to be sent out from France, as time and labor would be necessary in clearing the land and building. All expenses were to be defrayed by the Associates, no assistance having been promised by the King or home government.

To act as leader and commander of such an expedition, the Associates were most fortunate in securing the services of Paul de Chomedy, Sieur de Maisonneuve. Taught from his earliest infancy that the fulfilment of his destiny in life lay in the performance of his duty to God, king and country, he at the early age of 13 entered the army. During the war in Holland he gave signal proof of his courage and bravery, and, amid all the social temptations which for so many years surrounded him, he retained and cherished the love of God in his heart; his highest ambition being that of serving God as a soldier in some distant land, where he would be free from the the worldly influences by which he felt himself environed. When the command of the crusade was offered him, he replied, "I gladly devote my purse and my life in this enterprise satisfied with the honor bestowed upon me of thus being able to serve God and king in my profession."

Recruits were selected with great care, skilled mechanics and artizans, and as far as possible, men trained as soldiers, yet equally fitted to handle the axe and hoe. Several noble ladies of France, interesting themselves in the aims of "Les Associes," gave generously of their means to support the work, and selected Melle

Mance to carry on Christian woman's influence and Christian woman's work to the inhuman inhabitants of Canadian wilds. Melle Mance accompanied the expedition and became the foundress of the Hotel Dieu of Montreal. A *hospitaliere* nurse and the wives of two of the colonists were the only women who accompanied the flotilla, which consisted of three vessels.

On the 8th of August, 1641, Melle Mance, after a long and tedious voyage, arrived at Quebec, and M. de Maisonneuve twelve days after, to the great joy and delight of the feeble colony stationed at Quebec. Governor M. de Montmagny entreated the expedition not to proceed higher up the river. The colony stationed at Quebec at this time consisting of only two or three hundred persons, this reinforcement of new life, means and supplies, would very much have increased the strength of Sindacona, and strong pressure was brought to bear upon the commander to remain in the vicinity of Quebec, and as a last inducement to join forces, the island of Orleans was offered to these soldiers of the Cross as a desirable site for a new settlement, while in the hope of intimidating the party from proceeding on to the intended destination, terrible tales of the ferocity of the dreaded Iroquois were told,—tales of the triumphant savages now victorious over the once powerful Huron and Algonkin races.

Maisonneuve's reply was characteristic and worthy of himself. "Sir," said he, "I am not come to deliberate, but to execute: if there were as many Iroquois as trees at Montreal it is my duty, and a matter of honor, that I go there and establish a colony."

As the season was late he determined to winter if possible at Quebec, and proceed with the colonists to Montreal early the following spring. During the month of October M. de Maisonneuve, accompanied by a party of his men, sailed up the river to reconnoitre the approaches of the new home and select a favorable spot on the island on which to land his followers. Upon landing M. de Maisonneuve claimed possession of the isle in the name of God, the King of France, and the "Associes de Montreal," and set at once to erect a fort, which was nearly completed before the party returned to Quebec for the winter. At St. Foy, accommodation was obtained for all the party, and during the winter months of waiting the band employed itself in making boats, furniture and portable material to be in readiness for the spring movement.

The 9th of May, 1642, the crusade started by boat for Montreal, and after nine days sailing and rowing, sighted Mt. Royal, when the company burst forth into hymns of grateful praise to God, for safe conduct and guidance to their new home. For more than half a league before landing they found the meadow lands skirting the bank of the river clad in pristine beauty of spring verdure, enamelled with loveliest flowers, which by their luxuriance of growth, variety of species, and exquisite colors presented a most enchanting scene, and seemed by their beauty and brilliancy to breathe a welcome to the longing pilgrims.

A unique scene in the world's history unfolds to our view. The site and environments of Ville Marie looked their fairest and loveliest that natal May day. Mt. Royal, decked in shaded, varied greens and fragrant blossoms, moved by the gentle southern winds, wafted her tribute of sympathy and gladness upon the scene while between her feet and the mighty rushing river stretched leagues of thickly wooded plains and smiling prairies. "St. Helene, like an emerald jewel sparkled in the sunshine embosomed on the sweeping waters, which had just received new life and fresh impetus from the dashing frolicking rapids of Lachine. Boucherville, Rougemont and St. Hilaire, purple in the distance, stood like giant sentinels emblems of protecting power, and all nature seemed to throb in unison with the high aims and aspirations of the devoted band.

Upon landing, M. de Maisonneuve and his followers fell upon their knees and thanked God for all His mercies bestowed upon the expedition. Surrounded by M. de Montmagny, the Governor General of Canada, Melle. Mance and Madame La Peletrie, who at Quebec had joined the party, priests, soldiers and followers, M. de Maisonneuve erected a large cross on "La Pointe a Calliers." A portable altar was speedily set up, and all things being now ready the Crusaders sang the "Veni Creator," which was immediately followed by the celebration of "la gran Messe." All was simple,—solemn old Gregorian chaunts, echoes from Solomon's temple, rose and fell in sad but glorious antiphonial cadence on the breeze, and heralded to the new world the approach of a greater power than that of the many ferocious and powerful savage tribes which for so many ages had ruled the continent of America.

Thus was forged on the 18th May, 1642, the first link in the

snbtle and indestructible power of religion which binds Europe, Asia, Africa and America together

Not having oil with which to fill a lamp to burn before the altar, a number of a very curious and brilliant kind of fire-fly was caught and enclosed in a clear glass vial, the scintillations of which kept up a bright and shining light, and since that day, nearly 250 years ago, the lamp before the altar of "Notre Dame" in Ville Marie now Montreal, has been kept burning night and day Tents were set up for shelter from the weather, and the next day trees were hewn down to form intrenchments and a moat was dug round the encampment The honor of felling the first tree used in the fortifications was awarded to M de Maisonneuve, who claimed this right as Governor of Ville Marie A chapel of bark was erected, to use until such time as a proper and suitable church could be built

The new colonists fortunately were able to accomplish a good deal in the way of fortifications, storing supplies and making clearings, before the Iroquois became aware of their presence on the island D Ailleboust, a man of high rank and great wealth, accompanied by his wife and sister, came out from France the same year bringing fresh supplies, necessaries, ammunition, church and altar ornaments, and twelve new colonists, being practically conversant in the art of fortification, he was specially charged with the duty of preparing the defences necessary for protection against the Iroquois

December, 1642, the colonists witnessed one of the great inundations to which the St Lawrence is yet at intervals subject The waters seem to rise from the bed of the river, and overflow its banks The fort was soon surrounded by the angry flood the waves rolled in one upon another, until the moat overflowed and the waters reached the threshold of the fort During this time of anxiety and trial, the community devoted itself to fasting and prayer to God for deliverence from this unexpected danger M de Maisonneuve vowed a vow, that if deliverance were granted to the colony he would, as a memorial of that deliverance, plant a Cross on the summit of Mt Royal At the hour of midnight on the day of our Lord's Nativity, the waters began to abate, and soon the colony was free from danger With a heart full of gratitude, M de Maisonneuve set all the inmates, and assisted himself, in the necessary preparations to perform his vow, a road was cut and

cleared from the fort to the mountain top, and a large cross made.

The 6th of January, 1643 dawned clear and bright. Ville Marie now lay under winter's spell. The keen and bitter cold of January had followed swiftly on December's supreme effort to resist her icy spell, and the waters of St Lawrence lay still and steel bound, under the influences of the arctic blast. The woods and mountain slopes now shorn of autumn's blaze of gorgeous color, stood grim and desolate. The stately pine and luxuriant sweeping hemlock, alone reflected glittering mist or fleecy snow in the dazzling sunshine. Nature's pale and unsullied mantle of rest and repose covered the country and lay in unbroken stretches, save where the processional path from the fort to the mountain wound, which patient hands and loyal hearts had cut through the brush wood and snow the day before. The Cross was blessed in the presence of the assembled garrison. Pere de Perron led the way, followed by Melle. Mance and Madame de Peltrie "chapelets en main," the whole community following, and as they marched, reciting a litany of praise. Maisonneuve bearing the cross on his shoulders brought up the rear. The pilgrims slowly walked their way through the bleak forest on to the mountain height where the brave commandant, in pursuance of his vow, planted the cross, which for years stood and became a shrine to the many devout pilgrims of Ville Marie.

The Crusaders adopted the earliest christian church as the prototype of the community. For eleven years the colonists lived as one family within the fort, having all things in common. The fort, in addition to forming a haven of defence, afforded a home to seventy persons, who lived harmonously together under the direction of two Jesuit priests. Race, religion and language, each so often now a days looked upon as an ephemeral sentiment, in this instance welded together, formed a band of iron which could not be broken.

It was the spring of the same year before the Iroquois discovered the presence of the French on the island, and now, sure of their prey, they prowled in fierce and sullen bands of rage through the country between Montreal, Three Rivers and Quebec.

For a quarter of a century afterwards, the inhabitants of the settlement were subject to continual surprise and attack from these inhuman savages. The stealthy and treacherous Iroquois infested

the woods, always watching to kill or carry off into horrible captivity the laborers while at work inside the fort, or to seize and capture them while hunting or fishing. This scourge of the infant colony of Ville Marie stopped the passages of the rivers upon checking the commerce of the company, waylaid the Huron and Algonkin pelletrie traders as they brought their loads of furs to Quebec and Three Rivers and determined by every means in its power to exterminate the French from the country, and grasp the trade out of the hands of the French to divert it over to the Dutch settlements on the Hudson river. During 1643-44 the colonists lived in an uninterrupted state of siege, and many gallant and precious lives were lost to the French. In spite of the discontent and dissatisfaction of his followers Maisonneuve persisted in remaining on the defensive, though a brave and fearless commander he was a provident general, who felt the responsibilities of his position, yet this laid him open to the charge of cowardice from his followers. Maisonneuve had brought with him from France several famous watch dogs, a species of blood hound, one of the most celebrated of these was named "Pilotte." Instinctively these creatures hated the Iroquois, and from their marvellous gift of scent, from afar off, recognized the presence of the enemy in ambuscade, and notified the inmates of the fort by their furious barking that danger was near. Daily these hounds acted as scouts and sentinels, scouring the neighborhood of Ville Marie in search of the wily lurking foe. On the 30th March, 1644, the deep and furious baying and howling of the hounds impelled the garrison to again urge the commandant to sally forth in quest of the enemy. "Sir," said one of the venturesome soldiers, "the Iroquois are in the woods are we never to see them?" "Yes, you shall see them," was the reply of Maisonneuve. "See you follow where I lead." At the head of thirty men, some on snow shoes, some floundering through the deep snow, Maisonneuve led his sortie forth, leaving M. D Ailbout in charge of the fort, to whom he gave parting orders in case of meeting death in the encounter before him. The enemy numbered 200, perceiving the French advance, they at once divided into bands, placed themselves in ambush, and sheltered themselves behind trees. As soon as the French entered the woods, on all sides they were attacked. Imitating the tactics of the Indians, M. de Maisonneuve ordered his

followers to seek shelter behind the trees, when the attack again was received with fresh vigor, and was kept up, until the supply of ammunition failing them, three of their number slain, and two taken captive, Maisonneuve ordered a slow retreat to the fort by way of a road which had been cut from the woods to the fort, from whence they had drawn the necessary lumber for the building of the Hotel Dieu. This road was firm and well beaten, and enabled those of the party without snowshoes to retreat with greater safety. The order to retire was obeyed so precipitously that M. de Maisonneuve was left alone to face the pursuing enemy. Armed with a pistol in each hand, he covered his retreating soldiers at the peril of his own life by an act of valor that stands unequalled in heroic history. In this single-handed conflict he shot dead the Iroquois leader, then deliberately backed into the fort "Pistolets aux poings!" The enemy seeing their chief fall, instantly ran towards his body and lifting it on their shoulders, retreated to the woods, where, like angry wolves balked of their prey, they wreaked their disappointment and rage upon the hapless prisoners, whom they tortured in the most barbarous manner. This gallant action took place a little east of the present "Place D'Armes."

The next decade of years proved years of great trial to the colony,—trials which could only be met by the unswerving faith and confidence the colonists had in the sacredness of the work they had undertaken. The work was the work of God, and therefore should and would eventually succeed. After the defeat of the Hurons by the Iroquois, the latter became still more insolent, overbearing and threatening towards the French. Daily, and almost hourly, harassments kept the bourgade in an incessant state of seige, subject to sudden and unexpected attack and such at last was the extremity to which the inhabitants were put, that M. de Maisonneuve ordered all the families to leave their homes and take up their abode in the fort. The Hotel Dieu had to be abandoned as an hospital, garrisoned by a squad of soldiers, and made into a fortified armory. Even the chapel was used as a "magasin d'artillerie." Redoubts were stationed at intervals in the fields, and guarded by relays of soldiers, to give protection to the laborers while at work. In this deployment of his forces M. de Maisonneuve displayed great wisdom and foresight. During his absence from Canada in 1651, when he was obliged to return to France to obtain further reinforce-

ments to maintain his hold of the country against the Iroquois, the wily savages managed to secrete themselves in the moat, which had been dug as a defence to the hospital. M Lambert Closs, Mayor of Ville Marie, and now in command of the forces in Montreal, was fortunately at the time stationed at the hospital with twelve men. Unaware of the change made in the internal defence of the bourg, the Indians, suddenly rushing out from their hiding place, made a dash to seize the building, intending to raze it to the ground, and then set the settlement on fire. A vigorous defence was made against the obstinate attack of the enemy. The siege and defence lasted from six in the morning until sunset, when the Indians, finding themselves foiled and prostrated, and, always more or less timid and suspicious of the unknown power of the white man's fortifications now utterly discouraged, withdrew carrying away with them their dead and wounded. The population of Ville Marie, at this time, through the losses sustained from this guerilla warfare, had dwindled to fifty persons in the fort and seventeen in the hospital. For the past two years no fresh recruits or supplies had been sent from France, and isolated as Ville Marie was from Quebec and Three Rivers, no assistance could in the hour of sudden danger reach Montreal. Fear and consternation filled the minds of all, and clouds of despair hung over the settlement, when fortunately M de Maisonneuve returned from France, bringing with him over 100 soldiers.

In October, 1653, the deep baying of the vigilant hounds again notified an ambuscade of the Iroquis. Major M. Closs, at the head of twenty soldiers, sallied out in the direction pointed to by the dogs, only discovering the hiding of the enemy by finding himself surrounded by a cloud of savages, triumphantly rushing on to conflict, uttering the most terrific yells of defiance. Undaunted the little band, sustained by a lofty enthusiasm, and believing that angels from on high came to their assistance, firmly and courageously stood fire, amid a perfect shower of bullets; not one of the French was harmed, while they were able to rout the foe and force the Iroquois to take refuge in the waters of the St Lawrence. The Pere, in his "Relations," devoutly adds "ce que Dieu garde est bien garde."

In 1662 the colony sustained a most serious loss in the death of the brave Major Lambert Closs, one of the most valiant leaders

of the crusade, who was fatally wounded when leading a sortie against the Iroquois [redacted] as in the case of the Cid, of glorious fame, the news of his death was kept a secret for a long time after, and we read that the great grace was granted to him that his fame

> When his soul had fled
> Still did cause the foe to flee.'

Possessed of that 'good courage' which is sustained and perfected by pious zeal, he displayed an intrepid spirit in presence of great danger or an overwhelming foe The life he led, and the death he died, entitle him to rank as one of the heroes of that heroic age As in the unwritten law of classic lore and rhyme, martial valor was considered one of the noblest of human virtues, so in the lives of the heroes of Canada, we find that premier virtue illustrated, but intensified by humane and kindly generosity towards the most cruel and savage foe, ardent love to God and religion, patriotism and loyalty to king, a scorn of falsehood, fraud and dishonor, portray to us "Le chevalier sans peur et sans reproche' We have not to fall back upon the myths or legends of classic shades for heroic examples to study and cherish, and whose spirit we may hap try to follow even dimly in our daily lives Within the last two centuries and a half, in the clear light of modern civilization, we learn that Canadian river and lake shores have witnessed deeds to which we find no parallel in ancient or modern history

> The very gale their name *seems* sighing,
> The waters *murmur* of their name
> The woods are peopled with their fame
> Their spirits *rap* the dusky mountains,
> Their memory *sparkles* o'er the fountain
> *Our* meanest rill—*our* mightiest river,
> Rolls mingling with their fame forever!"

Let us go back to the spring of 1660 The Iroquois were massing in large numbers on the Ottawa river and surrounding country, north and northwest of Montreal, in preparation for a final attack on Montreal, Three Rivers and Quebec When the news reached Ville Marie, Dollard des Ormeaux, a young officer of the garrison, formed the noble resolution of heading a chosen band of followers, imbued with the same spirit as himself, to challenge the foe, and by means of a brilliant *coup de main*, frustrate and check the plans of the enemy, and direct the savages from their dire

purpose, at least until further reinforcements reached the colony from France

Having obtained M de Maisonneuve's permission to lead the sortie, Dollard and his sixteen soldiers of the cross, took a solemn oath before the altar to stand by each other in the undertaking, to give and take no quarter, to be loyal to God and the land of their adoption, and if necessary give up their lives in hopes of saving the community from destruction Their arms being blessed—each man shriven by the priest, and the sacrament of the Lord partaken of—the small band of consecrated heroes, followed by the benedictions of the church and the prayers of the settlement, embarked in canoes and sailed for the Ottawa.

By the rapids of Longue or Chaudiere Sault they halted and landed There to their joy they found the remains of an old moss-covered redoubt, which had doubtless been used in some struggle between native tribes At night fall they were joined by forty Huron allies Scouts and sentinels were stationed and shelter for the night taken within the redoubt Soon they were warned of the approach of a band of 300 Iroquois warriors thoroughly equipped for the war path Like malicious demons they skimmed in their bark canoes the sparkling, foaming Sault, they landed on the same spot as Dollard and his band had landed but a few hours before, the empty canoes of the French a signal of their presence and refuge Eagerly the Iroquois advanced to attack the position secured by Dulac, and were repelled with great slaughter, but being reinforced by 500 companions, the French and their allies found themselves surrounded by a force from which it was impossible to escape Through hunger, thirst, sleeplessness and fatigue, for eight days they valiantly resisted their assailants, but at last, through the treachery of two Huron deserters, the real condition of the besieged became known to the Iroquois, who now, with renewed ferocity, rushed to the onset and finally Dollard and his gallant band were all killed except four Hurons, who were captured and reserved for a less glorious but more terrible fate Four Huron captives managed to escape independently of each other, and at last made their way to Quebec and Montreal, bringing with them the thrilling details of the terrible tragedy

The heroism of the French made a deep impression upon the minds of the Iroquois. Judging that the resistance of the fortified

settlements would be equally courageous and sustained, they determined to give up what now appeared to them a hazardous attempt upon the French posts.

Dollard des Ormeux has been styled the "Leonidas," and the shores of the Longue Sault the "Thermopylæ" of Canada. Scant justice that. Leonidas of old stood on his native land, backed by his brave 300 Spartans, sheltered by rugged mountain walls faced by Xerxes, seated on his marble throne, from which he surveyed the sea covered with his navy, and on land his hosts of spearmen, horsemen, and hitherto invincible "Immortals." Spurred on by such inspiring surroundings the heroes of old fought and died.

Comparatively easy to "do and die," while "all the world wondered!" It required the far finer and puter courage of the crusaders of the seventeenth century to perform "to the death," with no witnesses but changeless nature, primeval woods, pale moon and solitary stars, accompanied by the sad, sounding symphonies of the forest, the hoarse Sault, and the dismal flappings of the wings of the carrion vultures gathered from afar. These were the spectators of what proved to be the supreme struggle for supremacy between the white man and red, Christianity and superstition, civilization and ignorance within nature's vast amphitheatre, now known as the Dominion of Canada.

In 1663, the company of Montreal was dissolved, transferring their rights to the religious order of St. Sulpice, at Paris. Not long afterwards M. de Maisonneuve, notwithstanding his great services rendered to the colony, the affection, love and veneration in which he was held by the inhabitants, and the respect and recognition of his valor by the Iroquois, was forced to relenquish his command and to leave Canada, on account of the arbitrary and unjust proceedings of the Governor General at Quebec.

Maisonneuve stands forth on the pages of history as one of the grandest and most perfect characters of his age. The courage of the lionhearted, the humility and pure faith of a child, won him the immortality of an accomplished mission. He established on sure foundations the objects of the company he served so faithfully and represented so effectively, but in the securing of which, Ville Marie, as a mission of the church, passed through a *baptême de feu*. 'In perils of water, in perils of robbers, in perils by *mine own countrymen*, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the

wilderness, in perils in the sea, in weariness, in painfulness, in watchings often, in cold."

After twenty-three years of residence in Canada Maisonneuve retired to Paris where the seminary allowed him a pension, much of which was spent in acts of benevolence and charity.

He died in his humble home in Paris on the 9th of September, 1676, and was buried in the cemetery of the parish church of St. Etienne de Mont, Paris.

To these heroes we may well apply the words of Sir Matthew Arnold—

> "Of knightly honor holding life in trust
> In God and Lord and all things pure and just."

A VISIT TO BOSTON IN 1851 — A REMINISCENCE OF LORD ELGIN,

AND A TRIBUTE TO SIR JOHN A MACDONALD.

BY THE PRESIDENT, MR GEO H MILLS.

Along with many gentlemen I had the honor of an invitation to attend the Grand Jubilee held in Boston in the summer of 1851, to commemorate the completion of the Ogdensburg and Boston Railway Accepting the invitation, and having been a partaker of the festivities of that imposing event, I think it may not be altogether uninteresting to present to this Society a few recollections of it, especially relating to the most prominent personage present.

Lord Elgin was then Governor-General of Canada, and at the very zenith of his popularity He had entirely outlived the shadows under which he had fallen in the estimation of excited partisans on account of his constitutional assent to the Rebellion Losses Bill, and had become universally regarded—as he has by Canadians ever since been—the foremost statesman and most accomplished orator who at any time held the position of Governor General of Canada. Fillmore, who had lately succeeded Taylor, was President of the United States In addition to thousands of strangers from all quarters of the United States and Canada there were assembled at Boston the chief statesmen, orators and military magnates of the great Republic Among the most notable, and towering above all others, was the illustrious Daniel Webster The names of Edward Everett, Boutwell and Quincy Adams, will long be remembered by the Americans present, as imparting to the fete a power and graceunsurpassed by any former gathering of the intellectual giants of the land. Sir Francis Hincks, Premier of Canada, and Joseph Howe, the old man eloquent, were present Never before nor since had Boston commons been the scene of such peaceful brilliancy. Never since nor before have been congregated

together on those historic grounds, such an array of distinguished representative men from army, navy, senate, bar and pulpit

A vast canvas tent had been erected on the commons Five thousand guests were comfortably seated underneath its cooling shades, who partook of the sumptuous repast prepared for them Crampton was the British Minister at Washington, Bigelow was the Mayor of Boston, and presided On his right sat President Fillmore and the Hon Edward Everett; on his left Crampton and Lord Elgin; to the right and left of these were ranged gentlemen of distinction

The perfect order, the dazzling uniforms of military men, coupled with the most captivating music from the several bands, and above all, the calm dignity of the countenances surrounding the chair, all conspired to make the scene most imposing The Queen's health was proposed and grandly honored When the cheering had subsided, and God save the Queen had been exquisitely rendered by the bands, the chairman rose and invited Crampton to respond to the royal toast The ambassador gracefully declined, stating that the pleasant duty would be far better performed by Lord Elgin The duty was accepted and sustained by his lordship in a manner that made every English and Canadian heart thrill with pride, as with calm grandeur the great representative of his Queen and Canada proceeded with his oration His lordship commenced by saying, "That in no one respect did he so well represent his countrymen as by his stammering tongue and embarrassed utterance," and then proceeded to deliver one of the most masterly speeches I ever heard So distinct so slow, and yet so musical were his utterances, that no one in that vast assemblage failed to catch his well chosen and impressive words

At the conclusion of the oration, the five thousand guests, as one man, rose to their feet in a frenzy of delight; they could not have expected such a treat they had indeed never heard anything to approach it The Americans were patted on the back with the utmost skill and grace of diction Their President was eulogized possibly far beyond his merits, but the praise was gratifying to the audience Their ladies were not forgotten, but his lordship, eloquent as he was, could scarcely do justice to their beauty and intelligence From recollection I faintly reproduce part of his reference to President Fillmore "It ill becomes me," he said, "as

Governor General of Canada, to eulogize the public conduct of President Fillmore, but as a spectator, a bystander, I do not hesitate to predict that he will occupy a proud position on the roll of illustrious individuals upon whom the mantle of Washington has fallen." He also in a facetious way pointed out how the Americans might successfully invade Canada, a result as he said, though with trepidation in the presence of so many warlike men, they had more than once failed to accomplish. He advised that the ladies of Boston should be placed in the front columns of the invading army, and assured them that if this device were practically attended to, every Canadian youth would desert without striking a blow for his country.

This memorable speech having been concluded, the Hon. Edward Everett then one of the most cultured and accomplished gentlemen in the Union, and it I mistake not, Secretary of State, rose and said, "Lord Elgin commenced by disabling himself, and immediately proceeded to deliver one of the most brilliant speeches that ever fell from the lips of man. After hearing that speech I am proud to say that Chatham's language is my mother tongue." Other speakers of note, including Sir Francis Hincks, Boutwell, Adams and Howe addressed the audience, but, worthy as their speeches undoubtedly were, nothing could lessen the deep impression produced by Lord Elgin's electrical oration. Speakers were indifferently listened to, and the vast concourse of people in an hour or so withdrew to their homes. On the day following the banquet all Boston was crazy to catch a glimpse of the great English nobleman and orator, who the day before had fascinated his intelligent hearers with his burning eloquence. Wherever he went he was followed by immense numbers of ladies and gentlemen, the former actually pelting him with rare, beautiful and costly bouquets, the latter deafening him with cheers and laudations. I had the honor of being one of a number of attendants who accompanied his lordship in this triumphal parade. Among other places of note visited was the mansion of Mayor Bigelow, and I well remember with what refined grace and courtesy that gentleman received his distinguished visitor, remarking as he cordially took his hand, "This, your lordship, very much resembles a nuptial feast." Quick as thought Lord Elgin replied, "It does indeed; and I can assure you I am not here to forbid the bans." So great was the pleasurable excitement, reaching almost to *furore*, that it was most difficult for the carriages

to pass through the delighted crowd, although every ameliorating effort was made by the well appointed police to maintain order.

At every street corner hung life-sized portraits of the Canadian Governor, while bunting, wreaths and flowers, decorated and floated from every window and balcony. The Bostonians never felt more pride in their British ancestry than on that day. The same evening was assembled a company of the *elite* and fashion of Boston, at a grand ball given in honor of the invited guests. The scene was dazzling; the glitter of jewels and female beauty rendered it simply enchanting. Still, Lord Elgin was the observed of all observers. Radiant with the glow of youth and vigorous manhood, stately, calmly, but yet with modest dignity, he gracefully acknowledged the flattering attentions bestowed upon him. But, as all things must have an end, so this gay and brilliant gathering, in the early morning hours, very reluctantly withdrew. The next day Lord Elgin took his departure from the "Hub," as Boston then was, and still is called, and we Canadians returned to our humble homes overflowing with pleasant memories of our visit, and these memories, I am sure, will never fade while a Canadian lives who took part in the festivities. Most of the bright stars in that galaxy of intellectual power have passed away, indeed, almost *all*. Elgin, Webster, Everett, Howe and Hincks, have been gathered to their fathers. Others, too, must have vanished; and it is doubtful if their places have since been filled by statesmen and orators as grand as they. The curtain drops, but memory cannot be deprived of of its tenacity. The pleasurable thoughts of youth remain as a support and solace of old age.

Lord Elgin afterwards became Viceroy of India, and filled that most responsible position with honor to himself and satisfaction to his sovereign. With the single exception of Lord Dufferin, Canada has not had a Governor General approaching him as a statesman and orator. He was a cultured gentlemen and a profound statesman, unostentatious in manners yet dignified and firm in his resolves, he endeared himself to the people of Canada and left the country the most popular of all its Governors.

Among the many Canadians I had the pleasure of meeting in Boston was one formerly of Hamilton, who since having made a name for himself, deserves notice. My reference is to Mr. Roderick W. Cameron, now Sir Roderick. There must still be many in this city who remember him well, because his genial off hand

but refined manner everywhere attracted friendly attention. He came to Hamilton from Glengarry, and engaged with our late and respected townsman, Robert Roy, as clerk or salesman in that gentleman's dry goods establishment, which at that time—about 1848—was the leading retail store in the city. He subsequently aspired to civic honors, and though he possessed no real estate, he qualified upon his rental. He ran for old St Mary's Ward, and after two days voting—the order in those days—was defeated by a small majority. In less than two weeks after his defeat he turned his back upon the city, and has never returned to it except as a visitor. He has since assured me that his defeat was in fact the most auspicious event of his life. "Had I been successful," said he, "I should have felt in honor bound to remain in Hamilton for at least the year I held office, but having been defeated I had nothing to keep me there, and packing up my traps, none of real value, I migrated to New York city, where I at once found influential friends and opportunities to start me on the road to fortune."

He shortly after became prominently connected with gentlemen who inaugurated a line of steamships to run from New York to Melbourne, Australia. The enterprise was a success. He became a partner in the business, and subsequently, as I have learned, became the sole owner of the fleet.

Some years ago important services rendered by him in Australia, to Her Majesty the Queen, were rewarded by his being made the recipient of the honor of knighthood, and our Hamilton friend is now Sir Roderick.

SIR JOHN A. MACDONALD.

Now that the gentlemen who have charge of the monument shortly to be erected in commemoration of the late Right Honorable Sir John Macdonald, with commendable liberality, are providing a niche in the corner stone for the deposit of the proceedings of this Association, I ask permission to place a few words on record in memory of a life long friendship. But, at the same time, any responsibility that may attach to these words, I desire to wholly assume.

The Right Honorable Sir John Macdonald was by far the most distinguished and able statesman Canada has ever produced; produced because he was but five years old when his father, with his family, emigrated from Glasgow to this country. His educa-

tional advantages were such as the Kingston Grammar School, at that early day, could afford.

It would be doing him but scant justice to say that he possessed merely a high order of talents, for scarcely less than genius could have filled the history of our country for the past forty five years with the brilliant records stamped by that statesman upon its pages.

He was, in almost every sense, a remarkable man. He possessed largely a combination of qualities, apparently essential for the successful leadership of men. A clear, sound, unerring judgment, a memory marvellously retentive, a cordial, genial attractive manner, a profound knowledge of men, a total lack of arrogance or ostentation, a deferential respect for the opinions of others while maintaining his own; a comprehensive understanding and a happy way of imparting his own convictions, and satisfying others of their truth or importance. To his political opponents even when severe he was courteous. He was capable of framing measures of magnitude and forecasting their results with singular exactness. His discretion prevented a parade of his views in advance of public opinion, but his apparently intuitive knowledge of it, led him to seize the exact moment when to oppose him but added to his popularity. He perceived with acute vision, the shadows of coming events, and prepared himself to direct and control the substance, when sufficiently matured, for practical management. He readily detected, while his tact and judgment as readily frustrated, schemes, combinations and conspiracies, carefully and elaborately prepared for his political destruction. His skill in harmonizing discordant and heterogeneous elements was probably equal, if not superior, to that possessed by any statesman, living or dead. Roman Catholics, Orangemen, French, Canadians, English, Irish and Scotch, were brought through his influence to acknowledge that their several interests were safe under his guidance; safer than in charge of any other political leader, and, although widely differing upon a variety of subjects, they united in sustaining him and his principles. Courage formed no inconsiderable part of his composition. He was never known to falter, however trying, unlooked for, or complicated the emergency presented for his consideration may have been, but with steady determination he surrounded himself with every available means to meet and overcome the threatened danger. His

firmness in carrying out the solemn judgment of the courts, when endorsed by the Privy Council, in the case of Riel, notwithstanding the fanatical outcry of his French supporters, which at one time seemed to threaten the very life of his government, amply indicates the total absence of cowardice or indecision, if it fails to establish that he placed the welfare of his country, by sustaining its laws, far beyond party or personal consideration

Sir John's detractors contended that personal ambition was his guiding star, as they found it impossible to charge that pecuniary aggrandizement had been his object If this be true, he certainly well concealed his design, by carrying along with him the ambitions and hopes of the people to see their country attain to national greatness. His political friends regarded such conduct in their leader as patriotic in the highest sense of the term, and cared not to lessen their own honor by disparaging the illustrious individual who had been chiefly instrumental in elevating the status of the country from which that honor was derived

Sir John was not an accomplished orator; his delivery was neither smooth nor graceful, often halting, yet the genial play of his countenance when speaking, coupled with frequent happy and pointed illustrations, not only immediately attracted favorable attention, but imperceptibly impressed his hearers. As a parliamentary debater he had few equals Sir Charles Tupper and the Hon Mr Blake might for the moment have appeared more effective, but they both use a superabundance of words when presenting their arguments terse words they are, yet with fewer, and not less terse, Sir John reached the very pith and marrow of his subject He made no attempt at flowing periods or polished diction, yet, when he had ceased speaking, the poorest understanding had grasped the drift of his contention, and become conversant with even its details To substantiate what I state, an attentive perusal of the speeches of prominent members on the construction of the Canadian Pacific Railway is recommended

For the germs of liberty, the fruition of which we now enjoy for the popularity of our constitution, and for our prospects of a permanent nationality, Canada is beyond question more largely indebted to the comprehensive genius of Lord Durham than any other individual Although he was a resident of the country but for a few months, in that short time he clearly measured its capacity, and perceived the

checks to its progress He found the provinces, after the rebellion of 1837, politically and socially disorganized and discontented, with laws imperfect, and administered by an irresponsible oligarchy. To him we owe in a large degree the responsibility of our executive. With singular prescience of results he suggested as a remedy for existing evils a political union of Upper and Lower Canada, to be ultimately followed by a federation of all the provinces From his thoughtful mind Canadian statesmen caught the inspiration which, when welded to practical form, procured the abolition of seignorial tenures and clergy reserves. Indeed, almost every important measure for the welfare of Canada foreshadowed by him, has since his death become a reality, and now forms part of our boasted constitution.

As evidenced by his public conduct, this nobleman was largely endowed with wisdom, courage, firmness and political sagacity These were qualities possessed in no less degree by Sir John In this respect there is a marked analogy between them But the latter for more than forty years was environed with circumstances and events far more difficult to shape and control than were ever presented to the former, such as plots combinations, conspiracies and rebellions, such as the forming and sustaining of governments, the federation of provinces, composed of political and religious elements and nationalities widely divergent in opinion and sentiment, such as the acquiring and organizing territories, the framing of a national trade policy, and the adjusting of treaties Yet, with patient unswerving perseverance and fidelity had he, almost single handed, directed public affairs with consummate skill, and brought Canada at last to the very threshold of national distinction, and at the age of seventy-six he still remained—till he died—Premier of this grand Dominion, covered with honors from his Sovereign, and sustained by the confidence of a majority of the people, but as poor in worldly acquirements as he was the day he selected to become a representative in the councils of his country

Without claiming from the public records of these distinguished men, that our own possession was the greater statesman, it is safe to say, that since the first settlement of Canada, no name occurs in her history, however honored or patriotic or surrounded with brilliancy, that may fairly rank with the names of Durham and Macdonald When detraction has lost its power, and envy its

malice, these two men will appear divested of their supposed frailties, and their genius will be universally regarded with admiration by succeeding generations, and their lives studied by aspiring statesmen with profit to themselves and advantage to their country

The crowning glory of this veteran statesman was the completion of the Canadian Pacific Railway With the grandeur of this magnificent enterprise, his name will be inseparably associated as the moving spirit in its inception and the guardian of its progress Had his great talents been confined to securing the success of this single project, he should be honored, but, only when this, with his other patriotic achievements come to be rightly considered, will the gratitude of his countrymen become commensurate with his merits, and the time is rapidly approaching when this shall happen Monuments to his memory are already being erected in England and Canada

TOPOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF HAMILTON AS IT WAS IN 1830 AND 1851

By Thos H McKenzie

I left Cromarty, Scotland, on the 20th June, 1830, on board the ship "John,' and arrived at Quebec on 12th August of the same year I then left Quebec for Montreal by steamer, thence from Montreal to Hamilton by batteaux, steamer and stage, teaching Hamilton on the 23rd August, and landed at Hatt s wharf, now Browne's

I walked from there up James street to pay a visit to the village, the street being then about half corduroy and cedar swamps From the wharf to King street there were about six or seven houses. The house opposite Christ Church (and still there) was occupied by the late Judge Taylor, of the Gore District The other houses were small frame ones

At the corner of James and King streets was a two-story frame hotel, occupied by a person of the name of Miller Going west from Miller's hotel one house was occupied by a carpenter, next to that lived a Mr Kirkendall a farmer Where the market is now, was a fine orchard and farm owned by the same man. From there to what is now called Queen street there were three houses, the late Mr Hess lived in one, and owned the farm in rear of it On the west of what is now Queen street was a frame house used as a hotel Further west, on the south side of King street, was the first house, owned by the late Mr New, and occupied as a hotel, called the "Rising Sun" The next, on the same side of the street, was the property of the late Mr Mills, father of the late Hon Samuel Mills, and Mr Geo H Mills, our President. There were no houses on that side of the street until you reached a small stone building, occupied at that time by the late Mr Berry, who was then clerk of the old Gore District, and from there down to the corner of John and King there were no other houses

About where the Spectator office stands now on James street

south, was a two story frame residence occupied by the late Peter Hamilton, beyond that were no other houses except one or two small ones further south

On the east side of James street, commencing at the bottom of that street, there was one small house at the top of the hill, and from there for a long distance up there were no houses, and the greater portion of the ground was composed of cedar swamps and corduroy roads, until you came up near the old Post Office, where there was a small one-story building occupied as Post Office, and from there up to the corner there were two or three scattered houses

At the corner of James and King street, east were the offices of the late Sir Allan Macnab, and from there to the corner of what is now called Hughson street there were two small houses, one occupied as a combined shoe shop and saloon

At the corner of now Hughson and King streets was a two-story house, the lower part occupied as an office by the late Judge O'Reilly, and the upper story by the late Thomas Racey, as immigrant agent

Between Hughson and John street, about the middle of the block, stood the store occupied by the Sunsons, and near the corner of John and King streets east stood a brick house occupied by a Mr Brown, as a tailor's establishment and clothing store From the corner of John to that street now called Catharine, there were four stores and a hotel, also a small printing office in which was published a paper called the "Gore Balance"

At the east corner of Catharine and King streets was a store kept by a Mr Leonard, and from there to Wellington street were only two or three small houses, the street being all cedar swamp

At the corner of Wellington and King street east stood a hotel carried on by a Mrs Price east of that was nothing but farms

The properties from King street to the bay were also farms, occupied by the late Mr Ferguson and Mr Hughson, and then well down to the lake was a road to the late Abel Land's forwarding buildings, and near the property in that section

Where the First Methodist church stands, stood a small frame church, occupied by the Methodist body A potash manufactory was carried on west of this on a rising ground in the swamp From there going west to nearly opposite the corner of now Catharine street, there were only two or three houses. Then from Catharine

to the corner of John were several small stores, selling different kinds of stock.

At the corner of King and John streets stood the frame store occupied by the firm of James Brown & Co In the rear of that was a two-story frame building used as a storehouse in connection with their business From there to where Jolley's saddlery establishment is now, was one house at the corner of Main and John streets, about where Jolley's store stands, and about fifteen or twenty feet from the street stood the old jail, built of logs. The lower part, for criminals, was constructed four logs thick, and the second story, set apart for debtors, was made of three logs, and the third story, used as a court house, two logs thick In this court house divine service was held on Sundays by different denominations On one occasion the service was conducted by a lady from Nova Scotia, who delivered a most beautiful address The court house that was lately taken down to make room for the present one was then being built

From there to where John McPherson & Son's factory stands was one small tavern Further up was a building occupied by the late Mr Ralston as a store and dwelling Beyond that, nearer the mountain, stood the house of the late George Hamilton, which, I believe, is still there, and occupied by Mr Barker

Where the wood and hay market now is a general market was held on Saturdays At the time I saw it there were on view one wagon, three or four wheelbarrows, and several baskets filled with supplies for the people

On the east side of the Court House, on John street, there was a small house on the corner, and next to that was a blacksmith shop, and a house occupied by the late David Farley, and close to that, further north, was a shanty in which lived a colored barber and his wife

About the west corner of where the Post Office now stands was a hotel, carried on by the late Mr Carey, and from that to the corner of Hughson street were two or three stores and a hotel at the corner

At the corner of King and Hughson street stood the establishment of the old firm of Colin Ferrie & Co, the Post Office being removed to a small building close to their store From there to the corner was an open field on which a hotel was put up and occupied by the late Mr Burley

At the corner now covered by the Board of Trade rooms, Messrs James Turner & Co, and the adjoining property was occupied by C Ferne & Co, as a lumber and store yard. On the south side of the same street was a stone cutting establishment occupied by a man of the name of Evans Further west, about twenty feet from the road, stood the cottage of Mr A K Smith Some distance from the rear of this place was a frame building occupied by the late John Law, and beyond that again was a small building occupied and used by a turner and carpenter of the name of Simpson

In order that a comparison may be made as to prices of farm produce in 1830 and the present time, the following lists will give a fair idea

Oats, per bushel, 18c to 20c, Barley, per bushel, 25c to 30c, Wheat, per bushel, 50c to 56c. Butter, per pound, 10c, Eggs, per dozen, 8c, Firewood, $1 00 to $1 50 per cord

THE BATTLE OF QUEENSTON HEIGHTS

A Patriotic Poem written on the Anniversary of that Great Victory

BY WILLIAM THOMAS WHITE

Ho! ye who are Canadians and glory in your birth
Who boast your land the fairest of all the lands on earth

To night go home with cheerful heart and lay all care aside
And set aglow your brightest lamps and throw the shutters wide

Heap high with coals the fire, till its merriest sparks you win
And send out all your messengers to call the neighbors in

Then when the evening well is spent with feast and mirthful sound
In circle deep about the hearth range girls and boys around

Bring forth the book of heroes deeds and to your listening flock,
Read reverently of Queenston Heights and the death of Isaac Brock

Oh there are some among us who spurn the patriot's name
Who say our country has no past no heroes known to fame

They talk of bold Leonidas who held the pass of blood,
And how Horatius Cocles braved swollen Tiber's flood

They never tire of dark Cortez who spared not blood nor tears
Nor yet of Arnold Winkelreid who broke the Austrian spear

Their glory is of Waterloo that crimson memoried fight
Of the "thin red line" of Inkerman and Alma's bloody height

For Canada their voice is mute yet history's pages tell
That braver blood was never spilt than where her heroes fell

To day o'er Queenston's lofty heights the autumn sky is drear
From drooping limbs the withering leaves hang bloodless, wan and sere

From fertile sward the plough has gone and from the field the wain
In bursting barns the farmer views his wealth of garnered grain

Those fields are sacred and that sward shall be Canadians boast,
The spot where valor's few hurled back the dark invader's host

The tale shall live while grow the trees, while rippling water runs
Of fame's bright birth to Canada from the life blood of her sons.

You know it well! The invaders crossed with the first grey dawn of light
And foot by foot their numbers toiled and gained the stubborn height

The guns are ta'en on Dennis' flank the reinforcements pour,
While from the battery on the hill the crashing round shot tore.

And backward, surely backward, the patriot heroes move
With death to left and death to right and death on high above

But hark! What hope has almost fled, at the hour of sorest need,
Is heard the clatter of iron hoofs and the neigh of a coursing steed

Now let the martial music breathe its most inspiring notes,
As bursts the shout of welcome from the faltering veterans' throats!

What spell so much could nerve them in that losing battle's shock
Courage, boys! It is the General! Onward comrades! On with Brock!

Now forward to the battery! They lend a ready ear
There's a hero's form to lead them and a hero's voice to cheer.

And o'er the level plain they press and up the sloping hill
'Mid hiss of shot and volleys' smoke his cry is "Onward!" still

And now they pass the low ravine, they clamber o'er the wall;
The fatal death shot strikes him—they see their leader fall

Push on, push on York volunteers! brave words—they were his last
And like the vision of a dream the charging column passed.

He heard their cry of vengeance as they reached the mountain's crest,
Then rushed in purpling tide the flood of life blood from his breast

You've read the rest—their comrades came to stay their second flight
Dashed on to meet the foe in blue and hurled them from the height.

Then Canada was seen thy might! thy equal ardour led
Fought Indians like white men and colored men like red

One spirit moved—one thought inspired that gallant little band
That foot of no invading foe should e'er pollute their land

A thousand men laid down their arms to forces inferior far;
Blush fickle land of commerce, for thy myrmidons of war

Sleep heroes! Rest upon the hill where valor's deed was done,
No flower shall ever wither in a crown so nobly won.

While Canada can rear her sons the bravest of the brave.
From the tempests of Atlantic to the placid western wave.

So surely as shall come the day that tells your deathless fame
Shall future patriots mourn you and festal rights proclaim

And thou, whose sacred dust entombed on yonder summit lies,
Beneath that noble monument far reaching toward the skies

Thy name shall be a holy word a trumpet note to all
When bravery s arm is needed and they hear their country s call

And future sires shall take their sons at evening on their knee,
And tell the old tale over and they shall speak of thee—

"He is the noblest name we have in all our bright array
He taught our youth to falter not tho death might bar the way

He showed our might he led our arms he conquered tho' he fell
He gave up all he had—his life—for the land he loved so well"

A LETTER FROM HON HENRY GRIFFIN.

GRAND HAVEN, Mich, May 25, 1889.

JUSTUS A. GRIFFIN,

My Dear Nephew,—Many thanks for the copy of the Hamilton *Spectator*, received yesterday, dated May 3, 1889, and containing memoirs of the city of Hamilton in 1832, by Major Glasgow, in a paper read before the Wentworth Historical Society. I was so much interested in the Major's reminiscences of the early days of your city that I propose to give you, for the benefit of the Historical Society, a statement about the city at a time five years before the major and his party arrived in Hamilton.

First, I would say that Ebenezer C Griffin, mentioned by Major Glasgow as a Justice of the Peace, and who died in Oct, 1847, was my eldest brother, Rev. W. S Griffin, D D., of Stratford, Ont., and E R Griffin, M D, of Brantford, Ont, are my nephews, Doctor H S Griffin, of your city, is my grand nephew. My father, Smith Griffin Esq, who was a U E Loyalist, came to Canada, in 1788, at the age of 16 years, with his father, mother, and ten of his eleven brothers and sisters. They came from Duchess County, N Y, and when they reached Rochester, there were only two buildings, a tavern and a blacksmith shop. At ~~Oswego~~ the women and children were put into flat-bottomed boats and with part of the men coasted round the lake shore, while the rest of the men took the horses and cattle through the woods to Canada. They all settled at Smithville, in the Township of Grimsby south, where I was born.

In 1827, I purchased from Abraham K Smith, a store building, two story frame, 22 feet x 60 feet, for £300. It was situated on the corner of King and John streets. I then went to Montreal and New York, and bought a general stock of merchandise. My last purchase was at Rochester, N Y, 500 barrels of salt, which I shipped on the Hon. James Crook's vessel, the Margaret, Capt Mitchell. I ordered one half the cargo delivered at Hamilton, (there was no canal to connect the bay with Lake Ontario), the vessel anchored out a quarter of a mile perhaps, and a large flat bottomed boat brought

the salt and other merchandise through the little channel and up to the Hamilton wharf I think a Mr Land did that business The other half of the cargo I sent to Grimsby My business was dealing in all kinds of merchandise and produce

John Smith was my clerk at Hamilton I visited that store every week, by the old Troy stage and four, which carried the mail once per day, letter postage, 25 cents John Smith was in business on the south east corner of King and John streets a few years later, in Mr Sheldon's store, until he was appointed Sheriff of Brant County, where he died at an advanced age My store and Mr Sheldon's did the principal business Thomas Stinson had a little fancy dry goods store in a small dwelling house room Soon after purchasing this store I built a small brick tailor shop adjoining, this was the first brick store in Hamilton

In 1830, I sold my store, the brick tailor shop and about quarter of an acre of land to Thomas Stinson, where he built a large brick store subsequently Mr Carey had a good sized brick hotel on the corner opposite Sheldon's, only two brick buildings then in town mine was the second

I well remember the names of my customers at Hamilton sixty years ago Richard Beasley was one, on a farm which I think he sold to Sir Allan McNab, then a young and popular lawyer from Toronto, and also a large customer McNab built a three story frame hotel on the corner at the west end of King street park It was a great building for that time It took fire and burned down before it was finished inside George and Peter Hamilton were also good customers. A K Smith and John Thorner, an auctioneer, were business men Dr Smith, on the mountain, another was Colonel Brown, of Waterdown, and sometimes customers from Ancaster, Grand River Saltfleet, Dundas, Nelson, and even Brantford, and farmers from Burford

The population of Hamilton was about 300 or 400 souls when I bought out A K Smith

At the time of the war of 1812, I was about six or seven years old My father was a captain in the Lincoln Militia and five of his brothers served in the same regiment The last battle my father was engaged in was Lundy's Lane, after that he had charge of the commissariat and I have seen our meadows at Smithville, filled with cattle for the army I remember seeing a squadron of U S

cavalry pass our farm One time I saw a company of American soldiers sleeping on our kitchen floor, and the next week a company of Canada Militia occupied the same place That must have been about the time of the battle of Stony Creek

With a good library, plenty of Canadian and American papers, and general good health, I enjoy life even at my advanced age

Yours Truly,

HENRY GRIFFIN

N. B. The Hon Henry Griffin, who wrote the foregoing letter, died at Grand Haven, Mich, July 16, 1891 He belonged to a family which, though never particularly distinguished in history, may be considered a type of a large class of Canadian Loyalists, having in almost every generation acted an honorable and patriotic part

THE CALL TO BATTLE

BY GEORGE HAWKESWORTH ARMSTRONG

Where is the coward that would not dare
To fight for such a land? —Marmion

Ye sons of Canada! be first in danger's field
The sword of honor and of truth to wield;
Be prompt the injured to defend and save
Appal her foes and assist her brave

Ye sons of Canada! by your country's name,
Her crown of glory, her unsullied fame
By the bright laurels immortal Brock at Queenston won
Undaunted spirit valor's favorite son

Oh! by the shades of Stony Creek's inviolate dead
By warrior hands at Lundy's Lane who bled
By honors gained on Chrysler's fertile plain *
By those in victory's arms at Chateauguay slain
By Britain's thousand, thousand deeds sublime
Renowned from zone to zone, from clime to clime!
Ye sons of Canada! may your trophies raise
A deathless monument to future days

Oh! let your courage still triumphant rise
Exalt your red cross banner to the skies
Transcend the fairest names in history's page
The brightest actions of a future age
The reign of freedom let your arms restore
And bid invasion fall—to rise no more!

* His father was at the battle of Chrysler's farm and received a medal

THE MAPLE LEAF FOREVER

BY ALEXANDER MUIR

In days of yore from Britain's shore
Wolfe the dauntless hero came
And planted firm Britannia's flag
On Canada's fair domain
There may it wave our boast, our pride,
And joined in love together,
The Thistle Shamrock Rose entwine
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus

The Maple Leaf The Maple Leaf
The Maple Leaf Forever
God Save our Queen and heaven bless
The Maple Leaf Forever

At Queenston Heights and Lundy's Lane
Our brave fathers side by side
For freedom, homes and loved ones dear
Firmly stood and nobly died
And those dear rights which they maintained
We swear to yield them never
Our watchword evermore shall be
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus—The Maple Leaf etc

Our fair Dominion now extends
From Cape Race to Nootka Sound,
May peace forever be our lot
And plenteous store abound
And may those ties of love be ours,
Which discord cannot sever
And flourish green o'er freedom's home
The Maple Leaf Forever-

Chorus—The Maple Leaf, etc

On merry England's far famed land
May kind heaven sweetly smile
God bless old Scotland evermore
And Ireland's Emerald Isle
Then sing this song both loud and long
Till rocks and forests quiver
God Save our Queen and heaven bless
The Maple Leaf Forever

Chorus—The Maple Leaf etc.

FORM OF SCHEDULE DISTRIBUTED BY THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

AS A MEANS OF COLLECTING HISTORICAL DATA

A schedule of facts furnished the Society by of the in the county of in the Province of Ontario

1 Place of birth of informant, age and date of birth
2 If born out of Ontario date of arrival in the Province
3 Occupations pursued by informant and locality
4 Father's name, age and date of birth
5 Father's residence
6 Mother's name, age and date of birth
7 Mother's residence
8 Ancestors' residence
9 Where informant was educated
10 Name of instructors
11 Subjects taught
12 Names of leading residents in Ontario with whom you have been acquainted
13 Personal reminiscences
14 Names of members of Legislature and of Parliament for your county or city and for what period of time they served
15 Names of Judges, Mayors, Magistrates and other officials
16 What military organizations
17 Names of officers
18 What military actions
19 Recollections, if any, in which you participated
20 Civic disturbances, if any, the cause and outcome of same
21 Recollections as to the early settlers in this province
22 Recollections as to the Indians
23 Their character and intercourse with the settlers
24 Do you possess any Indian or other relics or documents that would be interesting to examine?
25 Would you permit inspection of them by the society or

contribute the same towards the completion of the museum of the society?

26 Are you aware of any relics, documents or specimens that it would be to the advantage of the society to possess?

27 State fully any traditions you are in possession of, bearing upon the history of the province

28 Furnish the names and addresses of any persons whom you think could give any information as to traditions, relics, specimens, etc

29 Mention the occupations of prominent early settlers, also giving addresses

30 Furnish any information in your opinion desirable that the society should possess not embodied in above items

Dated at this day of 18

Signature of informant
Occupation
Residence

RESOLUTIONS OF THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

In 1890 application was made to the Council of the City of Hamilton for the purchase of a portion of the ground known as "Earthworks," constructed in 1813 on Burlington Heights, when the Executive Council of the Association passed the following resolution

'Whereas, having learned with surprise and regret, that the Cemetery Committe of the City Council are offering for sale a further portion of the grounds known as Burlington Heights Breastworks, to be used for private purposes, at the very time when petitions are before Parliament praying for the erection thereon of a suitable memorial to commemorate the spot constructed in defence of the country, whence a handful of brave men utterly routed an invading army, numerically four times their own strength, and preserved the whole of this southern part of Ontario And believing that such action was taken without full knowledge of the historic value of those grounds Therefore resolved that this Executive Council of the Wentworth Historical Society solemnly protests against such action of the City Council and against any further encroachment upon those memorable grounds'

At a meeting of the City Council subsequently held, a resolution was unanimously carried, endorsing the views of the Society and declaring that no further disposition of the grounds in question should be made

Petitions from the society have been forwarded to the Federal Government praying for the erection of suitable memorials on the Stony Creek battle grounds and on Burlington Heights and the society has fair reason for believing that the prayer of the petitions will be granted

Moved by Judge Muir, seconded by Richard Bull, and resolved:

That the Wentworth Historical Society, while deeply deploring the loss it has sustained by the death of the late T. C. Mewburn, desires to express its high appreciation of the valuable services

rendered by him to the society, in forwarding the objects of the same

And it also desires to express its great admiration of his unswerving loyalty to the Throne of Great Britain, his outspoken views on the subject of British connection, his intense love for Canada, his adopted country, and his untiring efforts to impress the growing generation of Canadians with the spirit of patriotism, and to commend to all Canadians his career in such respect, as an example worthy to be followed

Resolution of thanks to the Committee of the Sir John A. Macdonald Monument about to be erected in this city

Resolved—That this society, feeling much gratified to learn, that the Committee of the Sir John A. Macdonald's Monument has directed that a niche be made in the Corner Stone of the monument, in which the "Proceedings" of the society just published, shall be placed, desires to thank such Committee for the honor thus conferred

LIST OF PAPERS AND ARTICLES DONATED TO THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Royal Society of Canada—Copies of proceedings 9 Vols, 1882–1891, inclusive

Rev G A. Bull—Copies of papers read, and newspapers and clippings, from Lundy's Lane Society.

J G Y Burkholder—3 Vols Anglo American Magazine, 1853.

Adam Brown—Debates and proceeding House of Commons.

Dr Bourinot—Debates and proceeding House of Commons

Dr Bourinot—Blue Books and Report of Canadian Archivist

T. C. Mewburn—Old Deeds, Letters, Documents, Books and Relics

Hon A McKellar—Photograph of Model of old Hand Mill

M Anderson—Documents re-settlement of Lundy's Lane

Hon J D Griffin—Documents and Reminiscences

Mr J Riddle—Sir Francis Bond Head's Narrative of 1837 8

Mr J Merritt—Life of Hon W H Merritt

Capt Barker—Old Newspapers, etc.

Major J Glasgow—Old Newspapers and Papers

J A Griffin—Old Newspapers, Papers and Pamphlets

I H Stinson—Old Newspapers, 1851

Mr Coombs—Canon Ball from Navy Island, 1837

Mrs C Lee—Sword, and other relics of 1812

Mrs Gregory—Old and Valuable Documents

Mrs R J Hamilton—Engraving, Death of Wolfe, and Proceedings of Parliament, 1828

Mr John W Jones—Observations on a trip through West Indies, United States and Statistical Account of Upper Canada 1836, by Dr Thomas Rolph

Indenture of B and S—Deed of Land, James Cameron, of Township Ancaster, U C, and his wife, to John Ross, of York, in Hume District Dated 7th October, 1833

Indenture—Chas S Perley of Township Burford, County of Oxford, District of London, U C, to John Ross Dated 12th April, 1834

Lieut.-Gen. Murray, with Thos. Street, Andw. Steven and Jno. Lyons, Esq., trustees. Parchment settlement on Mr. and Mrs. Radcliffe. Dated 23rd March, 1841.

Parchment exemplification of probate of will of James McLellan, deceased, in the eleventh year of translation of William, Archbishop of Canterbury. Dated 8th November, 1838.

Patent Grant from Peregrine Maitland, Governor, to John Andrew Stevenson. Dated 17th October, 1824.

Grant—Lieut.-Gov. Gore, to Jacob S. Ball, 200 acres in Township of Thorold, County of Lincoln. Dated 2nd May, 1810.

Grant—Lieut. Gov. Hunter, to Philip Ross. Dated 9th June, 1802.

LIST OF NEWSPAPERS

"The Spectator," St. Davids, U. C.	3rd May, 1816
" " "	17th May, 1816
" " "	31st May, 1816
" " "	14th June, 1816
"The Gleaner and Niagara Newspaper,"	18th May, 1820
	Published by A. Heron
" " "	14th April, 1821
" " "	3rd Mar., 1827
" " "	23rd Sept., 1826
" " "	28th Oct., 1826
" " "	20th Jan., 1827
" " "	6th Jan., 1827
" " "	30th June, 1821
" " "	10th Feb., 1827
" " "	24th Feb., 1827
" " "	12th Aug., 1826
" " "	3rd Feb., 1827
" " "	27th Jan., 1827
"Morning Banner," Hamilton, C. W., with full account of Desjardin canal accident. (Presented by Thos. H. Stinson, Esq.)	16th Mar., 1857
"The Herald of Truth," G. D. Griffin, Hamilton, C. W., publisher and proprietor, containing account of visit of Prince of Wales and Battle of Queenston Heights	15th Aug., 1860

"The Herald of Truth," 1st Aug, 1861
" " " 1st Sept, 1861

Printed article, "To the Electors of the County of Halton," by a farmer . 1824 discussing qualification of four candidates, viz Geo Rolph, Caleb Hopkins, James Crooks and M O'Reilly, father of the late Miles O Reilly (Presented by Miles O Reilly)

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to John Ross, November 14th, 1825

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to Elizabeth Cameron daughter of Jacob Summer, a U E Loyalist, June 6th, 1822

Grant—Sir John Colborne to Elsa Cline, daughter of Moses Williams, U E Loyalist, November 1st, 1832

Grant—Peregrine Maitland to Abraham Vannowan, December 1st, 1824

Selections—Public Documents of Province of Nova Scotia, by Thomas B Akins, D C L (Presented by Miss Minnie S Neal, of Halifax)

Houot's History of Canada, 1804 Presented by Robert Jarvis Hamilton

Laws of Canada, 1804 Presented by Mrs Nelson Mills

LIST OF MEMBERS OF THE WENTWORTH HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Armstrong, Geo H.
Alexander, John
Baker, Hugh C
Balfour, James
Barnard, Major P
Barr, John A
Barton, George M.
Bartlett, Cameron
Beasley, Thomas
Bearman, F W.
Begue, Theo H. S (Dundas)
Bickle, John W
Black, Henry John
Bowman, William
Brown, Adam
Bruce, Alexander, Q C
Bruce, John A.
Bruce, Frank C
Buchanan, W W.
Burton, Warren F
Buchanan, J G
Bruce, William
Bull, Richard
Bull, Eldon, J.
Bull, George H
Burkholder, J G Y.
Cahill, James
Cahill, E D
Calder, John
Case, H. N.
Charlton, B E.
Chittenden, C S
Carpenter, F. M., M P (Wmona)
Carpenter, Henry
Carroll, Cyrus
Chisholm, James, M A.
Counsell, Charles M.
Cummings, James
Davis, Samuel
Dayfoor, P. W.
Durand, Charles (Toronto)
Emory, C. VanNorman, M D
Fearman, F. W
Williams, C J
Freeman, Ransom
Ferres, James
Gage, R R.
Gates, F W., Senr
Gates, Arthur R
Ghent, S H
Gibson, Hon J. M.
Geddes, J Gamble, Very Rev Dean of Niagara
Gaviller, Alexander
Griffin, Justus A
Gunn, R. L.
Gunner, William
Gurnet, L. A. (Ancaster)
Glasgow, Major John
Hamilton, R J
Hillman, O S
Horning, O A
Jones, John W., L. L. B
Jones, Alva (Stony Creek)
Kelly, Daniel
Kennedy R Æ
Kenrick, E. (Ancaster)
Kittson, Ernest E.

Kittson, H N
Kidner, Frank
Land, Col John
Land, John H
Land, Peter M
Land, R E A
Lazier, S F, L L B, Q C
Lees, William, Senr
Lees, William, Jr
Lees, George H
Lester, Thomas W
Lister, Joseph
Lottridge, Robert
Lottridge, James M
Lucas, R A
Magill, Col Charles
Malloch, A E, M D
Malloch, F S
Martin, Edward, Q C
Martin Richard S
Martin, Geo E
Martin, W G
Mewburn, Thomas Chilton
Mewburn, Sidney Chilton
Miller, Thomas, M D
Mills, George H
Mills, William H
Mills, James H
Mills, Francis H
Mills, Sidney George
Milne, W
Moore, Lyman
Moore, Major, Alexander H
Moore, J H
Morgan, William S
Muir, John, Judge C C
Mullock, Luke (Waterdown)
MacInnes, Hon Donald
McKellar, Hon Arch, Sheriff County Wentworth
McKenzie, Thos H (Dunda.,
McLaren, Major Henry
McKay, Alexander, M P
Mackelcan, Frank, Q C
Macnab, Duncan A
Mackelcan, Henry
McCullough, C R
New, Henry
Nisbett, J W, Q C
Nelles, H E (Grimsby)
O Reilly, Miles, Q C
O Reilly, Major J Edwin, Q C
Pettit, M (Winona)
Ryckman, S S, M P
Pottenger, John
Plastow, J B
Ramsay, A G
Ridley Henry T, M D
Rosebrugh, John W, M D
Ross, F Samuel
Sanford, Hon William E
Scott John J
Stinson, Thomas rd
Snider, F
Stewart, James
Stuart Philip H
Stuart, John
Smith, Edward E
Southam, William
Thomson, George C
Walker, W F, M A, L L B, Q C Dead
Walker, James
Wolverton Algernon, M D
Watkins, Thomas C
Zealand, Capt William

LIST OF LIEUT GOVERNORS FROM 1792 TO 1892

UPPER CANADA

Simcoe Col John Graves	July 8th 1792,	to	July 20th	1796
* Russell Peter	July 21 1796,		August 16,	1796
Hunter Peter	Aug 17 1796		Sept 10th	1805
* Grant, Alexander	Sept. 11 1805,	"	August 24	1806
Gore, Francis	Aug 25, 1806,	"	June 10th	1811
* Brock Sir Isaac	Sept 30 1811,	"	Oct 12th	1812
* Sheaffe Sir Roger Hale	Oct 20 1812,	"	June 18th	1813
* Rottenburg Maj Gen Francis de	June 19 1813,		Dec 12th	1813
* Drummond Sir Gordon	Dec. 13, 1813,	"	April 24th	1815
* Murray Sir George	April 24 1815		June 30th	1815
* Robinson Sir Fred Philipps	July 1 1815,		Sept 24th	1815
* Smith, Samuel	June 11, 1817		Aug 19th	1818
Maitland Sir Peregrine	Aug 13, 1818,		Nov 3rd	1818
* Smith Samuel	March 8, 1828		June 29th	1828
Colborne Sir John	Nov 4th 1828		Jan 21th	1836
Head Sir Francis Bond	Jan 3a 1835,		March 29,	1838
Arthur Sir George	March 23 1838		Feb 9th	1841

UNITED CANADA

Lord Sydenham	Oct 19 1840,	to	Sept 19th	1841
* Jackson Sir Richard Downes	Sept 21 1841		Jan 11th,	1842
Bagot Sir Charles	Jan 13, 1842,		March 29	1843,
Metcalfe, Sir Charles Theophilus	March 29, 1843,		Nov 25th	1845
* Cathcart Charles Murray Earl of	Nov 26 1845		April 23rd	1846
Cathcart Charles Murray Earl of	April 24, 1846		Jan 29th	1847
Elgin James Bruce Earl of	Jan 30 1847		Dec 18th	1854
* Rowan Lieut. Gen William	Aug 23 1854		June 10th	1854
Head, Sir Edmund Walker	Dec 10, 18 4		Oct. 24th,	1861
* Eyre Sir William	June 20, 1857		Nov 2nd	1857
* Williams Sir William Fenwick	Oct 13, 1 60,		Feb 22nd,	1861
* Mercik Charles Stanley Viscount	Oct 25 1861		Nov 27th	1861
Monck, Charles Stanley Viscount	Nov 28, 1861		June 30th	1867
* Michel Sir John	Sept 30 1865		Feb 19th	1868.

ONTARIO

Stisted Maj Gen Henry William	July 8, 1867	to	July 31st	1868.
Howland William Pearce	July 22, 1868,		Nov 11th	1868
Crawford John Willoughby	Nov 12, 1873		May 13th	1875
Macdonald Donald Alexander	May 21, 1875		June 29th	1880
Robinson Sir Beverley	July 8, 1880		May 31st,	1887
Campbell Sir Alexander	June 1 1887	"	May 24th	1892.
Kirkpatrick George Airey	May 30, 1892			

* Administrator

Introduction

Part I
Chapter 1
Chapter 2
Chapter 3

Part II
Chapter 4
Chapter 5
Chapter 6

Part III
Chapter 7
Chapter 8
Chapter 9

Conclusion

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t}\left(\rho \frac{\partial \mathbf{u}}{\partial t}\right) = \rho \mathbf{g} - \nabla p + \nabla \cdot \left[\mu \left(\nabla \mathbf{u} + (\nabla \mathbf{u})^{T}\right)\right]$$

$$\rho \frac{\partial \mathbf{u}}{\partial t} + \rho (\mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{u} = \rho \mathbf{g} - \nabla p + \nabla \cdot \left[\mu \left(\nabla \mathbf{u} + (\nabla \mathbf{u})^{T}\right)\right]$$

$$\rho \frac{\partial \mathbf{u}}{\partial t} + \rho (\mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{u} = \rho \mathbf{g} - \nabla p + \nabla \cdot \left[\mu \left(\nabla \mathbf{u} + (\nabla \mathbf{u})^{T}\right)\right]$$

$$\rho \frac{\partial \mathbf{u}}{\partial t} + \rho (\mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla) \mathbf{u} = \rho \mathbf{g} - \nabla p + \nabla \cdot \left[\mu \left(\nabla \mathbf{u} + (\nabla \mathbf{u})^{T}\right)\right]$$

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

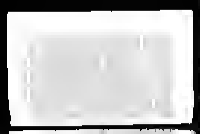
[redacted]

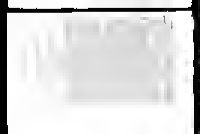
Received
Revised
Accepted
Published

Author
Author
Author
Author

Abstract

Keywords
Term
Term
Term
Term
Term





Introduction 1
Chapter 1 12
Chapter 2 34
Chapter 3 58
Chapter 4 81
Chapter 5 103
Chapter 6 127
Chapter 7 149
Chapter 8 172
Chapter 9 195
Chapter 10 218
Chapter 11 241
Chapter 12 264
Chapter 13 287
Chapter 14 310
Chapter 15 333
Chapter 16 356
Chapter

الموضوع ..... الصفحة

الموضوع ..... الصفحة

الموضوع ..... الصفحة

Introduction
Chapter 1
Chapter 2
Chapter 3
Chapter 4
Chapter 5
Chapter 6
Chapter 7
Chapter 8
Chapter 9
Chapter 10
Chapter 11
Chapter 12
Chapter 13
Chapter 14
Chapter 15
Chapter 16
Chapter 17
Chapter 18
Chapter 19
Chapter 20
Chapter 21
Chapter 22
Chapter 23
Chapter 24
Chapter 25
Chapter 26
Chapter 27
Chapter 28
Chapter 29
Chapter 30
Chapter 31
Chapter 32
Chapter 33
Chapter 34
Chapter 35
Chapter 36
Chapter 37
Chapter 38
Chapter 39
Chapter 40
Chapter 41
Chapter 42
Chapter 43
Chapter 44
Chapter 45
Chapter 46
Chapter 47
Chapter 48
Chapter 49
Chapter 50
Chapter 51
Chapter 52
Chapter 53
Chapter 54
Chapter 55
Chapter 56
Chapter 57
Chapter 58
Chapter 59
Chapter 60
Chapter 61
Chapter 62
Chapter 63
Chapter 64
Chapter 65
Chapter 66
Chapter 67
Chapter 68
Chapter 69
Chapter 70
Chapter 71
Chapter 72
Chapter 73
Chapter 74
Chapter 75
Chapter 76
Chapter 77
Chapter 78
Chapter 79
Chapter 80
Chapter 81
Chapter 82
Chapter 83
Chapter 84
Chapter 85
Chapter 86
Chapter 87
Chapter 88
Chapter 89
Chapter 90
Chapter 91
Chapter 92
Chapter 93
Chapter 94
Chapter 95
Chapter 96
Chapter 97
Chapter 98
Chapter 99
Chapter 100
Chapter 101
Chapter 102
Chapter 103
Chapter 104
Chapter 105
Chapter 106
Chapter 107
Chapter 108
Chapter 109
Chapter 110
Chapter 111
Chapter 112
Chapter 113
Chapter 114
Chapter 115
Chapter 116
Chapter 117
Chapter 118
Chapter 119
Chapter 120
Chapter 121
Chapter 122
Chapter 123
Chapter 124
Chapter 125
Chapter 126
Chapter 127
Chapter 128
Chapter 129
Chapter 130
Chapter 131
Chapter 132
Chapter 133
Chapter 134
Chapter 135
Chapter 136
Chapter 137
Chapter 138
Chapter 139
Chapter 140
Chapter 141
Chapter 142
Chapter 143
Chapter 144
Chapter 145
Chapter 146
Chapter 147
Chapter 148
Chapter 149
Chapter 150
Chapter 151
Chapter 152
Chapter 153
Chapter 154
Chapter 155
Chapter 156
Chapter 157
Chapter 158
Chapter 159
Chapter 160
Chapter 161
Chapter 162
Chapter 163
Chapter 164
Chapter 165
Chapter 166
Chapter 167
Chapter 168
Chapter 169
Chapter 170
Chapter 171
Chapter 172
Chapter 173
Chapter 174
Chapter 175
Chapter 176
Chapter 177
Chapter 178
Chapter 179
Chapter 180
Chapter 181
Chapter 182
Chapter 183
Chapter 184
Chapter 185
Chapter 186
Chapter 187
Chapter 188
Chapter 189
Chapter 190
Chapter 191
Chapter 192
Chapter 193
Chapter 194
Chapter 195
Chapter 196
Chapter 197
Chapter 198
Chapter 199
Chapter 200
Chapter 201
Chapter 202
Chapter 203
Chapter 204
Chapter 205
Chapter 206
Chapter 207
Chapter 208
Chapter 209
Chapter 210
Chapter 211
Chapter 212
Chapter 213
Chapter 214
Chapter 215
Chapter 216
Chapter 217
Chapter 218
Chapter 219
Chapter 220
Chapter 221
Chapter 222
Chapter 223
Chapter 224
Chapter 225
Chapter 226
Chapter 227
Chapter 228
Chapter 229
Chapter 230
Chapter 231
Chapter 232
Chapter 233
Chapter 234
Chapter 235
Chapter 236
Chapter 237
Chapter 238
Chapter 239
Chapter 240
Chapter 241
Chapter 242
Chapter 243
Chapter 244
Chapter 245
Chapter 246
Chapter 247
Chapter 248
Chapter 249
Chapter 250
Chapter 251
Chapter 252
Chapter 253
Chapter 254
Chapter 255
Chapter 256
Chapter 257
Chapter 258
Chapter 259
Chapter 260
Chapter 261
Chapter 262
Chapter 263
Chapter 264
Chapter 265
Chapter 266
Chapter 267
Chapter 268
Chapter 269
Chapter 270
Chapter 271
Chapter 272
Chapter 273
Chapter 274
Chapter 275
Chapter 276
Chapter 277
Chapter 278
Chapter 279
Chapter 280
Chapter 281
Chapter 282
Chapter 283
Chapter 284
Chapter 285
Chapter 286
Chapter 287
Chapter 288
Chapter 289
Chapter 290
Chapter 291
Chapter 292
Chapter 293
Chapter 294
Chapter 295
Chapter 296
Chapter 297
Chapter 298
Chapter 299
Chapter 300
Chapter 301
Chapter 302
Chapter 303
Chapter 304
Chapter 305
Chapter 306
Chapter 307
Chapter 308
Chapter 309
Chapter 310
Chapter 311
Chapter 312
Chapter 313
Chapter 314
Chapter 315
Chapter 316
Chapter 317
Chapter 318
Chapter 319
Chapter 320
Chapter 321
Chapter 322
Chapter 323
Chapter 324
Chapter 325
Chapter 326
Chapter 327
Chapter 328
Chapter 329
Chapter 330
Chapter 331
Chapter 332
Chapter 333
Chapter 334
Chapter 335
Chapter 336
Chapter 337
Chapter 338
Chapter 339
Chapter 340
Chapter 341
Chapter 342
Chapter 343
Chapter 344
Chapter 345
Chapter 346
Chapter 347
Chapter 348
Chapter 349
Chapter 350
Chapter 351
Chapter 352
Chapter 353
Chapter 354
Chapter 355
Chapter 356
Chapter 357
Chapter 358
Chapter 359
Chapter 360
Chapter 361
Chapter 362
Chapter 363
Chapter 364
Chapter 365
Chapter 366
Chapter 367
Chapter 368
Chapter 369
Chapter 370
Chapter 371
Chapter 372
Chapter 373
Chapter 374
Chapter 375
Chapter 376
Chapter 377
Chapter 378
Chapter 379
Chapter 380
Chapter 381
Chapter 382
Chapter 383
Chapter 384
Chapter 385
Chapter 386
Chapter 387
Chapter 388
Chapter 389
Chapter 390
Chapter 391
Chapter 392
Chapter 393
Chapter 394
Chapter 395
Chapter 396
Chapter 397
Chapter 398
Chapter 399
Chapter 400
Chapter 401
Chapter 402
Chapter 403
Chapter 404
Chapter 405
Chapter 406
Chapter 407
Chapter 408
Chapter 409
Chapter 410
Chapter 411
Chapter 412
Chapter 413
Chapter 414
Chapter 415
Chapter 416
Chapter 417
Chapter 418
Chapter 419
Chapter 420
Chapter 421
Chapter 422
Chapter 423
Chapter 424
Chapter 425
Chapter 426
Chapter 427
Chapter 428
Chapter 429
Chapter 430
Chapter 431
Chapter 432
Chapter 433
Chapter 434
Chapter 435
Chapter 436
Chapter 437
Chapter 438
Chapter 439
Chapter 440
Chapter 441
Chapter 442
Chapter 443
Chapter 444
Chapter 445
Chapter 446
Chapter 447
Chapter 448
Chapter 449
Chapter 450
Chapter 451
Chapter 452
Chapter 453
Chapter 454
Chapter 455
Chapter 456
Chapter 457
Chapter 458
Chapter 459
Chapter 460
Chapter 461
Chapter 462
Chapter 463
Chapter 464
Chapter 465
Chapter 466
Chapter 467
Chapter 468
Chapter 469
Chapter 470
Chapter 471
Chapter 472
Chapter 473
Chapter 474
Chapter 475
Chapter 476
Chapter 477
Chapter 478
Chapter 479
Chapter 480
Chapter 481
Chapter 482
Chapter 483
Chapter 484
Chapter 485
Chapter 486
Chapter 487
Chapter 488
Chapter 489
Chapter 490
Chapter 491
Chapter 492
Chapter 493
Chapter 494
Chapter 495
Chapter 496
Chapter 497
Chapter 498
Chapter 499
Chapter 500
Chapter 501
Chapter 502
Chapter 503
Chapter 504
Chapter 505
Chapter 506
Chapter 507
Chapter 508
Chapter 509
Chapter 510
Chapter 511
Chapter 512
Chapter 513
Chapter 514
Chapter 515
Chapter 516
Chapter 517
Chapter 518
Chapter 519
Chapter 520
Chapter 521
Chapter 522
Chapter 523
Chapter 524
Chapter 525
Chapter 526
Chapter 527
Chapter 528
Chapter 529
Chapter 530
Chapter 531
Chapter 532
Chapter 533
Chapter 534
Chapter 535
Chapter 536
Chapter 537
Chapter 538
Chapter 539
Chapter 540
Chapter 541
Chapter 542
Chapter 543
Chapter 544
Chapter 545
Chapter 546
Chapter 547
Chapter 548
Chapter 549
Chapter 550
Chapter 551
Chapter 552
Chapter 553
Chapter 554
Chapter 555
Chapter 556
Chapter 557
Chapter 558
Chapter 559
Chapter 560
Chapter 561
Chapter 562
Chapter 563
Chapter 564
Chapter 565
Chapter 566
Chapter 567
Chapter 568
Chapter 569
Chapter 570
Chapter 571
Chapter 572
Chapter 573
Chapter 574
Chapter 575
Chapter 576
Chapter 577
Chapter 578
Chapter 579
Chapter 580
Chapter 581
Chapter 582
Chapter 583
Chapter 584
Chapter 585
Chapter 586
Chapter 587
Chapter 588
Chapter 589
Chapter 590
Chapter 591
Chapter 592
Chapter 593
Chapter 594
Chapter 595
Chapter 596
Chapter 597
Chapter 598
Chapter 599
Chapter 600
Chapter 601
Chapter 602
Chapter 603
Chapter 604
Chapter 605
Chapter 606
Chapter 607
Chapter 608
Chapter 609
Chapter 610
Chapter 611
Chapter 612
Chapter 613
Chapter 614
Chapter 615
Chapter 616
Chapter 617
Chapter 618
Chapter 619
Chapter 620
Chapter 621
Chapter 622
Chapter 623
Chapter 624
Chapter 625
Chapter 626
Chapter 627
Chapter 628
Chapter 629
Chapter 630
Chapter 631
Chapter 632
Chapter 633
Chapter 634
Chapter 635
Chapter 636
Chapter 637
Chapter 638
Chapter 639
Chapter 640
Chapter 641
Chapter 642
Chapter 643
Chapter 644
Chapter 645
Chapter 646
Chapter 647
Chapter 648
Chapter 649
Chapter 650
Chapter 651
Chapter 652
Chapter 653
Chapter 654
Chapter 655
Chapter 656
Chapter 657
Chapter 658
Chapter 659
Chapter 660
Chapter 661
Chapter 662
Chapter 663
Chapter 664
Chapter 665
Chapter 666
Chapter 667
Chapter 668
Chapter 669
Chapter 670
Chapter 671
Chapter 672
Chapter 673
Chapter 674
Chapter 675
Chapter 676
Chapter 677
Chapter 678
Chapter 679
Chapter 680
Chapter 681
Chapter 682
Chapter 683
Chapter 684
Chapter 685
Chapter 686
Chapter 687
Chapter 688
Chapter 689
Chapter 690
Chapter 691
Chapter 692
Chapter 693
Chapter 694
Chapter 695
Chapter 696
Chapter 697
Chapter 698
Chapter 699
Chapter 700
Chapter 701
Chapter 702
Chapter 703
Chapter 704
Chapter 705
Chapter 706
Chapter 707
Chapter 708
Chapter 709
Chapter 710
Chapter 711
Chapter 712
Chapter 713
Chapter 714
Chapter 715
Chapter 716
Chapter 717
Chapter 718
Chapter 719
Chapter 720
Chapter 721
Chapter 722
Chapter 723
Chapter 724
Chapter 725
Chapter 726
Chapter 727
Chapter 728
Chapter 729
Chapter 730
Chapter 731
Chapter 732
Chapter 733
Chapter 734
Chapter 735
Chapter 736
Chapter 737
Chapter 738
Chapter 739
Chapter 740
Chapter 741
Chapter 742
Chapter 743
Chapter 744
Chapter 745
Chapter 746
Chapter 747
Chapter 748
Chapter 749
Chapter 750
Chapter 751
Chapter 752
Chapter 753
Chapter 754
Chapter 755
Chapter 756
Chapter 757
Chapter 758
Chapter 759
Chapter 760
Chapter 761
Chapter 762
Chapter 763
Chapter 764
Chapter 765
Chapter 766
Chapter 767
Chapter 768
Chapter 769
Chapter 770
Chapter 771
Chapter 772
Chapter 773
Chapter 774
Chapter 775
Chapter 776
Chapter 777
Chapter 778
Chapter 779
Chapter 780
Chapter 781
Chapter 782
Chapter 783
Chapter 784
Chapter 785
Chapter 786
Chapter 787
Chapter 788
Chapter 789
Chapter 790
Chapter 791
Chapter 792
Chapter 793
Chapter 794
Chapter 795
Chapter 796
Chapter 797
Chapter 798
Chapter 799
Chapter 800
Chapter 801
Chapter 802
Chapter 803
Chapter 804
Chapter 805
Chapter 806
Chapter 807
Chapter 808
Chapter 809
Chapter 810
Chapter 811
Chapter 812
Chapter 813
Chapter 814
Chapter 815
Chapter 816
Chapter 817
Chapter 818
Chapter 819
Chapter 820
Chapter 821
Chapter 822
Chapter 823
Chapter 824
Chapter 825
Chapter 826
Chapter 827
Chapter 828
Chapter 829
Chapter 830
Chapter 831
Chapter 832
Chapter 833
Chapter 834
Chapter 835
Chapter 836
Chapter 837
Chapter 838
Chapter 839
Chapter 840
Chapter 841
Chapter 842
Chapter 843
Chapter 844
Chapter 845
Chapter 846
Chapter 847
Chapter 848
Chapter 849
Chapter 850
Chapter 851
Chapter 852
Chapter 853
Chapter 854
Chapter 855
Chapter 856
Chapter 857
Chapter 858
Chapter 859
Chapter 860
Chapter 861
Chapter 862
Chapter 863
Chapter 864
Chapter 865
Chapter 866
Chapter 867
Chapter 868
Chapter 869
Chapter 870
Chapter 871
Chapter 872
Chapter 873
Chapter 874
Chapter 875
Chapter 876
Chapter 877
Chapter 878
Chapter 879
Chapter 880
Chapter 881
Chapter 882
Chapter 883
Chapter 884
Chapter 885
Chapter 886
Chapter 887
Chapter 888
Chapter 889
Chapter 890
Chapter 891
Chapter 892
Chapter 893
Chapter 894
Chapter 895
Chapter 896
Chapter 897
Chapter 898
Chapter 899
Chapter 900
Chapter 901
Chapter 902
Chapter 903
Chapter 904
Chapter 905
Chapter 906
Chapter 907
Chapter 908
Chapter 909
Chapter 910
Chapter 911
Chapter 912
Chapter 913
Chapter 914
Chapter 915
Chapter 916
Chapter 917
Chapter 918
Chapter 919
Chapter 920
Chapter 921
Chapter 922
Chapter 923
Chapter 924
Chapter 925
Chapter 926
Chapter 927
Chapter 928
Chapter 929
Chapter 930
Chapter 931
Chapter 932
Chapter 933
Chapter 934
Chapter 935
Chapter 936
Chapter 937
Chapter 938
Chapter 939
Chapter 940
Chapter 941
Chapter 942
Chapter 943
Chapter 944
Chapter 945
Chapter 946
Chapter 947
Chapter 948
Chapter 949
Chapter 950
Chapter 951
Chapter 952
Chapter 953
Chapter 954
Chapter 955
Chapter 956
Chapter 957
Chapter 958
Chapter 959
Chapter 960
Chapter 961
Chapter 962
Chapter 963
Chapter 964
Chapter 965
Chapter 966
Chapter 967
Chapter 968
Chapter 969
Chapter 970
Chapter 971
Chapter 972
Chapter 973
Chapter 974
Chapter 975
Chapter 976
Chapter 977
Chapter 978
Chapter 979
Chapter 980
Chapter 981
Chapter 982
Chapter 983
Chapter 984
Chapter 985
Chapter 986
Chapter 987
Chapter 988
Chapter 989
Chapter 990
Chapter 991
Chapter 992
Chapter 993
Chapter 994
Chapter 995
Chapter 996
Chapter 997
Chapter 998
Chapter 999
Chapter 1000

Chapter 1 1
Chapter 2 2
Chapter 3 3
Chapter 4 4
Chapter 5 5
Chapter 6 6
Chapter 7 7
Chapter 8 8
Chapter 9 9
Chapter 10 10
Chapter 11 11
Chapter 12 12
Chapter 13 13
Chapter 14 14
Chapter 15 15
Chapter 16 16
Chapter 17 17
Chapter 18 18
Chapter 19 19
Chapter 20 20
Chapter 21 21
Chapter 22 22
Chapter 23 23
Chapter 24 24
Chapter 25 25
Chapter 26 26
Chapter 27 27
Chapter 28 28
Chapter 29 29
Chapter 30 30
Chapter 31 31
Chapter 32 32
Chapter 33 33
Chapter 34 34
Chapter 35 35
Chapter 36 36
Chapter 37 37
Chapter 38 38
Chapter 39 39
Chapter 40 40
Chapter 41 41
Chapter 42 42
Chapter 43 43
Chapter 44 44
Chapter 45 45
Chapter 46 46
Chapter 47 47
Chapter 48 48
Chapter 49 49
Chapter 50 50
Chapter 51 51
Chapter 52 52
Chapter 53 53
Chapter 54 54
Chapter 55 55
Chapter 56 56
Chapter 57 57
Chapter 58 58
Chapter 59 59
Chapter 60 60
Chapter 61 61
Chapter 62 62
Chapter 63 63
Chapter 64 64
Chapter 65 65
Chapter 66 66
Chapter 67 67
Chapter 68 68
Chapter 69 69
Chapter 70 70
Chapter 71 71
Chapter 72 72
Chapter 73 73
Chapter 74 74
Chapter 75 75
Chapter 76 76
Chapter 77 77
Chapter 78 78
Chapter 79 79
Chapter 80 80
Chapter 81 81
Chapter 82 82
Chapter 83 83
Chapter 84 84
Chapter 85 85
Chapter 86 86
Chapter 87 87
Chapter 88 88
Chapter 89 89
Chapter 90 90
Chapter 91 91
Chapter 92 92
Chapter 93 93
Chapter 94 94
Chapter 95 95
Chapter 96 96
Chapter 97 97
Chapter 98 98
Chapter 99 99
Chapter 100 100
Chapter 101 101
Chapter 102 102
Chapter 103 103
Chapter 104 104
Chapter 105 105
Chapter 106 106
Chapter 107 107
Chapter 108 108
Chapter 109 109
Chapter 110 110
Chapter 111 111
Chapter 112 112
Chapter 113 113
Chapter 114 114
Chapter 115 115
Chapter 116 116
Chapter 117 117
Chapter 118 118
Chapter 119 119
Chapter 120 120
Chapter 121 121
Chapter 122 122
Chapter 123 123
Chapter 124 124
Chapter 125 125
Chapter 126 126
Chapter 127 127
Chapter 128 128
Chapter 129 129
Chapter 130 130
Chapter 131 131
Chapter 132 132
Chapter 133 133
Chapter 134 134
Chapter 135 135
Chapter 136 136
Chapter 137 137
Chapter 138 138
Chapter 139 139
Chapter 140 140
Chapter 141 141
Chapter 142 142
Chapter 143 143
Chapter 144 144
Chapter 145 145
Chapter 146 146
Chapter 147 147
Chapter 148 148
Chapter 149 149
Chapter 150 150
Chapter 151 151
Chapter 152 152
Chapter 153 153
Chapter 154 154
Chapter 155 155
Chapter 156 156
Chapter 157 157
Chapter 158 158
Chapter 159 159
Chapter 160 160
Chapter 161 161
Chapter 162 162
Chapter 163 163
Chapter 164 164
Chapter 165 165
Chapter 166 166
Chapter 167 167
Chapter 168 168
Chapter 169 169
Chapter 170 170
Chapter 171 171
Chapter 172 172
Chapter 173 173
Chapter 174 174
Chapter 175 175
Chapter 176 176
Chapter 177 177
Chapter 178 178
Chapter 179 179
Chapter 180 180
Chapter 181 181
Chapter 182 182
Chapter 183 183
Chapter 184 184
Chapter 185 185
Chapter 186 186
Chapter 187 187
Chapter 188 188
Chapter 189 189
Chapter 190 190
Chapter 191 191
Chapter 192 192
Chapter 193 193
Chapter 194 194
Chapter 195 195
Chapter 196 196
Chapter 197 197
Chapter 198 198
Chapter 199 199
Chapter 200 200
Chapter 201 201
Chapter 202 202
Chapter 203 203
Chapter 204 204
Chapter 205 205
Chapter 206 206
Chapter 207 207
Chapter 208 208
Chapter 209 209
Chapter 210 210
Chapter 211 211
Chapter 212 212
Chapter 213 213
Chapter 214 214
Chapter 215 215
Chapter 216 216
Chapter 217 217
Chapter 218 218
Chapter 219 219
Chapter 220 220
Chapter 221 221
Chapter 222 222
Chapter 223 223
Chapter 224 224
Chapter 225 225
Chapter 226 226
Chapter 227 227
Chapter 228 228
Chapter 229 229
Chapter 230 230
Chapter 231 231
Chapter 232 232
Chapter 233 233
Chapter 234 234
Chapter 235 235
Chapter 236 236
Chapter 237 237
Chapter 238 238
Chapter 239 239
Chapter 240 240
Chapter 241 241
Chapter 242 242
Chapter 243 243
Chapter 244 244
Chapter 245 245
Chapter 246 246
Chapter 247 247
Chapter 248 248
Chapter 249 249
Chapter 250 250
Chapter 251 251
Chapter 252 252
Chapter 253 253
Chapter 254 254
Chapter 255 255
Chapter 256 256
Chapter 257 257
Chapter 258 258
Chapter 259 259
Chapter 260 260
Chapter 261 261
Chapter 262 262
Chapter 263 263
Chapter 264 264
Chapter 265 265
Chapter 266 266
Chapter 267 267
Chapter 268 268
Chapter 269 269
Chapter 270 270
Chapter 271 271
Chapter 272 272
Chapter 273 273
Chapter 274 274
Chapter 275 275
Chapter 276 276
Chapter 277 277
Chapter 278 278
Chapter 279 279
Chapter 280 280
Chapter 281 281
Chapter 282 282
Chapter 283 283
Chapter 284 284
Chapter 285 285
Chapter 286 286
Chapter 287 287
Chapter 288 288
Chapter 289 289
Chapter 290 290
Chapter 291 291
Chapter 292 292
Chapter 293 293
Chapter 294 294
Chapter 295 295
Chapter 296 296
Chapter 297 297
Chapter 298 298
Chapter 299 299
Chapter 300 300
Chapter 301 301
Chapter 302 302
Chapter 303 303
Chapter 304 304
Chapter 305 305
Chapter 306 306
Chapter 307 307
Chapter 308 308
Chapter 309 309
Chapter 310 310
Chapter 311 311
Chapter 312 312
Chapter 313 313
Chapter 314 314
Chapter 315 315
Chapter 316 316
Chapter 317 317
Chapter 318 318
Chapter 319 319
Chapter 320 320
Chapter 321 321
Chapter 322 322
Chapter 323 323
Chapter 324 324
Chapter 325 325
Chapter 326 326
Chapter 327 327
Chapter 328 328
Chapter 329 329
Chapter 330 330
Chapter 331 331
Chapter 332 332
Chapter 333 333
Chapter 334 334
Chapter 335 335
Chapter 336 336
Chapter 337 337
Chapter 338 338
Chapter 339 339
Chapter 340 340
Chapter 341 341
Chapter 342 342
Chapter 343 343
Chapter 344 344
Chapter 345 345
Chapter 346 346
Chapter 347 347
Chapter 348 348
Chapter 349 349
Chapter 350 350
Chapter 351 351
Chapter 352 352
Chapter 353 353
Chapter 354 354
Chapter 355 355
Chapter 356 356
Chapter 357 357
Chapter 358 358
Chapter 359 359
Chapter 360 360
Chapter 361 361
Chapter 362 362
Chapter 363 363
Chapter 364 364
Chapter 365 365
Chapter 366 366
Chapter 367 367
Chapter 368 368
Chapter 369 369
Chapter 370 370
Chapter 371 371
Chapter 372 372
Chapter 373 373
Chapter 374 374
Chapter 375 375
Chapter 376 376
Chapter 377 377
Chapter 378 378
Chapter 379 379
Chapter 380 380
Chapter 381 381
Chapter 382 382
Chapter 383 383
Chapter 384 384
Chapter 385 385
Chapter 386 386
Chapter 387 387
Chapter 388 388
Chapter 389 389
Chapter 390 390
Chapter 391 391
Chapter 392 392
Chapter 393 393
Chapter 394 394
Chapter 395 395
Chapter 396 396
Chapter 397 397
Chapter 398 398
Chapter 399 399
Chapter 400 400
Chapter 401 401
Chapter 402 402
Chapter 403 403
Chapter 404 404
Chapter 405 405
Chapter 406 406
Chapter 407 407
Chapter 408 408
Chapter 409 409
Chapter 410 410
Chapter 411 411
Chapter 412 412
Chapter 413 413
Chapter 414 414
Chapter 415 415
Chapter 416 416
Chapter 417 417
Chapter 418 418
Chapter 419 419
Chapter 420 420
Chapter 421 421
Chapter 422 422
Chapter 423 423
Chapter 424 424
Chapter 425 425
Chapter 426 426
Chapter 427 427
Chapter 428 428
Chapter 429 429
Chapter 430 430
Chapter 431 431
Chapter 432 432
Chapter 433 433
Chapter 434 434
Chapter 435 435
Chapter 436 436
Chapter 437 437
Chapter 438 438
Chapter 439 439
Chapter 440 440
Chapter 441 441
Chapter 442 442
Chapter 443 443
Chapter 444 444
Chapter 445 445
Chapter 446 446
Chapter 447 447
Chapter 448 448
Chapter 449 449
Chapter 450 450
Chapter 451 451
Chapter 452 452
Chapter 453 453
Chapter 454 454
Chapter 455 455
Chapter 456 456
Chapter 457 457
Chapter 458 458
Chapter 459 459
Chapter 460 460
Chapter 461 461
Chapter 462 462
Chapter 463 463
Chapter 464 464
Chapter 465 465
Chapter 466 466
Chapter 467 467
Chapter 468 468
Chapter 469 469
Chapter 470 470
Chapter 471 471
Chapter 472 472
Chapter 473 473
Chapter 474 474
Chapter 475 475
Chapter 476 476
Chapter 477 477
Chapter 478 478
Chapter 479 479
Chapter 480 480
Chapter 481 481
Chapter 482 482
Chapter 483 483
Chapter 484 484
Chapter 485 485
Chapter 486 486
Chapter 487 487
Chapter 488 488
Chapter 489 489
Chapter 490 490
Chapter 491 491
Chapter 492 492
Chapter 493 493
Chapter 494 494
Chapter 495 495
Chapter 496 496
Chapter 497 497
Chapter 498 498
Chapter 499 499
Chapter 500 500
Chapter 501 501
Chapter 502 502
Chapter 503 503
Chapter 504 504
Chapter 505 505
Chapter 506 506
Chapter 507 507
Chapter 508 508
Chapter 509 509
Chapter 510 510
Chapter 511 511
Chapter 512 512
Chapter 513 513
Chapter 514 514
Chapter 515 515
Chapter 516 516
Chapter 517 517
Chapter 518 518
Chapter 519 519
Chapter 520 520
Chapter 521 521
Chapter 522 522
Chapter 523 523
Chapter 524 524
Chapter 525 525
Chapter 526 526
Chapter 527 527
Chapter 528 528
Chapter 529 529
Chapter 530 530
Chapter 531 531
Chapter 532 532
Chapter 533 533
Chapter 534 534
Chapter 535 535
Chapter 536 536
Chapter 537 537
Chapter 538 538
Chapter 539 539
Chapter 540 540
Chapter 541 541
Chapter 542 542
Chapter 543 543
Chapter 544 544
Chapter 545 545
Chapter 546 546
Chapter 547 547
Chapter 548 548
Chapter 549 549
Chapter 550 550
Chapter 551 551
Chapter 552 552
Chapter 553 553
Chapter 554 554
Chapter 555 555
Chapter 556 556
Chapter 557 557
Chapter 558 558
Chapter 559 559
Chapter 560 560
Chapter 561 561
Chapter 562 562
Chapter 563 563
Chapter 564 564
Chapter 565 565
Chapter 566 566
Chapter 567 567
Chapter 568 568
Chapter 569 569
Chapter 570 570
Chapter 571 571
Chapter 572 572
Chapter 573 573
Chapter 574 574
Chapter 575 575
Chapter 576 576
Chapter 577 577
Chapter 578 578
Chapter 579 579
Chapter 580 580
Chapter 581 581
Chapter 582 582
Chapter 583 583
Chapter 584 584
Chapter 585 585
Chapter 586 586
Chapter 587 587
Chapter 588 588
Chapter 589 589
Chapter 590 590
Chapter 591 591
Chapter 592 592
Chapter 593 593
Chapter 594 594
Chapter 595 595
Chapter 596 596
Chapter 597 597
Chapter 598 598
Chapter 599 599
Chapter 600 600
Chapter 601 601
Chapter 602 602
Chapter 603 603
Chapter 604 604
Chapter 605 605
Chapter 606 606
Chapter 607 607
Chapter 608 608
Chapter 609 609
Chapter 610 610
Chapter 611 611
Chapter 612 612
Chapter 613 613
Chapter 614 614
Chapter 615 615
Chapter 616 616
Chapter 617 617
Chapter 618 618
Chapter 619 619
Chapter 620 620
Chapter 621 621
Chapter 622 622
Chapter 623 623
Chapter 624 624
Chapter 625 625
Chapter 626 626
Chapter 627 627
Chapter 628 628
Chapter 629 629
Chapter 630 630
Chapter 631 631
Chapter 632 632
Chapter 633 633
Chapter 634 634
Chapter 635 635
Chapter 636 636
Chapter 637 637
Chapter 638 638
Chapter 639 639
Chapter 640 640
Chapter 641 641
Chapter 642 642
Chapter 643 643
Chapter 644 644
Chapter 645 645
Chapter 646 646
Chapter 647 647
Chapter 648 648
Chapter 649 649
Chapter 650 650
Chapter 651 651
Chapter 652 652
Chapter 653 653
Chapter 654 654
Chapter 655 655
Chapter 656 656
Chapter 657 657
Chapter 658 658
Chapter 659 659
Chapter 660 660
Chapter 661 661
Chapter 662 662
Chapter 663 663
Chapter 664 664
Chapter 665 665
Chapter 666 666
Chapter 667 667
Chapter 668 668
Chapter 669 669
Chapter 670 670
Chapter 671 671
Chapter 672 672
Chapter 673 673
Chapter 674 674
Chapter 675 675
Chapter 676 676
Chapter 677 677
Chapter 678 678
Chapter 679 679
Chapter 680 680
Chapter 681 681
Chapter 682 682
Chapter 683 683
Chapter 684 684
Chapter 685 685
Chapter 686 686
Chapter 687 687
Chapter 688 688
Chapter 689 689
Chapter 690 690
Chapter 691 691
Chapter 692 692
Chapter 693 693
Chapter 694 694
Chapter 695 695
Chapter 696 696
Chapter 697 697
Chapter 698 698
Chapter 699 699
Chapter 700 700
Chapter 701 701
Chapter 702 702
Chapter 703 703
Chapter 704 704
Chapter 705 705
Chapter 706 706
Chapter 707 707
Chapter 708 708
Chapter 709 709
Chapter 710 710
Chapter 711 711
Chapter 712 712
Chapter 713 713
Chapter 714 714
Chapter 715 715
Chapter 716 716
Chapter 717 717
Chapter 718 718
Chapter 719 719
Chapter 720 720
Chapter 721 721
Chapter 722 722
Chapter 723 723
Chapter 724 724
Chapter 725 725
Chapter 726 726
Chapter 727 727
Chapter 728 728
Chapter 729 729
Chapter 730 730
Chapter 731 731
Chapter 732 732
Chapter 733 733
Chapter 734 734
Chapter 735 735
Chapter 736 736
Chapter 737 737
Chapter 738 738
Chapter 739 739
Chapter 740 740
Chapter 741 741
Chapter 742 742
Chapter 743 743
Chapter 744 744
Chapter 745 745
Chapter 746 746
Chapter 747 747
Chapter 748 748
Chapter 749 749
Chapter 750 750
Chapter 751 751
Chapter 752 752
Chapter 753 753
Chapter 754 754
Chapter 755 755
Chapter 756 756
Chapter 757 757
Chapter 758 758
Chapter 759 759
Chapter 760 760
Chapter 761 761
Chapter 762 762
Chapter 763 763
Chapter 764 764
Chapter 765 765
Chapter 766 766
Chapter 767 767
Chapter 768 768
Chapter 769 769
Chapter 770 770
Chapter 771 771
Chapter 772 772
Chapter 773 773
Chapter 774 774
Chapter 775 775
Chapter 776 776
Chapter 777 777
Chapter 778 778
Chapter 779 779
Chapter 780 780
Chapter 781 781
Chapter 782 782
Chapter 783 783
Chapter 784 784
Chapter 785 785
Chapter 786 786
Chapter 787 787
Chapter 788 788
Chapter 789 789
Chapter 790 790
Chapter 791 791
Chapter 792 792
Chapter 793 793
Chapter 794 794
Chapter 795 795
Chapter 796 796
Chapter 797 797
Chapter 798 798
Chapter 799 799
Chapter 800 800
Chapter 801 801
Chapter 802 802
Chapter 803 803
Chapter 804 804
Chapter 805 805
Chapter 806 806
Chapter 807 807
Chapter 808 808
Chapter 809 809
Chapter 810 810
Chapter 811 811
Chapter 812 812
Chapter 813 813
Chapter 814 814
Chapter 815 815
Chapter 816 816
Chapter 817 817
Chapter 818 818
Chapter 819 819
Chapter 820 820
Chapter 821 821
Chapter 822 822
Chapter 823 823
Chapter 824 824
Chapter 825 825
Chapter 826 826
Chapter 827 827
Chapter 828 828
Chapter 829 829
Chapter 830 830
Chapter 831 831
Chapter 832 832
Chapter 833 833
Chapter 834 834
Chapter 835 835
Chapter 836 836
Chapter 837 837
Chapter 838 838
Chapter 839 839
Chapter 840 840
Chapter 841 841
Chapter 842 842
Chapter 843 843
Chapter 844 844
Chapter 845 845
Chapter 846 846
Chapter 847 847
Chapter 848 848
Chapter 849 849
Chapter 850 850
Chapter 851 851
Chapter 852 852
Chapter 853 853
Chapter 854 854
Chapter 855 855
Chapter 856 856
Chapter 857 857
Chapter 858 858
Chapter 859 859
Chapter 860 860
Chapter 861 861
Chapter 862 862
Chapter 863 863
Chapter 864 864
Chapter 865 865
Chapter 866 866
Chapter 867 867
Chapter 868 868
Chapter 869 869
Chapter 870 870
Chapter 871 871
Chapter 872 872
Chapter 873 873
Chapter 874 874
Chapter 875 875
Chapter 876 876
Chapter 877 877
Chapter 878 878
Chapter 879 879
Chapter 880 880
Chapter 881 881
Chapter 882 882
Chapter 883 883
Chapter 884 884
Chapter 885 885
Chapter 886 886
Chapter 887 887
Chapter 888 888
Chapter 889 889
Chapter 890 890
Chapter 891 891
Chapter 892 892
Chapter 893 893
Chapter 894 894
Chapter 895 895
Chapter 896 896
Chapter 897 897
Chapter 898 898
Chapter 899 899
Chapter 900 900
Chapter 901 901
Chapter 902 902
Chapter 903 903
Chapter 904 904
Chapter 905 905
Chapter 906 906
Chapter 907 907
Chapter 908 908
Chapter 909 909
Chapter 910 910
Chapter 911 911
Chapter 912 912
Chapter 913 913
Chapter 914 914
Chapter 915 915
Chapter 916 916
Chapter 917 917
Chapter 918 918
Chapter 919 919
Chapter 920 920
Chapter 921 921
Chapter 922 922
Chapter 923 923
Chapter 924 924
Chapter 925 925
Chapter 926 926
Chapter 927 927
Chapter 928 928
Chapter 929 929
Chapter 930 930
Chapter 931 931
Chapter 932 932
Chapter 933 933
Chapter 934 934
Chapter 935 935
Chapter 936 936
Chapter 937 937
Chapter 938 938
Chapter 939 939
Chapter 940 940
Chapter 941 941
Chapter 942 942
Chapter 943 943
Chapter 944 944
Chapter 945 945
Chapter 946 946
Chapter 947 947
Chapter 948 948
Chapter 949 949
Chapter 950 950
Chapter 951 951
Chapter 952 952
Chapter 953 953
Chapter 954 954
Chapter 955 955
Chapter 956 956
Chapter 957 957
Chapter 958 958
Chapter 959 959
Chapter 960 960
Chapter 961 961
Chapter 962 962
Chapter 963 963
Chapter 964 964
Chapter 965 965
Chapter 966 966
Chapter 967 967
Chapter 968 968
Chapter 969 969
Chapter 970 970
Chapter 971 971
Chapter 972 972
Chapter 973 973
Chapter 974 974
Chapter 975 975
Chapter 976 976
Chapter 977 977
Chapter 978 978
Chapter 979 979
Chapter 980 980
Chapter 981 981
Chapter 982 982
Chapter 983 983
Chapter 984 984
Chapter 985 985
Chapter 986 986
Chapter 987 987
Chapter 988 988
Chapter 989 989
Chapter 990 990
Chapter 991 991
Chapter 992 992
Chapter 993 993
Chapter 994 994
Chapter 995 995
Chapter 996 996
Chapter 997 997
Chapter 998 998
Chapter 999 999
Chapter 1000 1000

Preface v

Acknowledgments vii

Introduction 1

Chapter 1 15

Chapter 2 37

Chapter 3 59

Chapter 4 83

Chapter 5 107

Chapter 6 131

Chapter 7 155

Chapter 8 179

Conclusion 203

Bibliography 227

Index 241

Item 1. Financial Statements
Item 2. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations
Item 3. Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk
Item 4. Controls and Procedures
Item 1. Legal Proceedings
Item 1A. Risk Factors
Item 2. Unregistered Sales of Equity Securities and Use of Proceeds
Item 3. Defaults Upon Senior Securities
Item 4. Mine Safety Disclosures
Item 5. Other Information
Item 6. Exhibits

Introduction 1
Chapter 1 5
Chapter 2 12
Chapter 3 20
Chapter 4 28
Chapter 5 35
Chapter 6 42
Chapter 7 50
Chapter 8 58
Chapter 9 65
Chapter 10 73
Chapter 11 81
Chapter 12 89
Chapter 13 96
Chapter 14 104
Chapter 15 112
Chapter 16 120
Chapter 17 128
Chapter 18 136
Chapter 19 144
Chapter 20 152
Chapter 21 160
Chapter 22 168
Chapter

Property of the
Boston Public Library
Sold for the benefit of the
Library

[redacted]

Digitized by Google

Introduction 1
Chapter 1 5
Chapter 2 12
Chapter 3 19
Chapter 4 27
Chapter 5 34
Chapter 6 41
Chapter 7 48
Chapter 8 55
Chapter 9 62
Chapter 10 70
Chapter 11 77
Chapter 12 84
Chapter 13 91
Chapter 14 98
Chapter 15 105
Chapter 16 112
Chapter 17 119
Chapter 18 126
Chapter 19 133
Chapter 20 140
Chapter 21 147
Chapter 22 154
Chapter 23 161
Chapter 24 168
Chapter 25 175
Chapter 26 182
Chapter 27 189
Chapter 28 196
Chapter 29 203
Chapter 30 210
Chapter 31 217
Chapter 32 224
Chapter 33 231
Chapter 34 238
Chapter 35 245
Chapter 36 252
Chapter 37 259
Chapter 38 266
Chapter 39 273
Chapter 40 280
Chapter 41 287
Chapter 42 294
Chapter 43 301
Chapter 44 308
Chapter 45 315
Chapter 46 322
Chapter 47 329
Chapter 48 336
Chapter 49 343
Chapter 50 350
Chapter 51 357
Chapter 52 364
Chapter 53 371
Chapter 54 378
Chapter 55 385
Chapter 56 392
Chapter 57 399
Chapter 58 406
Chapter 59 413
Chapter 60 420
Chapter 61 427
Chapter 62 434
Chapter 63 441
Chapter 64 448
Chapter 65 455
Chapter 66 462
Chapter 67 469
Chapter 68 476
Chapter 69 483
Chapter 70 490
Chapter 71 497
Chapter 72 504
Chapter 73 511
Chapter 74 518
Chapter 75 525
Chapter 76 532
Chapter 77 539
Chapter 78 546
Chapter 79 553
Chapter 80 560
Chapter 81 567
Chapter 82 574
Chapter 83 581
Chapter 84 588
Chapter 85 595
Chapter 86 602
Chapter 87 609
Chapter 88 616
Chapter 89 623
Chapter 90 630
Chapter 91 637
Chapter 92 644
Chapter 93 651
Chapter 94 658
Chapter 95 665
Chapter 96 672
Chapter 97 679
Chapter 98 686
Chapter 99 693
Chapter 100 700
Chapter 101 707
Chapter 102 714
Chapter 103 721
Chapter 104 728
Chapter 105 735
Chapter 106 742
Chapter 107 749
Chapter 108 756
Chapter 109 763
Chapter 110 770
Chapter 111 777
Chapter 112 784
Chapter 113 791
Chapter 114 798
Chapter 115 805
Chapter 116 812
Chapter 117 819
Chapter 118 826
Chapter 119 833
Chapter 120 840
Chapter 121 847
Chapter 122 854
Chapter 123 861
Chapter 124 868
Chapter 125 875
Chapter 126 882
Chapter 127 889
Chapter 128 896
Chapter 129 903
Chapter 130 910
Chapter 131 917
Chapter 132 924
Chapter 133 931
Chapter 134 938
Chapter 135 945
Chapter 136 952
Chapter 137 959
Chapter 138 966
Chapter 139 973
Chapter 140 980
Chapter 141 987
Chapter 142 994
Chapter 143 1001
Chapter 144 1008
Chapter 145 1015
Chapter 146 1022
Chapter 147 1029
Chapter 148 1036
Chapter 149 1043
Chapter 150 1050
Chapter 151 1057
Chapter 152 1064
Chapter 153 1071
Chapter 154 1078
Chapter 155 1085
Chapter 156 1092
Chapter 157 1099
Chapter 158 1106
Chapter 159 1113
Chapter 160 1120
Chapter 161 1127
Chapter 162 1134
Chapter 163 1141
Chapter 164 1148
Chapter 165 1155
Chapter 166 1162
Chapter 167 1169
Chapter 168 1176
Chapter 169 1183
Chapter 170 1190
Chapter 171 1197
Chapter 172 1204
Chapter 173 1211
Chapter 174 1218
Chapter 175 1225
Chapter 176 1232
Chapter 177 1239
Chapter 178 1246
Chapter 179 1253
Chapter 180 1260
Chapter 181 1267
Chapter 182 1274
Chapter 183 1281
Chapter 184 1288
Chapter 185 1295
Chapter 186 1302
Chapter 187 1309
Chapter 188 1316
Chapter 189 1323
Chapter 190 1330
Chapter 191 1337
Chapter 192 1344
Chapter 193 1351
Chapter 194 1358
Chapter 195 1365
Chapter 196 1372
Chapter 197 1379
Chapter 198 1386
Chapter 199 1393
Chapter 200 1400
Chapter 201 1407
Chapter 202 1414
Chapter 203 1421
Chapter 204 1428
Chapter 205 1435
Chapter 206 1442
Chapter 207 1449
Chapter 208 1456
Chapter 209 1463
Chapter 210 1470
Chapter 211 1477
Chapter 212 1484
Chapter 213 1491
Chapter 214 1498
Chapter 215 1505
Chapter 216 1512
Chapter 217 1519
Chapter 218 1526
Chapter 219 1533
Chapter 220 1540
Chapter 221 1547
Chapter 222 1554
Chapter 223 1561
Chapter 224 1568
Chapter 225 1575
Chapter 226 1582
Chapter 227 1589
Chapter 228 1596
Chapter 229 1603
Chapter 230 1610
Chapter 231 1617
Chapter 232 1624
Chapter 233 1631
Chapter 234 1638
Chapter 235 1645
Chapter 236 1652
Chapter 237 1659
Chapter 238 1666
Chapter 239 1673
Chapter 240 1680
Chapter 241 1687
Chapter 242 1694
Chapter 243 1701
Chapter 244 1708
Chapter 245 1715
Chapter 246 1722
Chapter 247 1729
Chapter 248 1736
Chapter 249 1743
Chapter 250 1750
Chapter 251 1757
Chapter 252 1764
Chapter 253 1771
Chapter 254 1778
Chapter 255 1785
Chapter 256 1792
Chapter 257 1799
Chapter 258 1806
Chapter 259 1813
Chapter 260 1820
Chapter 261 1827
Chapter 262 1834
Chapter 263 1841
Chapter 264 1848
Chapter 265 1855
Chapter 266 1862
Chapter 267 1869
Chapter 268 1876
Chapter 269 1883
Chapter 270 1890
Chapter 271 1897
Chapter 272 1904
Chapter 273 1911
Chapter 274 1918
Chapter 275 1925
Chapter 276 1932
Chapter 277 1939
Chapter 278 1946
Chapter 279 1953
Chapter 280 1960
Chapter 281 1967
Chapter 282 1974
Chapter 283 1981
Chapter 284 1988
Chapter 285 1995
Chapter 286 2002
Chapter 287 2009
Chapter 288 2016
Chapter 289 2023
Chapter 290 2030
Chapter 291 2037
Chapter 292 2044
Chapter 293 2051
Chapter 294 2058
Chapter 295 2065
Chapter 296 2072
Chapter 297 2079
Chapter 298 2086
Chapter 299 2093
Chapter 300 2100
Chapter 301 2107
Chapter 302 2114
Chapter 303 2121
Chapter 304 2128
Chapter 305 2135
Chapter 306 2142
Chapter 307 2149
Chapter 308 2156
Chapter 309 2163
Chapter 310 2170
Chapter 311 2177
Chapter 312 2184
Chapter 313 2191
Chapter 314 2198
Chapter 315 2205
Chapter 316 2212
Chapter 317 2219
Chapter 318 2226
Chapter 319 2233
Chapter 320 2240
Chapter 321 2247
Chapter 322 2254
Chapter 323 2261
Chapter 324 2268
Chapter 325 2275
Chapter 326 2282
Chapter 327 2289
Chapter 328 2296
Chapter 329 2303
Chapter 330 2310
Chapter 331 2317
Chapter 332 2324
Chapter 333 2331
Chapter 334 2338
Chapter 335 2345
Chapter 336 2352
Chapter 337 2359
Chapter 338 2366
Chapter 339 2373
Chapter 340 2380
Chapter 341 2387
Chapter 342 2394
Chapter 343 2401
Chapter 344 2408
Chapter 345 2415
Chapter 346 2422
Chapter 347 2429
Chapter 348 2436
Chapter 349 2443
Chapter 350 2450
Chapter 351 2457
Chapter 352 2464
Chapter 353 2471
Chapter 354 2478
Chapter 355 2485
Chapter 356 2492
Chapter 357 2499
Chapter 358 2506
Chapter 359 2513
Chapter 360 2520
Chapter 361 2527
Chapter 362 2534
Chapter 363 2541
Chapter 364 2548
Chapter 365 2555
Chapter 366 2562
Chapter 367 2569
Chapter 368 2576
Chapter 369 2583
Chapter 370 2590
Chapter 371 2597
Chapter 372 2604
Chapter 373 2611
Chapter 374 2618
Chapter 375 2625
Chapter 376 2632
Chapter 377 2639
Chapter 378 2646
Chapter 379 2653
Chapter 380 2660
Chapter 381 2667
Chapter 382 2674
Chapter 383 2681
Chapter 384 2688
Chapter 385 2695
Chapter 386 2702
Chapter 387 2709
Chapter 388 2716
Chapter 389 2723
Chapter 390 2730
Chapter 391 2737
Chapter 392 2744
Chapter 393 2751
Chapter 394 2758
Chapter 395 2765
Chapter 396 2772
Chapter 397 2779
Chapter 398 2786
Chapter 399 2793
Chapter 400 2800
Chapter 401 2807
Chapter 402 2814
Chapter 403 2821
Chapter 404 2828
Chapter 405 2835
Chapter 406 2842
Chapter 407 2849
Chapter 408 2856
Chapter 409 2863
Chapter 410 2870
Chapter 411 2877
Chapter 412 2884
Chapter 413 2891
Chapter 414 2898
Chapter 415 2905
Chapter 416 2912
Chapter 417 2919
Chapter 418 2926
Chapter 419 2933
Chapter 420 2940
Chapter 421 2947
Chapter 422 2954
Chapter 423 2961
Chapter 424 2968
Chapter 425 2975
Chapter 426 2982
Chapter 427 2989
Chapter 428 2996
Chapter 429 3003
Chapter 430 3010
Chapter 431 3017
Chapter 432 3024
Chapter 433 3031
Chapter 434 3038
Chapter 435 3045
Chapter 436 3052
Chapter 437 3059
Chapter 438 3066
Chapter 439 3073
Chapter 440 3080
Chapter 441 3087
Chapter 442 3094
Chapter 443 3101
Chapter 444 3108
Chapter 445 3115
Chapter 446 3122
Chapter 447 3129
Chapter 448 3136
Chapter 449 3143
Chapter 450 3150
Chapter 451 3157
Chapter 452 3164
Chapter 453 3171
Chapter 454 3178
Chapter 455 3185
Chapter 456 3192
Chapter 457 3199
Chapter 458 3206
Chapter 459 3213
Chapter 460 3220
Chapter 461 3227
Chapter 462 3234
Chapter 463 3241
Chapter 464 3248
Chapter 465 3255
Chapter 466 3262
Chapter 467 3269
Chapter 468 3276
Chapter 469 3283
Chapter 470 3290
Chapter 471 3297
Chapter 472 3304
Chapter 473 3311
Chapter 474 3318
Chapter 475 3325
Chapter 476 3332
Chapter 477 3339
Chapter 478 3346
Chapter 479 3353
Chapter 480 3360
Chapter 481 3367
Chapter 482 3374
Chapter 483 3381
Chapter 484 3388
Chapter 485 3395
Chapter 486 3402
Chapter 487 3409
Chapter 488 3416
Chapter 489 3423
Chapter 490 3430
Chapter 491 3437
Chapter 492 3444
Chapter 493 3451
Chapter 494 3458
Chapter 495 3465
Chapter 496 3472
Chapter 497 3479
Chapter 498 3486
Chapter 499 3493
Chapter 500 3500

Preface
Introduction
Chapter 1
Chapter 2
Chapter 3
Chapter 4
Chapter 5
Chapter 6
Chapter 7
Chapter 8
Chapter 9
Chapter 10
Chapter 11
Chapter 12
Chapter 13
Chapter 14
Chapter 15
Chapter 16
Chapter 17
Chapter 18
Chapter 19
Chapter 20
Chapter 21
Chapter 22
Chapter 23
Chapter 24
Chapter 25
Chapter 26
Chapter 27
Chapter 28
Chapter 29
Chapter 30
Chapter 31
Chapter 32
Chapter 33
Chapter 34
Chapter 35
Chapter 36
Chapter 37
Chapter 38
Chapter 39
Chapter 40
Chapter 41
Chapter 42
Chapter 43
Chapter 44
Chapter 45
Chapter 46
Chapter 47
Chapter 48
Chapter 49
Chapter 50
Chapter 51
Chapter 52
Chapter 53
Chapter 54
Chapter 55
Chapter 56
Chapter 57
Chapter 58
Chapter 59
Chapter 60
Chapter 61
Chapter 62
Chapter 63
Chapter 64
Chapter 65
Chapter 66
Chapter 67
Chapter 68
Chapter 69
Chapter 70
Chapter 71
Chapter 72
Chapter 73
Chapter 74
Chapter 75
Chapter 76
Chapter 77
Chapter 78
Chapter 79
Chapter 80
Chapter 81
Chapter 82
Chapter 83
Chapter 84
Chapter 85
Chapter 86
Chapter 87
Chapter 88
Chapter 89
Chapter 90
Chapter 91
Chapter 92
Chapter 93
Chapter 94
Chapter 95
Chapter 96
Chapter 97
Chapter 98
Chapter 99
Chapter 100
Chapter 101
Chapter 102
Chapter 103
Chapter 104
Chapter 105
Chapter 106
Chapter 107
Chapter 108
Chapter 109
Chapter 110
Chapter 111
Chapter 112
Chapter 113
Chapter 114
Chapter 115
Chapter 116
Chapter 117
Chapter 118
Chapter 119
Chapter 120
Chapter 121
Chapter 122
Chapter 123
Chapter 124
Chapter 125
Chapter 126
Chapter 127
Chapter 128
Chapter 129
Chapter 130
Chapter 131
Chapter 132
Chapter 133
Chapter 134
Chapter 135
Chapter 136
Chapter 137
Chapter 138
Chapter 139
Chapter 140
Chapter 141
Chapter 142
Chapter 143
Chapter 144
Chapter 145
Chapter 146
Chapter 147
Chapter 148
Chapter 149
Chapter 150
Chapter 151
Chapter 152
Chapter 153
Chapter 154
Chapter 155
Chapter 156
Chapter 157
Chapter 158
Chapter 159
Chapter 160
Chapter 161
Chapter 162
Chapter 163
Chapter 164
Chapter 165
Chapter 166
Chapter 167
Chapter 168
Chapter 169
Chapter 170
Chapter 171
Chapter 172
Chapter 173
Chapter 174
Chapter 175
Chapter 176
Chapter 177
Chapter 178
Chapter 179
Chapter 180
Chapter 181
Chapter 182
Chapter 183
Chapter 184
Chapter 185
Chapter 186
Chapter 187
Chapter 188
Chapter 189
Chapter 190
Chapter 191
Chapter 192
Chapter 193
Chapter 194
Chapter 195
Chapter 196
Chapter 197
Chapter 198
Chapter 199
Chapter 200
Chapter 201
Chapter 202
Chapter 203
Chapter 204
Chapter 205
Chapter 206
Chapter 207
Chapter 208
Chapter 209
Chapter 210
Chapter 211
Chapter 212
Chapter 213
Chapter 214
Chapter 215
Chapter 216
Chapter 217
Chapter 218
Chapter 219
Chapter 220
Chapter 221
Chapter 222
Chapter 223
Chapter 224
Chapter 225
Chapter 226
Chapter 227
Chapter 228
Chapter 229
Chapter 230
Chapter 231
Chapter 232
Chapter 233
Chapter 234
Chapter 235
Chapter 236
Chapter 237
Chapter 238
Chapter 239
Chapter 240
Chapter 241
Chapter 242
Chapter 243
Chapter 244
Chapter 245
Chapter 246
Chapter 247
Chapter 248
Chapter 249
Chapter 250
Chapter 251
Chapter 252
Chapter 253
Chapter 254
Chapter 255
Chapter 256
Chapter 257
Chapter 258
Chapter 259
Chapter 260
Chapter 261
Chapter 262
Chapter 263
Chapter 264
Chapter 265
Chapter 266
Chapter 267
Chapter 268
Chapter 269
Chapter 270
Chapter 271
Chapter 272
Chapter 273
Chapter 274
Chapter 275
Chapter 276
Chapter 277
Chapter 278
Chapter 279
Chapter 280
Chapter 281
Chapter 282
Chapter 283
Chapter 284
Chapter 285
Chapter 286
Chapter 287
Chapter 288
Chapter 289
Chapter 290
Chapter 291
Chapter 292
Chapter 293
Chapter 294
Chapter 295
Chapter 296
Chapter 297
Chapter 298
Chapter 299
Chapter 300
Chapter 301
Chapter 302
Chapter 303
Chapter 304
Chapter 305
Chapter 306
Chapter 307
Chapter 308
Chapter 309
Chapter 310
Chapter 311
Chapter 312
Chapter 313
Chapter 314
Chapter 315
Chapter 316
Chapter 317
Chapter 318
Chapter 319
Chapter 320
Chapter 321
Chapter 322
Chapter 323
Chapter 324
Chapter 325
Chapter 326
Chapter 327
Chapter 328
Chapter 329
Chapter 330
Chapter 331
Chapter 332
Chapter 333
Chapter 334
Chapter 335
Chapter 336
Chapter 337
Chapter 338
Chapter 339
Chapter 340
Chapter 341
Chapter 342
Chapter 343
Chapter 344
Chapter 345
Chapter 346
Chapter 347
Chapter 348
Chapter 349
Chapter 350
Chapter 351
Chapter 352
Chapter 353
Chapter 354
Chapter 355
Chapter 356
Chapter 357
Chapter 358
Chapter 359
Chapter 360
Chapter 361
Chapter 362
Chapter 363
Chapter 364
Chapter 365
Chapter 366
Chapter 367
Chapter 368
Chapter 369
Chapter 370
Chapter 371
Chapter 372
Chapter 373
Chapter 374
Chapter 375
Chapter 376
Chapter 377
Chapter 378
Chapter 379
Chapter 380
Chapter 381
Chapter 382
Chapter 383
Chapter 384
Chapter 385
Chapter 386
Chapter 387
Chapter 388
Chapter 389
Chapter 390
Chapter 391
Chapter 392
Chapter 393
Chapter 394
Chapter 395
Chapter 396
Chapter 397
Chapter 398
Chapter 399
Chapter 400
Chapter 401
Chapter 402
Chapter 403
Chapter 404
Chapter 405
Chapter 406
Chapter 407
Chapter 408
Chapter 409
Chapter 410
Chapter 411
Chapter 412
Chapter 413
Chapter 414
Chapter 415
Chapter 416
Chapter 417
Chapter 418
Chapter 419
Chapter 420
Chapter 421
Chapter 422
Chapter 423
Chapter 424
Chapter 425
Chapter 426
Chapter 427
Chapter 428
Chapter 429
Chapter 430
Chapter 431
Chapter 432
Chapter 433
Chapter 434
Chapter 435
Chapter 436
Chapter 437
Chapter 438
Chapter 439
Chapter 440
Chapter 441
Chapter 442
Chapter 443
Chapter 444
Chapter 445
Chapter 446
Chapter 447
Chapter 448
Chapter 449
Chapter 450
Chapter 451
Chapter 452
Chapter 453
Chapter 454
Chapter 455
Chapter 456
Chapter 457
Chapter 458
Chapter 459
Chapter 460
Chapter 461
Chapter 462
Chapter 463
Chapter 464
Chapter 465
Chapter 466
Chapter 467
Chapter 468
Chapter 469
Chapter 470
Chapter 471
Chapter 472
Chapter 473
Chapter 474
Chapter 475
Chapter 476
Chapter 477
Chapter 478
Chapter 479
Chapter 480
Chapter 481
Chapter 482
Chapter 483
Chapter 484
Chapter 485
Chapter 486
Chapter 487
Chapter 488
Chapter 489
Chapter 490
Chapter 491
Chapter 492
Chapter 493
Chapter 494
Chapter 495
Chapter 496
Chapter 497
Chapter 498
Chapter 499
Chapter 500
Chapter 501
Chapter 502
Chapter 503
Chapter 504
Chapter 505
Chapter 506
Chapter 507
Chapter 508
Chapter 509
Chapter 510
Chapter 511
Chapter 512
Chapter 513
Chapter 514
Chapter 515
Chapter 516
Chapter 517
Chapter 518
Chapter 519
Chapter 520
Chapter 521
Chapter 522
Chapter 523
Chapter 524
Chapter 525
Chapter 526
Chapter 527
Chapter 528
Chapter 529
Chapter 530
Chapter 531
Chapter 532
Chapter 533
Chapter 534
Chapter 535
Chapter 536
Chapter 537
Chapter 538
Chapter 539
Chapter 540
Chapter 541
Chapter 542
Chapter 543
Chapter 544
Chapter 545
Chapter 546
Chapter 547
Chapter 548
Chapter 549
Chapter 550
Chapter 551
Chapter 552
Chapter 553
Chapter 554
Chapter 555
Chapter 556
Chapter 557
Chapter 558
Chapter 559
Chapter 560
Chapter 561
Chapter 562
Chapter 563
Chapter 564
Chapter 565
Chapter 566
Chapter 567
Chapter 568
Chapter 569
Chapter 570
Chapter 571
Chapter 572
Chapter 573
Chapter 574
Chapter 575
Chapter 576
Chapter 577
Chapter 578
Chapter 579
Chapter 580
Chapter 581
Chapter 582
Chapter 583
Chapter 584
Chapter 585
Chapter 586
Chapter 587
Chapter 588
Chapter 589
Chapter 590
Chapter 591
Chapter 592
Chapter 593
Chapter 594
Chapter 595
Chapter 596
Chapter 597
Chapter 598
Chapter 599
Chapter 600
Chapter 601
Chapter 602
Chapter 603
Chapter 604
Chapter 605
Chapter 606
Chapter 607
Chapter 608
Chapter 609
Chapter 610
Chapter 611
Chapter 612
Chapter 613
Chapter 614
Chapter 615
Chapter 616
Chapter 617
Chapter 618
Chapter 619
Chapter 620
Chapter 621
Chapter 622
Chapter 623
Chapter 624
Chapter 625
Chapter 626
Chapter 627
Chapter 628
Chapter 629
Chapter 630
Chapter 631
Chapter 632
Chapter 633
Chapter 634
Chapter 635
Chapter 636
Chapter 637
Chapter 638
Chapter 639
Chapter 640
Chapter 641
Chapter 642
Chapter 643
Chapter 644
Chapter 645
Chapter 646
Chapter 647
Chapter 648
Chapter 649
Chapter 650
Chapter 651
Chapter 652
Chapter 653
Chapter 654
Chapter 655
Chapter 656
Chapter 657
Chapter 658
Chapter 659
Chapter 660
Chapter 661
Chapter 662
Chapter 663
Chapter 664
Chapter 665
Chapter 666
Chapter 667
Chapter 668
Chapter 669
Chapter 670
Chapter 671
Chapter 672
Chapter 673
Chapter 674
Chapter 675
Chapter 676
Chapter 677
Chapter 678
Chapter 679
Chapter 680
Chapter 681
Chapter 682
Chapter 683
Chapter 684
Chapter 685
Chapter 686
Chapter 687
Chapter 688
Chapter 689
Chapter 690
Chapter 691
Chapter 692
Chapter 693
Chapter 694
Chapter 695
Chapter 696
Chapter 697
Chapter 698
Chapter 699
Chapter 700
Chapter 701
Chapter 702
Chapter 703
Chapter 704
Chapter 705
Chapter 706
Chapter 707
Chapter 708
Chapter 709
Chapter 710
Chapter 711
Chapter 712
Chapter 713
Chapter 714
Chapter 715
Chapter 716
Chapter 717
Chapter 718
Chapter 719
Chapter 720
Chapter 721
Chapter 722
Chapter 723
Chapter 724
Chapter 725
Chapter 726
Chapter 727
Chapter 728
Chapter 729
Chapter 730
Chapter 731
Chapter 732
Chapter 733
Chapter 734
Chapter 735
Chapter 736
Chapter 737
Chapter 738
Chapter 739
Chapter 740
Chapter 741
Chapter 742
Chapter 743
Chapter 744
Chapter 745
Chapter 746
Chapter 747
Chapter 748
Chapter 749
Chapter 750
Chapter 751
Chapter 752
Chapter 753
Chapter 754
Chapter 755
Chapter 756
Chapter 757
Chapter 758
Chapter 759
Chapter 760
Chapter 761
Chapter 762
Chapter 763
Chapter 764
Chapter 765
Chapter 766
Chapter 767
Chapter 768
Chapter 769
Chapter 770
Chapter 771
Chapter 772
Chapter 773
Chapter 774
Chapter 775
Chapter 776
Chapter 777
Chapter 778
Chapter 779
Chapter 780
Chapter 781
Chapter 782
Chapter 783
Chapter 784
Chapter 785
Chapter 786
Chapter 787
Chapter 788
Chapter 789
Chapter 790
Chapter 791
Chapter 792
Chapter 793
Chapter 794
Chapter 795
Chapter 796
Chapter 797
Chapter 798
Chapter 799
Chapter 800
Chapter 801
Chapter 802
Chapter 803
Chapter 804
Chapter 805
Chapter 806
Chapter 807
Chapter 808
Chapter 809
Chapter 810
Chapter 811
Chapter 812
Chapter 813
Chapter 814
Chapter 815
Chapter 816
Chapter 817
Chapter 818
Chapter 819
Chapter 820
Chapter 821
Chapter 822
Chapter 823
Chapter 824
Chapter 825
Chapter 826
Chapter 827
Chapter 828
Chapter 829
Chapter 830
Chapter 831
Chapter 832
Chapter 833
Chapter 834
Chapter 835
Chapter 836
Chapter 837
Chapter 838
Chapter 839
Chapter 840
Chapter 841
Chapter 842
Chapter 843
Chapter 844
Chapter 845
Chapter 846
Chapter 847
Chapter 848
Chapter 849
Chapter 850
Chapter 851
Chapter 852
Chapter 853
Chapter 854
Chapter 855
Chapter 856
Chapter 857
Chapter 858
Chapter 859
Chapter 860
Chapter 861
Chapter 862
Chapter 863
Chapter 864
Chapter 865
Chapter 866
Chapter 867
Chapter 868
Chapter 869
Chapter 870
Chapter 871
Chapter 872
Chapter 873
Chapter 874
Chapter 875
Chapter 876
Chapter 877
Chapter 878
Chapter 879
Chapter 880
Chapter 881
Chapter 882
Chapter 883
Chapter 884
Chapter 885
Chapter 886
Chapter 887
Chapter 888
Chapter 889
Chapter 890
Chapter 891
Chapter 892
Chapter 893
Chapter 894
Chapter 895
Chapter 896
Chapter 897
Chapter 898
Chapter 899
Chapter 900
Chapter 901
Chapter 902
Chapter 903
Chapter 904
Chapter 905
Chapter 906
Chapter 907
Chapter 908
Chapter 909
Chapter 910
Chapter 911
Chapter 912
Chapter 913
Chapter 914
Chapter 915
Chapter 916
Chapter 917
Chapter 918
Chapter 919
Chapter 920
Chapter 921
Chapter 922
Chapter 923
Chapter 924
Chapter 925
Chapter 926
Chapter 927
Chapter 928
Chapter 929
Chapter 930
Chapter 931
Chapter 932
Chapter 933
Chapter 934
Chapter 935
Chapter 936
Chapter 937
Chapter 938
Chapter 939
Chapter 940
Chapter 941
Chapter 942
Chapter 943
Chapter 944
Chapter 945
Chapter 946
Chapter 947
Chapter 948
Chapter 949
Chapter 950
Chapter 951
Chapter 952
Chapter 953
Chapter 954
Chapter 955
Chapter 956
Chapter 957
Chapter 958
Chapter 959
Chapter 960
Chapter 961
Chapter 962
Chapter 963
Chapter 964
Chapter 965
Chapter 966
Chapter 967
Chapter 968
Chapter 969
Chapter 970
Chapter 971
Chapter 972
Chapter 973
Chapter 974
Chapter 975
Chapter 976
Chapter 977
Chapter 978
Chapter 979
Chapter 980
Chapter 981
Chapter 982
Chapter 983
Chapter 984
Chapter 985
Chapter 986
Chapter 987
Chapter 988
Chapter 989
Chapter 990
Chapter 991
Chapter 992
Chapter 993
Chapter 994
Chapter 995
Chapter 996
Chapter 997
Chapter 998
Chapter 999
Chapter 1000

Introduction

Chapter 1

Chapter 2

Chapter 3

Conclusion

Bibliography

Appendix

Copyright
1911
by
Harper & Brothers
Printed in the United States of America
Published October, 1911

Abstract
Table of Contents
List of Figures
List of Tables
Chapter 1 Introduction
Chapter 2 Literature Review
Chapter 3 Methodology
Chapter 4 Results and Discussion
Chapter 5 Conclusion
Bibliography
Appendix A
Appendix B

Overview
Getting Started
Configuration
Usage
Examples
Troubleshooting
Reference
Glossary

[redacted]

Introduction
Chapter 1
Chapter 2
Chapter 3
Chapter 4
Chapter 5
Chapter 6
Chapter 7
Chapter 8
Chapter 9
Chapter 10
Chapter 11
Chapter 12
Chapter 13
Chapter 14
Chapter 15
Chapter 16
Chapter 17
Chapter 18
Chapter 19
Chapter 20
Chapter 21
Chapter 22
Chapter 23
Chapter 24
Chapter 25
Chapter 26
Chapter 27
Chapter 28
Chapter 29
Chapter 30
Chapter 31
Chapter 32
Chapter 33
Chapter 34
Chapter 35
Chapter 36
Chapter 37
Chapter 38
Chapter 39
Chapter 40
Chapter 41
Chapter 42
Chapter 43
Chapter 44
Chapter 45
Chapter 46
Chapter 47
Chapter 48
Chapter 49
Chapter 50
Chapter 51
Chapter 52
Chapter 53
Chapter 54
Chapter 55
Chapter 56
Chapter 57
Chapter 58
Chapter 59
Chapter 60
Chapter 61
Chapter 62
Chapter 63
Chapter 64
Chapter 65
Chapter 66
Chapter 67
Chapter 68
Chapter 69
Chapter 70
Chapter 71
Chapter 72
Chapter 73
Chapter 74
Chapter 75
Chapter 76
Chapter 77
Chapter 78
Chapter 79
Chapter 80
Chapter 81
Chapter 82
Chapter 83
Chapter 84
Chapter 85
Chapter 86
Chapter 87
Chapter 88
Chapter 89
Chapter 90
Chapter 91
Chapter 92
Chapter 93
Chapter 94
Chapter 95
Chapter 96
Chapter 97
Chapter 98
Chapter 99
Chapter 100
Chapter 101
Chapter 102
Chapter 103
Chapter 104
Chapter 105
Chapter 106
Chapter 107
Chapter 108
Chapter 109
Chapter 110
Chapter 111
Chapter 112
Chapter 113
Chapter 114
Chapter 115
Chapter 116
Chapter 117
Chapter 118
Chapter 119
Chapter 120
Chapter 121
Chapter 122
Chapter 123
Chapter 124
Chapter 125
Chapter 126
Chapter 127
Chapter 128
Chapter 129
Chapter 130
Chapter 131
Chapter 132
Chapter 133
Chapter 134
Chapter 135
Chapter 136
Chapter 137
Chapter 138
Chapter 139
Chapter 140
Chapter 141
Chapter 142
Chapter 143
Chapter 144
Chapter 145
Chapter 146
Chapter 147
Chapter 148
Chapter 149
Chapter 150
Chapter 151
Chapter 152
Chapter 153
Chapter 154
Chapter 155
Chapter 156
Chapter 157
Chapter 158
Chapter 159
Chapter 160
Chapter 161
Chapter 162
Chapter 163
Chapter 164
Chapter 165
Chapter 166
Chapter 167
Chapter 168
Chapter 169
Chapter 170
Chapter 171
Chapter 172
Chapter 173
Chapter 174
Chapter 175
Chapter 176
Chapter 177
Chapter 178
Chapter 179
Chapter 180
Chapter 181
Chapter 182
Chapter 183
Chapter 184
Chapter 185
Chapter 186
Chapter 187
Chapter 188
Chapter 189
Chapter 190
Chapter 191
Chapter 192
Chapter 193
Chapter 194
Chapter 195
Chapter 196
Chapter 197
Chapter 198
Chapter 199
Chapter 200
Chapter 201
Chapter 202
Chapter 203
Chapter 204
Chapter 205
Chapter 206
Chapter 207
Chapter 208
Chapter 209
Chapter 210
Chapter 211
Chapter 212
Chapter 213
Chapter 214
Chapter 215
Chapter 216
Chapter 217
Chapter 218
Chapter 219
Chapter 220
Chapter 221
Chapter 222
Chapter 223
Chapter 224
Chapter 225
Chapter 226
Chapter 227
Chapter 228
Chapter 229
Chapter 230
Chapter 231
Chapter 232
Chapter 233
Chapter 234
Chapter 235
Chapter 236
Chapter 237
Chapter 238
Chapter 239
Chapter 240
Chapter 241
Chapter 242
Chapter 243
Chapter 244
Chapter 245
Chapter 246
Chapter 247
Chapter 248
Chapter 249
Chapter 250
Chapter 251
Chapter 252
Chapter 253
Chapter 254
Chapter 255
Chapter 256
Chapter 257
Chapter 258
Chapter 259
Chapter 260
Chapter 261
Chapter 262
Chapter 263
Chapter 264
Chapter 265
Chapter 266
Chapter 267
Chapter 268
Chapter 269
Chapter 270
Chapter 271
Chapter 272
Chapter 273
Chapter 274
Chapter 275
Chapter 276
Chapter 277
Chapter 278
Chapter 279
Chapter 280
Chapter 281
Chapter 282
Chapter 283
Chapter 284
Chapter 285
Chapter 286
Chapter 287
Chapter 288
Chapter 289
Chapter 290
Chapter 291
Chapter 292
Chapter 293
Chapter 294
Chapter 295
Chapter 296
Chapter 297
Chapter 298
Chapter 299
Chapter 300
Chapter 301
Chapter 302
Chapter 303
Chapter 304
Chapter 305
Chapter 306
Chapter 307
Chapter 308
Chapter 309
Chapter 310
Chapter 311
Chapter 312
Chapter 313
Chapter 314
Chapter 315
Chapter 316
Chapter 317
Chapter 318
Chapter 319
Chapter 320
Chapter 321
Chapter 322
Chapter 323
Chapter 324
Chapter 325
Chapter 326
Chapter 327
Chapter 328
Chapter 329
Chapter 330
Chapter 331
Chapter 332
Chapter 333
Chapter 334
Chapter 335
Chapter 336
Chapter 337
Chapter 338
Chapter 339
Chapter 340
Chapter 341
Chapter 342
Chapter 343
Chapter 344
Chapter 345
Chapter 346
Chapter 347
Chapter 348
Chapter 349
Chapter 350
Chapter 351
Chapter 352
Chapter 353
Chapter 354
Chapter 355
Chapter 356
Chapter 357
Chapter 358
Chapter 359
Chapter 360
Chapter 361
Chapter 362
Chapter 363
Chapter 364
Chapter 365
Chapter 366
Chapter 367
Chapter 368
Chapter 369
Chapter 370
Chapter 371
Chapter 372
Chapter 373
Chapter 374
Chapter 375
Chapter 376
Chapter 377
Chapter 378
Chapter 379
Chapter 380
Chapter 381
Chapter 382
Chapter 383
Chapter 384
Chapter 385
Chapter 386
Chapter 387
Chapter 388
Chapter 389
Chapter 390
Chapter 391
Chapter 392
Chapter 393
Chapter 394
Chapter 395
Chapter 396
Chapter 397
Chapter 398
Chapter 399
Chapter 400
Chapter 401
Chapter 402
Chapter 403
Chapter 404
Chapter 405
Chapter 406
Chapter 407
Chapter 408
Chapter 409
Chapter 410
Chapter 411
Chapter 412
Chapter 413
Chapter 414
Chapter 415
Chapter 416
Chapter 417
Chapter 418
Chapter 419
Chapter 420
Chapter 421
Chapter 422
Chapter 423
Chapter 424
Chapter 425
Chapter 426
Chapter 427
Chapter 428
Chapter 429
Chapter 430
Chapter 431
Chapter 432
Chapter 433
Chapter 434
Chapter 435
Chapter 436
Chapter 437
Chapter 438
Chapter 439
Chapter 440
Chapter 441
Chapter 442
Chapter 443
Chapter 444
Chapter 445
Chapter 446
Chapter 447
Chapter 448
Chapter 449
Chapter 450
Chapter 451
Chapter 452
Chapter 453
Chapter 454
Chapter 455
Chapter 456
Chapter 457
Chapter 458
Chapter 459
Chapter 460
Chapter 461
Chapter 462
Chapter 463
Chapter 464
Chapter 465
Chapter 466
Chapter 467
Chapter 468
Chapter 469
Chapter 470
Chapter 471
Chapter 472
Chapter 473
Chapter 474
Chapter 475
Chapter 476
Chapter 477
Chapter 478
Chapter 479
Chapter 480
Chapter 481
Chapter 482
Chapter 483
Chapter 484
Chapter 485
Chapter 486
Chapter 487
Chapter 488
Chapter 489
Chapter 490
Chapter 491
Chapter 492
Chapter 493
Chapter 494
Chapter 495
Chapter 496
Chapter 497
Chapter 498
Chapter 499
Chapter 500
Chapter 501
Chapter 502
Chapter 503
Chapter 504
Chapter 505
Chapter 506
Chapter 507
Chapter 508
Chapter 509
Chapter 510
Chapter 511
Chapter 512
Chapter 513
Chapter 514
Chapter 515
Chapter 516
Chapter 517
Chapter 518
Chapter 519
Chapter 520
Chapter 521
Chapter 522
Chapter 523
Chapter 524
Chapter 525
Chapter 526
Chapter 527
Chapter 528
Chapter 529
Chapter 530
Chapter 531
Chapter 532
Chapter 533
Chapter 534
Chapter 535
Chapter 536
Chapter 537
Chapter 538
Chapter 539
Chapter 540
Chapter 541
Chapter 542
Chapter 543
Chapter 544
Chapter 545
Chapter 546
Chapter 547
Chapter 548
Chapter 549
Chapter 550
Chapter 551
Chapter 552
Chapter 553
Chapter 554
Chapter 555
Chapter 556
Chapter 557
Chapter 558
Chapter 559
Chapter 560
Chapter 561
Chapter 562
Chapter 563
Chapter 564
Chapter 565
Chapter 566
Chapter 567
Chapter 568
Chapter 569
Chapter 570
Chapter 571
Chapter 572
Chapter 573
Chapter 574
Chapter 575
Chapter 576
Chapter 577
Chapter 578
Chapter 579
Chapter 580
Chapter 581
Chapter 582
Chapter 583
Chapter 584
Chapter 585
Chapter 586
Chapter 587
Chapter 588
Chapter 589
Chapter 590
Chapter 591
Chapter 592
Chapter 593
Chapter 594
Chapter 595
Chapter 596
Chapter 597
Chapter 598
Chapter 599
Chapter 600
Chapter 601
Chapter 602
Chapter 603
Chapter 604
Chapter 605
Chapter 606
Chapter 607
Chapter 608
Chapter 609
Chapter 610
Chapter 611
Chapter 612
Chapter 613
Chapter 614
Chapter 615
Chapter 616
Chapter 617
Chapter 618
Chapter 619
Chapter 620
Chapter 621
Chapter 622
Chapter 623
Chapter 624
Chapter 625
Chapter 626
Chapter 627
Chapter 628
Chapter 629
Chapter 630
Chapter 631
Chapter 632
Chapter 633
Chapter 634
Chapter 635
Chapter 636
Chapter 637
Chapter 638
Chapter 639
Chapter 640
Chapter 641
Chapter 642
Chapter 643
Chapter 644
Chapter 645
Chapter 646
Chapter 647
Chapter 648
Chapter 649
Chapter 650
Chapter 651
Chapter 652
Chapter 653
Chapter 654
Chapter 655
Chapter 656
Chapter 657
Chapter 658
Chapter 659
Chapter 660
Chapter 661
Chapter 662
Chapter 663
Chapter 664
Chapter 665
Chapter 666
Chapter 667
Chapter 668
Chapter 669
Chapter 670
Chapter 671
Chapter 672
Chapter 673
Chapter 674
Chapter 675
Chapter 676
Chapter 677
Chapter 678
Chapter 679
Chapter 680
Chapter 681
Chapter 682
Chapter 683
Chapter 684
Chapter 685
Chapter 686
Chapter 687
Chapter 688
Chapter 689
Chapter 690
Chapter 691
Chapter 692
Chapter 693
Chapter 694
Chapter 695
Chapter 696
Chapter 697
Chapter 698
Chapter 699
Chapter 700
Chapter 701
Chapter 702
Chapter 703
Chapter 704
Chapter 705
Chapter 706
Chapter 707
Chapter 708
Chapter 709
Chapter 710
Chapter 711
Chapter 712
Chapter 713
Chapter 714
Chapter 715
Chapter 716
Chapter 717
Chapter 718
Chapter 719
Chapter 720
Chapter 721
Chapter 722
Chapter 723
Chapter 724
Chapter 725
Chapter 726
Chapter 727
Chapter 728
Chapter 729
Chapter 730
Chapter 731
Chapter 732
Chapter 733
Chapter 734
Chapter 735
Chapter 736
Chapter 737
Chapter 738
Chapter 739
Chapter 740
Chapter 741
Chapter 742
Chapter 743
Chapter 744
Chapter 745
Chapter 746
Chapter 747
Chapter 748
Chapter 749
Chapter 750
Chapter 751
Chapter 752
Chapter 753
Chapter 754
Chapter 755
Chapter 756
Chapter 757
Chapter 758
Chapter 759
Chapter 760
Chapter 761
Chapter 762
Chapter 763
Chapter 764
Chapter 765
Chapter 766
Chapter 767
Chapter 768
Chapter 769
Chapter 770
Chapter 771
Chapter 772
Chapter 773
Chapter 774
Chapter 775
Chapter 776
Chapter 777
Chapter 778
Chapter 779
Chapter 780
Chapter 781
Chapter 782
Chapter 783
Chapter 784
Chapter 785
Chapter 786
Chapter 787
Chapter 788
Chapter 789
Chapter 790
Chapter 791
Chapter 792
Chapter 793
Chapter 794
Chapter 795
Chapter 796
Chapter 797
Chapter 798
Chapter 799
Chapter 800
Chapter 801
Chapter 802
Chapter 803
Chapter 804
Chapter 805
Chapter 806
Chapter 807
Chapter 808
Chapter 809
Chapter 810
Chapter 811
Chapter 812
Chapter 813
Chapter 814
Chapter 815
Chapter 816
Chapter 817
Chapter 818
Chapter 819
Chapter 820
Chapter 821
Chapter 822
Chapter 823
Chapter 824
Chapter 825
Chapter 826
Chapter 827
Chapter 828
Chapter 829
Chapter 830
Chapter 831
Chapter 832
Chapter 833
Chapter 834
Chapter 835
Chapter 836
Chapter 837
Chapter 838
Chapter 839
Chapter 840
Chapter 841
Chapter 842
Chapter 843
Chapter 844
Chapter 845
Chapter 846
Chapter 847
Chapter 848
Chapter 849
Chapter 850
Chapter 851
Chapter 852
Chapter 853
Chapter 854
Chapter 855
Chapter 856
Chapter 857
Chapter 858
Chapter 859
Chapter 860
Chapter 861
Chapter 862
Chapter 863
Chapter 864
Chapter 865
Chapter 866
Chapter 867
Chapter 868
Chapter 869
Chapter 870
Chapter 871
Chapter 872
Chapter 873
Chapter 874
Chapter 875
Chapter 876
Chapter 877
Chapter 878
Chapter 879
Chapter 880
Chapter 881
Chapter 882
Chapter 883
Chapter 884
Chapter 885
Chapter 886
Chapter 887
Chapter 888
Chapter 889
Chapter 890
Chapter 891
Chapter 892
Chapter 893
Chapter 894
Chapter 895
Chapter 896
Chapter 897
Chapter 898
Chapter 899
Chapter 900
Chapter 901
Chapter 902
Chapter 903
Chapter 904
Chapter 905
Chapter 906
Chapter 907
Chapter 908
Chapter 909
Chapter 910
Chapter 911
Chapter 912
Chapter 913
Chapter 914
Chapter 915
Chapter 916
Chapter 917
Chapter 918
Chapter 919
Chapter 920
Chapter 921
Chapter 922
Chapter 923
Chapter 924
Chapter 925
Chapter 926
Chapter 927
Chapter 928
Chapter 929
Chapter 930
Chapter 931
Chapter 932
Chapter 933
Chapter 934
Chapter 935
Chapter 936
Chapter 937
Chapter 938
Chapter 939
Chapter 940
Chapter 941
Chapter 942
Chapter 943
Chapter 944
Chapter 945
Chapter 946
Chapter 947
Chapter 948
Chapter 949
Chapter 950
Chapter 951
Chapter 952
Chapter 953
Chapter 954
Chapter 955
Chapter 956
Chapter 957
Chapter 958
Chapter 959
Chapter 960
Chapter 961
Chapter 962
Chapter 963
Chapter 964
Chapter 965
Chapter 966
Chapter 967
Chapter 968
Chapter 969
Chapter 970
Chapter 971
Chapter 972
Chapter 973
Chapter 974
Chapter 975
Chapter 976
Chapter 977
Chapter 978
Chapter 979
Chapter 980
Chapter 981
Chapter 982
Chapter 983
Chapter 984
Chapter 985
Chapter 986
Chapter 987
Chapter 988
Chapter 989
Chapter 990
Chapter 991
Chapter 992
Chapter 993
Chapter 994
Chapter 995
Chapter 996
Chapter 997
Chapter 998
Chapter 999
Chapter 1000

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Item 1. Business
Item 1A. Risk Factors
Item 1B. Unresolved Staff Comments
Item 2. Properties
Item 3. Legal Proceedings
Item 4. Mine Safety Disclosures
Item 5. Market for Registrant's Common Equity
Item 6. Selected Financial Data
Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis
Item 7A. Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures
Item 8. Financial Statements and Supplementary Data
Item 9. Changes in and Disagreements with Accountants
Item 9A. Controls and Procedures
Item 9B. Other Information
Item 10. Directors, Executive Officers and Corporate Governance
Item 11. Executive Compensation
Item 12. Security Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners
Item 13. Certain Relationships and Related Transactions
Item 14. Principal Accountant Fees and Services
Item 15. Exhibits and Financial Statement Schedules

Figure

Table

Equation

Algorithm

Theorem

Proof

Definition

Example

Remark

Lemma

Corollary

Proposition

Conjecture

Axiom

Claim

Hypothesis

Assumption

Condition

Constraint

Objective

Goal

Problem

Solution

Method

Approach

Technique

Procedure

Process

Step

Phase

Stage

Iteration

Loop

Branch

Case

Switch

Function

Variable

Parameter

Argument

Return

Value

Type

Class

Object

Instance

Interface

Abstract

Inheritance

Polymorphism

Encapsulation

Abstraction

Module

Package

Library

Framework

Dependency

Import

Export

Namespace

Scope

Global

Local

Static

Dynamic

Compile

Runtime

Error

Exception

Handler

Try

Catch

Finally

Throw

Assert

Debug

Log

Trace

Profile

Benchmark

Test

Unit

Integration

System

Acceptance

Regression

Coverage

Mock

Stub

Fixture

Setup

Teardown

Suite

Runner

Report

Metric

Threshold

Pass

Fail

Skip

Pending

Todo

Fixme

Hack

Workaround

Refactor

Rewrite

Migrate

Upgrade

Downgrade

Patch

Release

Version

Tag

Branch

Merge

Rebase

Commit

Push

Pull

Fetch

Clone

Repository

Remote

Origin

Upstream

Fork

Pull request

Review

Approve

Reject

Comment

Discussion

Issue

Ticket

Bug

Feature

Enhancement

Documentation

Wiki

Readme

Changelog

License

Author

Contributor

Maintainer

Owner

Team

Organization

Community

Meeting

Standup

Retrospective

Planning

Estimation

Velocity

Burndown

Sprint

Backlog

Story

Epic

Milestone

Deadline

Schedule

Calendar

Timeline

Roadmap

Vision

Strategy

Tactic

Plan

Execute

Monitor

Control

Close

Initiate

Stakeholder

Sponsor

Customer

User

Persona

Scenario

Use case

Requirement

Specification

Design

Architecture

Component

Service

Endpoint

Request

Response

Header

Body

Status

Code

Method

Get

Post

Put

Delete

Patch

Options

Head

Trace

Connect

Protocol

Http

Https

Tcp

Udp

Ip

Dns

Port

Socket

Connection

Session

Cookie

Token

Authentication

Authorization

Permission

Role

Group

Policy

Rule

Audit

Log

Monitor

Alert

Dashboard

Graph

Chart

Table

Export

Import

Backup

Restore

Migration

Schema

Database

Query

Index

Transaction

Commit

Rollback

Lock

Deadlock

Replication

Sharding

Partition

Cache

Invalidate

Expire

Evict

Warm

Cold

Hot

Miss

Hit

Ratio

Throughput

Latency

Bandwidth

Capacity

Load

Stress

Soak

Spike

Scale

Horizontal

Vertical

Elastic

Auto

Manual

Container

Image

Registry

Pod

Node

Cluster

Namespace

Deployment

Service

Ingress

Volume

Secret

Config

Environment

Variable

Build

Pipeline

Stage

Job

Runner

Agent

Artifact

Cache

Trigger

Webhook

Schedule

Cron

Manual

Approval

Gate

Rollback

Canary

Blue

Green

Rolling

Recreate

Feature

Flag

Toggle

Experiment

Variant

Control

Treatment

Hypothesis

Metric

Significance

Power

Sample

Size

Duration

Conclusion

Report

Dashboard

Alert

Threshold

Anomaly

Trend

Forecast

Capacity

Plan

Budget

Cost

Optimize

Reduce

Increase

Maintain

Monitor

Review

Retire

Archive

Delete

Purge

Compliance

Regulation

Policy

Standard

Guideline

Best practice

Anti-pattern

Smell

Refactor

Debt

Interest

Principal

Payment

Schedule

Forgiveness

Default

Recovery

Collection

Write-off

Provision

Reserve

Capital

Liquidity

Risk

Exposure

Hedge

Derivative

Option

Future

Swap

Forward

Spot

Arbitrage

Speculation

Investment

Portfolio

Diversification

Allocation

Rebalance

Benchmark

Index

Fund

Share

Dividend

Yield

Return

Volatility

Beta

Alpha

Sharpe

Drawdown

Recovery

Inception

Maturity

Coupon

Bond

Equity

Debt

Hybrid

Convertible

Preferred

Common

Ordinary

Voting

Non-voting

Rights

Issue

Offering

Placement

Buyback

Split

Merger

Acquisition

Takeover

Spin-off

Divestiture

Restructuring

Bankruptcy

Liquidation

Dissolution

Insolvency

Receivership

Administration

Creditor

Debtor

Claim

Proof

Dividend

Priority

Secured

Unsecured

Subordinated

Senior

Junior

Mezzanine

Tranche

Waterfall

Distribution

Allocation

Settlement

Clearing

Custody

Prime

Broker

Exchange

Market

Order

Limit

Stop

Fill

Partial

Cancel

Modify

Expire

Good

Day

Immediate

Fill

Kill

Iceberg

Hidden

Visible

Quote

Bid

Ask

Spread

Depth

Book

Level

Tick

Lot

Round

Odd

Auction

Opening

Closing

Intraday

Overnight

Settlement

T+0

T+1

T+2

Gross

Net

Margin

Initial

Variation

Call

Haircut

Collateral

Pledge

Lien

Security

Interest

Rate

Fixed

Floating

Basis

Point

Yield

Curve

Term

Structure

Duration

Convexity

Immunization

Matching

Gap

Repricing

Maturity

Liquidity

Premium

Discount

Par

Face

Value

Nominal

Real

Inflation

Deflation

Index

Linked

Indexation

Revaluation

Depreciation

Amortization

Accrual

Deferral

Prepayment

Penalty

Fee

Charge

Commission

Rebate

Discount

Volume

Tier

Schedule

Negotiation

Contract

Agreement

Terms

Conditions

Boilerplate

Clause

Warranty

Indemnity

Limitation

Liability

Force

Majeure

Termination

Notice

Cure

Period

Dispute

Resolution

Arbitration

Mediation

Litigation

Jurisdiction

Governing

Law

Venue

Forum

Choice

Waiver

Amendment

Assignment

Novation

Subrogation

Set-off

Counterclaim

Defense

Estoppel

Good

Faith

Fiduciary

Duty

Conflict

Interest

Disclosure

Consent

Ratification

Delegation

Authority

Power

Attorney

Seal

Witness

Execution

Delivery

Escrow

Condition

Precedent

Subsequent

Representation

Covenant

Event

Default

Cross

Default

Acceleration

Remedy

Specific

Performance

Injunction

Damages

Liquidated

Penalty

Mitigation

Foreseeability

Causation

Remoteness

Contributory

Negligence

Apportionment

Limitation

Period

Prescription

Laches

Estoppel

Waiver

Ratification

Affirmation

Rescission

Restitution

Unjust

Enrichment

Quantum

Meruit

Constructive

Trust

Resulting

Trust

Tracing

Following

Proprietary

Personal

Equitable

Lien

Charge

Mortgage

Pledge

Hypothecation

Assignment

Security

Interest

Perfection

Priority

Registration

Filing

Search

Certificate

Discharge

Release

Reconveyance

Foreclosure

Sale

Power

Receiver

Appointment

Duties

Powers

Remuneration

Indemnity

Lien

Priority

Distribution

Account

Statement

Audit

Inspection

Report

Meeting

Resolution

Minutes

Quorum

Proxy

Vote

Majority

Unanimous

Special

Ordinary

Extraordinary

Notice

Agenda

Chair

Secretary

Director

Officer

Shareholder

Member

Partner

Trustee

Beneficiary

Settlor

Protector

Enforcer

Appointor

Guardian

Attorney

Agent

Principal

Delegate

Nominee

Custodian

Bailee

Bailor

Carrier

Shipper

Consignee

Consignor

Freight

Forwarder

Broker

Dealer

Underwriter

Syndicate

Lead

Manager

Co-manager

Selling

Group

Concession

Allotment

Subscription

Application

Prospectus

Offering

Circular

Memorandum

Information

Due

Diligence

Comfort

Letter

Opinion

Counsel

Auditor

Valuer

Appraiser

Surveyor

Engineer

Architect

Contractor

Subcontractor

Supplier

Vendor

Purchaser

Buyer

Seller

Lessor

Lessee

Landlord

Tenant

Licensor

Licensee

Franchisor

Franchisee

Joint

Venture

Partnership

Limited

Liability

Company

Corporation

Trust

Foundation

Association

Society

Club

Union

Federation

Confederation

Alliance

Coalition

Consortium

Syndicate

Cartel

Monopoly

Oligopoly

Competition

Antitrust

Merger

Control

Clearance

Notification

Filing

Fee

Threshold

Turnover

Assets

Revenue

Profit

Loss

Balance

Sheet

Income

Statement

Cash

Flow

Statement

Equity

Reserve

Retained

Earnings

Goodwill

Intangible

Tangible

Fixed

Current

Liability

Provision

Contingent

Commitment

Guarantee

Letter

Credit

Bill

Exchange

Promissory

Note

Cheque

Draft

Transfer

Wire

Clearing

House

Central

Bank

Reserve

Monetary

Policy

Interest

Rate

Inflation

Deflation

Stagflation

Recession

Depression

Boom

Bust

Cycle

Trend

Seasonality

Forecast

Model

Econometric

Time

Series

Regression

Correlation

Causation

Hypothesis

Test

Significance

Confidence

Interval

Error

Bias

Variance

Sample

Population

Survey

Census

Data

Collection

Analysis

Visualization

Dashboard

Report

Publication

Peer

Review

Journal

Conference

Proceedings

Abstract

Introduction

Methodology

Results

Discussion

Conclusion

Bibliography

Citation

Reference

Footnote

Endnote

Appendix

Glossary

Index

Table

Figure

Equation

Theorem

Proof

Lemma

Corollary

Proposition

Conjecture

Axiom

Definition

Example

Remark

Note

Warning

Caution

Tip

Hint

Exercise

Problem

Solution

Answer

Key

Rubric

Grade

Score

Feedback

Comment

Review

Revision

Draft

Final

Submission

Deadline

Extension

Late

Penalty

Waiver

Appeal

Grievance

Misconduct

Plagiarism

Collusion

Cheating

Integrity

Honor

Code

Pledge

Oath

Ceremony

Graduation

Diploma

Degree

Certificate

Transcript

Record

Alumni

Donation

Endowment

Scholarship

Bursary

Grant

Fellowship

Assistantship

Tuition

Fee

Waiver

Refund

Withdrawal

Leave

Absence

Sabbatical

Probation

Suspension

Expulsion

Readmission

Transfer

Credit

Exemption

Equivalence

Articulation

Agreement

Pathway

Prerequisite

Corequisite

Elective

Core

Major

Minor

Concentration

Specialization

Track

Stream

Option

Module

Unit

Course

Lecture

Tutorial

Lab

Practical

Seminar

Workshop

Studio

Fieldwork

Internship

Placement

Practicum

Clinical

Rotation

Residency

Fellowship

Apprenticeship

Mentorship

Supervision

Advisor

Tutor

Instructor

Professor

Lecturer

Assistant

Associate

Emeritus

Chair

Dean

Provost

Rector

President

Chancellor

Trustee

Governor

Regent

Board

Senate

Council

Committee

Subcommittee

Working

Group

Task

Force

Commission

Inquiry

Investigation

Hearing

Tribunal

Panel

Jury

Verdict

Sentence

Appeal

Review

Pardon

Parole

Probation

Community

Service

Fine

Imprisonment

Detention

Custody

Remand

Bail

Surety

Recognizance

Summons

Warrant

Arrest

Search

Seizure

Evidence

Witness

Testimony

Cross-examination

Examination

Chief

Re-examination

Objection

Ruling

Judgment

Order

Decree

Injunction

Declaration

Damages

Costs

Taxation

Enforcement

Execution

Garnishee

Attachment

Sequestration

Receivership

Liquidation

Winding

Up

Dissolution

Striking

Off

Restoration

Reinstatement

Amalgamation

Demerger

Scheme

Arrangement

Compromise

Moratorium

Standstill

Forbearance

Waiver

Release

Discharge

Satisfaction

Accord

Novation

Assignment

Delegation

Subrogation

Contribution

Indemnity

Guarantee

Surety

Bond

Insurance

Policy

Premium

Claim

Loss

Adjuster

Underwriter

Reinsurance

Retrocession

Pool

Captive

Mutual

Broker

Agent

Intermediary

Commission

Override

Bonus

Clawback

Lapse

Surrender

Paid-up

Annuity

Pension

Retirement

Provident

Fund

Gratuity

Superannuation

Contribution

Benefit

Vesting

Portability

Transfer

Withdrawal

Nomination

Beneficiary

Trustee

Custodian

Administrator

Actuary

Valuation

Surplus

Deficit

Funding

Solvency

Liability

Asset

Allocation

Investment

Policy

Statement

Governance

Oversight

Committee

Board

Member

Participant

Employer

Employee

Contribution

Defined

Benefit

Contribution

Hybrid

Cash

Balance

Target

Date

Lifecycle

Glide

Path

Default

Option

Auto-enrollment

Opt-out

Opt-in

Escalation

Matching

Vesting

Cliff

Graded

Immediate

Forfeiture

Rollover

Transfer

Portability

Buyout

Buy-in

Annuity

Lump

Sum

Drawdown

Phased

Retirement

Early

Late

Normal

Ill-health

Death

Spouse

Dependant

Child

Orphan

Survivor

Pension

Widow

Widower

Remarriage

Cohabitation

Divorce

Separation

Maintenance

Alimony

Child

Support

Custody

Access

Guardianship

Adoption

Fostering

Kinship

Care

Looked

After

Child

Protection

Safeguarding

Referral

Assessment

Plan

Review

Conference

Core

Group

Strategy

Discussion

Section

47

Emergency

Protection

Order

Care

Order

Supervision

Order

Interim

Final

Threshold

Criteria

Harm

Significant

Neglect

Abuse

Physical

Emotional

Sexual

Domestic

Violence

Coercive

Control

Honour-based

Forced

Marriage

Female

Genital

Mutilation

Trafficking

Exploitation

Modern

Slavery

Gang

Criminal

Child

Sexual

Online

Grooming

Sexting

Cyberbullying

Radicalisation

Prevent

Channel

Panel

Intervention

Desistance

Rehabilitation

Restorative

Justice

Victim

Offender

Conference

Circle

Mediation

Reparation

Apology

Forgiveness

Reconciliation

Community

Payback

Curfew

Tag

Monitoring

Licence

Recall

Breach

Revocation

Re-sentencing

Release

Supervision

Hostel

Approved

Premises

Accommodation

Housing

Homelessness

Prevention

Relief

Duty

Intentionally

Priority

Need

Vulnerability

Local

Connection

Referral

Refusal

Review

Appeal

Suitability

Offer

Refusal

Withdrawal

Deemed

Tenancy

Assured

Shorthold

Secure

Introductory

Periodic

Fixed

Term

Break

Clause

Notice

Possession

Eviction

Mandatory

Discretionary

Ground

Rent

Arrears

Deposit

Protection

Scheme

Prescribed

Information

Repairing

Obligation

Fitness

Habitation

Landlord

Tenant

Agent

Letting

Management

Inventory

Check-in

Check-out

Dilapidations

Schedule

Condition

Wear

Tear

Betterment

Improvement

Alteration

Consent

Refusal

Reasonableness

Quiet

Enjoyment

Derogation

Grant

Covenant

Forfeiture

Relief

Waiver

Estoppel

Licence

Tenancy

Lease

Sublease

Assignment

Surrender

Merger

Termination

Break

Expiry

Holding

Over

Overstay

Trespass

Adverse

Possession

Limitation

Boundary

Dispute

Party

Wall

Easement

Right

Way

Light

Support

Drainage

Encroachment

Overhang

Trespass

Nuisance

Injunction

Damages

Mediation

Arbitration

Litigation

Jurisdiction

Venue

Costs

Fixed

Recoverable

Qualified

One-way

Costs

Shifting

Proportionality

Budget

Case

Management

Track

Allocation

Small

Claims

Fast

Multi

Disclosure

Witness

Statement

Expert

Report

Joint

Meeting

Trial

Bundle

Skeleton

Argument

Opening

Closing

Submissions

Judgment

Order

Decree

Declaration

Damages

Interest

Costs

Enforcement

Execution

Warrant

Charging

Order

Third

Party

Debt

Order

Attachment

Earnings

Deduction

Direct

Bankruptcy

Petition

Creditor

Debtor

Insolvency

Practitioner

Trustee

Receiver

Administrator

Liquidator

Moratorium

Standstill

Compromise

Arrangement

Scheme

Restructuring

Plan

Cram

Down

Class

Dissenting

Creditor

Shareholder

Director

Officer

Duty

Wrongful

Trading

Fraudulent

Preference

Transaction

Avoidance

Clawback

Recovery

Distribution

Waterfall

Priority

Secured

Unsecured

Preferential

Subordinated

Deficiency

Surplus

Dividend

Proof

Claim

Admission

Rejection

Appeal

Review

Variation

Discharge

Release

Annulment

Dissolution

Restoration

Reinstatement

Amalgamation

Demerger

Reconstruction

Takeover

Merger

Acquisition

Disposal

Asset

Sale

Going

Concern

Break-up

Value

Liquidation

Winding

Up

Voluntary

Compulsory

Creditors'

Members'

Declaration

Solvency

Statement

Committee

Inspection

Meeting

Resolution

Quorum

Proxy

Vote

Majority

Special

Ordinary

Extraordinary

Notice

Agenda

Minutes

Record

Filing

Registration

Dissolution

Striking

Off

Restoration

Reinstatement

Amalgamation

Demerger

Scheme

Arrangement

Compromise

Moratorium

Standstill

Forbearance

Waiver

Release

Discharge

Satisfaction

Accord

Novation

Assignment

Delegation

Subrogation

Contribution

Indemnity

Guarantee

Surety

Bond

Insurance

Policy

Premium

Claim

Loss

Adjuster

Underwriter

Reinsurance

Retrocession

Pool

Captive

Mutual

Broker

Agent

Intermediary

Commission

Override

Bonus

Clawback

Lapse

Surrender

Paid-up

Annuity

Pension

Retirement

Provident

Fund

Gratuity

Superannuation

Contribution

Benefit

Vesting

Portability

Transfer

Withdrawal

Nomination

Beneficiary

Trustee

Custodian

Administrator

Actuary

Valuation

Surplus

Deficit

Funding

Solvency

Liability

Asset

Allocation

Investment

Policy

Statement

Governance

Oversight

Committee

Board

Member

Participant

Employer

Employee

Contribution

Defined

Benefit

Contribution

Hybrid

Cash

Balance

Target

Date

Lifecycle

Glide

Path

Default

Option

Auto-enrollment

Opt-out

Opt-in

Escalation

Matching

Vesting

Cliff

Graded

Immediate

Forfeiture

Rollover

Transfer

Portability

Buyout

Buy-in

Annuity

Lump

Sum

Drawdown

Phased

Retirement

Early

Late

Normal

Ill-health

Death

Spouse

Dependant

Child

Orphan

Survivor

Pension

Widow

Widower

Remarriage

Cohabitation

Divorce

Separation

Maintenance

Alimony

Child

Support

Custody

Access

Guardianship

Adoption

Fostering

Kinship

Care

Looked

After

Child

Protection

Safeguarding

Referral

Assessment

Plan

Review

Conference

Core

Group

Strategy

Discussion

Section

47

Emergency

Protection

Order

Care

Order

Supervision

Order

Interim

Final

Threshold

Criteria

Harm

Significant

Neglect

Abuse

Physical

Emotional

Sexual

Domestic

Violence

Coercive

Control

Honour-based

Forced

Marriage

Female

Genital

Mutilation

Trafficking

Exploitation

Modern

Slavery

Gang

Criminal

Child

Sexual

Online

Grooming

Sexting

Cyberbullying

Radicalisation

Prevent

Channel

Panel

Intervention

Desistance

Rehabilitation

Restorative

Justice

Victim

Offender

Conference

Circle

Mediation

Reparation

Apology

Forgiveness

Reconciliation

Community

Payback

Curfew

Tag

Monitoring

Licence

Recall

Breach

Revocation

Re-sentencing

Release

Supervision

Hostel

Approved

Premises

Accommodation

Housing

Homelessness

Prevention

Relief

Duty

Intentionally

Priority

Need

Vulnerability

Local

Connection

Referral

Refusal

Review

Appeal

Suitability

Offer

Refusal

Withdrawal

Deemed

Tenancy

Assured

Shorthold

Secure

Introductory

Periodic

Fixed

Term

Break

Clause

Notice

Possession

Eviction

Mandatory

Discretionary

Ground

Rent

Arrears

Deposit

Protection

Scheme

Prescribed

Information

Repairing

Obligation

Fitness

Habitation

Landlord

Tenant

Agent

Letting

Management

Inventory

Check-in

Check-out

Dilapidations

Schedule

Condition

Wear

Tear

Betterment

Improvement

Alteration

Consent

Refusal

Reasonableness

Quiet

Enjoyment

Derogation

Grant

Covenant

Forfeiture

Relief

Waiver

Estoppel

Licence

Tenancy

Lease

Sublease

Assignment

Surrender

Merger

Termination

Break

Expiry

Holding

Over

Overstay

Trespass

Adverse

Possession

Limitation

Boundary

Dispute

Party

Wall

Easement

Right

Way

Light

Support

Drainage

Encroachment

Overhang

Trespass

Nuisance

Injunction

Damages

Mediation

Arbitration

Litigation

Jurisdiction

Venue

Costs

Fixed

Recoverable

Qualified

One-way

Costs

Shifting

Proportionality

Budget

Case

Management

Track

Allocation

Small

Claims

Fast

Multi

Disclosure

Witness

Statement

Expert

Report

Joint

Meeting

Trial

Bundle

Skeleton

Argument

Opening

Closing

Submissions

Judgment

Order

Decree

Declaration

Damages

Interest

Costs

Enforcement

Execution

Warrant

Charging

Order

Third

Party

Debt

Order

Attachment

Earnings

Deduction

Direct

Bankruptcy

Petition

Creditor

Debtor

Insolvency

Practitioner

Trustee

Receiver

Administrator

Liquidator

Moratorium

Standstill

Compromise

Arrangement

Scheme

Restructuring

Plan

Cram

Down

Class

Dissenting

Creditor

Shareholder

Director

Officer

Duty

Wrongful

Trading

Fraudulent

Preference

Transaction

Avoidance

Clawback

Recovery

Distribution

Waterfall

Priority

Secured

Unsecured

Preferential

Subordinated

Deficiency

Surplus

Dividend

Proof

Claim

Admission

Rejection

Appeal

Review

Variation

Discharge

Release

Annulment

Dissolution

Restoration

Reinstatement

Amalgamation

Demerger

Reconstruction

Takeover

Merger

Acquisition

Disposal

Asset

Sale

Going

Concern

Break-up

Value

Liquidation

Winding

Up

Voluntary

Compulsory

Creditors'

Members'

Declaration

Solvency

Statement

Committee

Inspection

Meeting

Resolution

Quorum

Proxy

Vote

Majority

Special

Ordinary

Extraordinary

Notice

Agenda

Minutes

Record

Filing

Registration

Name

Address

Phone

Email

Date

Dear [redacted],

Thank you for your interest in [redacted]. Please find enclosed our [redacted] for your review.

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Name

Date

Subject

Grade

Teacher

Class

Period

Topic

Notes

Footer Text Here

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Chapter 1 1
Chapter 2 12
Chapter 3 25
Chapter 4 38
Chapter 5 51
Chapter 6 64
Chapter 7 77
Chapter 8 90
Chapter 9 103
Chapter 10 116
Chapter 11 129
Chapter 12 142
Chapter 13 155
Chapter 14 168
Chapter 15 181
Chapter 16 194
Chapter 17 207
Chapter 18 220
Chapter 19 233
Chapter 20 246
Chapter 21 259
Chapter 22 272
Chapter 23 285
Chapter 24 298
Chapter 25 311
Chapter 26 324
Chapter 27 337
Chapter 28 350
Chapter 29 363
Chapter 30 376
Chapter 31 389
Chapter 32 402
Chapter 33 415
Chapter 34 428
Chapter 35 441
Chapter 36 454
Chapter 37 467
Chapter 38 480
Chapter 39 493
Chapter 40 506
Chapter 41 519
Chapter 42 532
Chapter 43 545
Chapter 44 558
Chapter 45 571
Chapter 46 584
Chapter 47 597
Chapter 48 610
Chapter 49 623
Chapter 50 636
Chapter 51 649
Chapter 52 662
Chapter 53 675
Chapter 54 688
Chapter 55 701
Chapter 56 714
Chapter 57 727
Chapter 58 740
Chapter 59 753
Chapter 60 766
Chapter 61 779
Chapter 62 792
Chapter 63 805
Chapter 64 818
Chapter 65 831
Chapter 66 844
Chapter 67 857
Chapter 68 870
Chapter 69 883
Chapter 70 896
Chapter 71 909
Chapter 72 922
Chapter 73 935
Chapter 74 948
Chapter 75 961
Chapter 76 974
Chapter 77 987
Chapter 78 1000
Chapter 79 1013
Chapter 80 1026
Chapter 81 1039
Chapter 82 1052
Chapter 83 1065
Chapter 84 1078
Chapter 85 1091
Chapter 86 1104
Chapter 87 1117
Chapter 88 1130
Chapter 89 1143
Chapter 90 1156
Chapter 91 1169
Chapter 92 1182
Chapter 93 1195
Chapter 94 1208
Chapter 95 1221
Chapter 96 1234
Chapter 97 1247
Chapter 98 1260
Chapter 99 1273
Chapter 100 1286

Page

Contents

Foreword

Introduction

Chapter 1

Chapter 2

Chapter 3

Chapter 4

Chapter 5

Chapter 6

Chapter 7

Chapter 8

Chapter 9

Chapter 10

Chapter 11

Chapter 12

Chapter 13

Chapter 14

Chapter 15

Chapter 16

Chapter 17

Chapter 18

Chapter 19

Chapter 20

Chapter 21

Chapter 22

Chapter 23

Chapter 24

Chapter 25

Chapter 26

Chapter 27

Chapter 28

Chapter 29

Chapter 30

Chapter 31

Chapter 32

Chapter 33

Chapter 34

Chapter 35

Chapter 36

Chapter 37

Chapter 38

Chapter 39

Chapter 40

Chapter 41

Chapter 42

Chapter 43

Chapter 44

Chapter 45

Chapter 46

Chapter 47

Chapter 48

Chapter 49

Chapter 50

Chapter 51

Chapter 52

Chapter 53

Chapter 54

Chapter 55

Chapter 56

Chapter 57

Chapter 58

Chapter 59

Chapter 60

Chapter 61

Chapter 62

Chapter 63

Chapter 64

Chapter 65

Chapter 66

Chapter 67

Chapter 68

Chapter 69

Chapter 70

Chapter 71

Chapter 72

Chapter 73

Chapter 74

Chapter 75

Chapter 76

Chapter 77

Chapter 78

Chapter 79

Chapter 80

Chapter 81

Chapter 82

Chapter 83

Chapter 84

Chapter 85

Chapter 86

Chapter 87

Chapter 88

Chapter 89

Chapter 90

Chapter 91

Chapter 92

Chapter 93

Chapter 94

Chapter 95

Chapter 96

Chapter 97

Chapter 98

Chapter 99

Chapter 100

Chapter 101

Chapter 102

Chapter 103

Chapter 104

Chapter 105

Chapter 106

Chapter 107

Chapter 108

Chapter 109

Chapter 110

Chapter 111

Chapter 112

Chapter 113

Chapter 114

Chapter 115

Chapter 116

Chapter 117

Chapter 118

Chapter 119

Chapter 120

Chapter 121

Chapter 122

Chapter 123

Chapter 124

Chapter 125

Chapter 126

Chapter 127

Chapter 128

Chapter 129

Chapter 130

Chapter 131

Chapter 132

Chapter 133

Chapter 134

Chapter 135

Chapter 136

Chapter 137

Chapter 138

Chapter 139

Chapter 140

Chapter 141

Chapter 142

Chapter 143

Chapter 144

Chapter 145

Chapter 146

Chapter 147

Chapter 148

Chapter 149

Chapter 150

Chapter 151

Chapter 152

Chapter 153

Chapter 154

Chapter 155

Chapter 156

Chapter 157

Chapter 158

Chapter 159

Chapter 160

Chapter 161

Chapter 162

Chapter 163

Chapter 164

Chapter 165

Chapter 166

Chapter 167

Chapter 168

Chapter 169

Chapter 170

Chapter 171

Chapter 172

Chapter 173

Chapter 174

Chapter 175

Chapter 176

Chapter 177

Chapter 178

Chapter 179

Chapter 180

Chapter 181

Chapter 182

Chapter 183

Chapter 184

Chapter 185

Chapter 186

Chapter 187

Chapter 188

Chapter 189

Chapter 190

Chapter 191

Chapter 192

Chapter 193

Chapter 194

Chapter 195

Chapter 196

Chapter 197

Chapter 198

Chapter 199

Chapter 200

Chapter 201

Chapter 202

Chapter 203

Chapter 204

Chapter 205

Chapter 206

Chapter 207

Chapter 208

Chapter 209

Chapter 210

Chapter 211

Chapter 212

Chapter 213

Chapter 214

Chapter 215

Chapter 216

Chapter 217

Chapter 218

Chapter 219

Chapter 220

Chapter 221

Chapter 222

Chapter 223

Chapter 224

Chapter 225

Chapter 226

Chapter 227

Chapter 228

Chapter 229

Chapter 230

Chapter 231

Chapter 232

Chapter 233

Chapter 234

Chapter 235

Chapter 236

Chapter 237

Chapter 238

Chapter 239

Chapter 240

Chapter 241

Chapter 242

Chapter 243

Chapter 244

Chapter 245

Chapter 246

Chapter 247

Chapter 248

Chapter 249

Chapter 250

Chapter 251

Chapter 252

Chapter 253

Chapter 254

Chapter 255

Chapter 256

Chapter 257

Chapter 258

Chapter 259

Chapter 260

Chapter 261

Chapter 262

Chapter 263

Chapter 264

Chapter 265

Chapter 266

Chapter 267

Chapter 268

Chapter 269

Chapter 270

Chapter 271

Chapter 272

Chapter 273

Chapter 274

Chapter 275

Chapter 276

Chapter 277

Chapter 278

Chapter 279

Chapter 280

Chapter 281

Chapter 282

Chapter 283

Chapter 284

Chapter 285

Chapter 286

Chapter 287

Chapter 288

Chapter 289

Chapter 290

Chapter 291

Chapter 292

Chapter 293

Chapter 294

Chapter 295

Chapter 296

Chapter 297

Chapter 298

Chapter 299

Chapter 300

Chapter 301

Chapter 302

Chapter 303

Chapter 304

Chapter 305

Chapter 306

Chapter 307

Chapter 308

Chapter 309

Chapter 310

Chapter 311

Chapter 312

Chapter 313

Chapter 314

Chapter 315

Chapter 316

Chapter 317

Chapter 318

Chapter 319

Chapter 320

Chapter 321

Chapter 322

Chapter 323

Chapter 324

Chapter 325

Chapter 326

Chapter 327

Chapter 328

Chapter 329

Chapter 330

Chapter 331

Chapter 332

Chapter 333

Chapter 334

Chapter 335

Chapter 336

Chapter 337

Chapter 338

Chapter 339

Chapter 340

Chapter 341

Chapter 342

Chapter 343

Chapter 344

Chapter 345

Chapter 346

Chapter 347

Chapter 348

Chapter 349

Chapter 350

Chapter 351

Chapter 352

Chapter 353

Chapter 354

Chapter 355

Chapter 356

Chapter 357

Chapter 358

Chapter 359

Chapter 360

Chapter 361

Chapter 362

Chapter 363

Chapter 364

Chapter 365

Chapter 366

Chapter 367

Chapter 368

Chapter 369

Chapter 370

Chapter 371

Chapter 372

Chapter 373

Chapter 374

Chapter 375

Chapter 376

Chapter 377

Chapter 378

Chapter 379

Chapter 380

Chapter 381

Chapter 382

Chapter 383

Chapter 384

Chapter 385

Chapter 386

Chapter 387

Chapter 388

Chapter 389

Chapter 390

Chapter 391

Chapter 392

Chapter 393

Chapter 394

Chapter 395

Chapter 396

Chapter 397

Chapter 398

Chapter 399

Chapter 400

Chapter 401

Chapter 402

Chapter 403

Chapter 404

Chapter 405

Chapter 406

Chapter 407

Chapter 408

Chapter 409

Chapter 410

Chapter 411

Chapter 412

Chapter 413

Chapter 414

Chapter 415

Chapter 416

Chapter 417

Chapter 418

Chapter 419

Chapter 420

Chapter 421

Chapter 422

Chapter 423

Chapter 424

Chapter 425

Chapter 426

Chapter 427

Chapter 428

Chapter 429

Chapter 430

Chapter 431

Chapter 432

Chapter 433

Chapter 434

Chapter 435

Chapter 436

Chapter 437

Chapter 438

Chapter 439

Chapter 440

Chapter 441

Chapter 442

Chapter 443

Chapter 444

Chapter 445

Chapter 446

Chapter 447

Chapter 448

Chapter 449

Chapter 450

Chapter 451

Chapter 452

Chapter 453

Chapter 454

Chapter 455

Chapter 456

Chapter 457

Chapter 458

Chapter 459

Chapter 460

Chapter 461

Chapter 462

Chapter 463

Chapter 464

Chapter 465

Chapter 466

Chapter 467

Chapter 468

Chapter 469

Chapter 470

Chapter 471

Chapter 472

Chapter 473

Chapter 474

Chapter 475

Chapter 476

Chapter 477

Chapter 478

Chapter 479

Chapter 480

Chapter 481

Chapter 482

Chapter 483

Chapter 484

Chapter 485

Chapter 486

Chapter 487

Chapter 488

Chapter 489

Chapter 490

Chapter 491

Chapter 492

Chapter 493

Chapter 494

Chapter 495

Chapter 496

Chapter 497

Chapter 498

Chapter 499

Chapter 500

Chapter 501

Chapter 502

Chapter 503

Chapter 504

Chapter 505

Chapter 506

Chapter 507

Chapter 508

Chapter 509

Chapter 510

Chapter 511

Chapter 512

Chapter 513

Chapter 514

Chapter 515

Chapter 516

Chapter 517

Chapter 518

Chapter 519

Chapter 520

Chapter 521

Chapter 522

Chapter 523

Chapter 524

Chapter 525

Chapter 526

Chapter 527

Chapter 528

Chapter 529

Chapter 530

Chapter 531

Chapter 532

Chapter 533

Chapter 534

Chapter 535

Chapter 536

Chapter 537

Chapter 538

Chapter 539

Chapter 540

Chapter 541

Chapter 542

Chapter 543

Chapter 544

Chapter 545

Chapter 546

Chapter 547

Chapter 548

Chapter 549

Chapter 550

Chapter 551

Chapter 552

Chapter 553

Chapter 554

Chapter 555

Chapter 556

Chapter 557

Chapter 558

Chapter 559

Chapter 560

Chapter 561

Chapter 562

Chapter 563

Chapter 564

Chapter 565

Chapter 566

Chapter 567

Chapter 568

Chapter 569

Chapter 570

Chapter 571

Chapter 572

Chapter 573

Chapter 574

Chapter 575

Chapter 576

Chapter 577

Chapter 578

Chapter 579

Chapter 580

Chapter 581

Chapter 582

Chapter 583

Chapter 584

Chapter 585

Chapter 586

Chapter 587

Chapter 588

Chapter 589

Chapter 590

Chapter 591

Chapter 592

Chapter 593

Chapter 594

Chapter 595

Chapter 596

Chapter 597

Chapter 598

Chapter 599

Chapter 600

Chapter 601

Chapter 602

Chapter 603

Chapter 604

Chapter 605

Chapter 606

Chapter 607

Chapter 608

Chapter 609

Chapter 610

Chapter 611

Chapter 612

Chapter 613

Chapter 614

Chapter 615

Chapter 616

Chapter 617

Chapter 618

Chapter 619

Chapter 620

Chapter 621

Chapter 622

Chapter 623

Chapter 624

Chapter 625

Chapter 626

Chapter 627

Chapter 628

Chapter 629

Chapter 630

Chapter 631

Chapter 632

Chapter 633

Chapter 634

Chapter 635

Chapter 636

Chapter 637

Chapter 638

Chapter 639

Chapter 640

Chapter 641

Chapter 642

Chapter 643

Chapter 644

Chapter 645

Chapter 646

Chapter 647

Chapter 648

Chapter 649

Chapter 650

Chapter 651

Chapter 652

Chapter 653

Chapter 654

Chapter 655

Chapter 656

Chapter 657

Chapter 658

Chapter 659

Chapter 660

Chapter 661

Chapter 662

Chapter 663

Chapter 664

Chapter 665

Chapter 666

Chapter 667

Chapter 668

Chapter 669

Chapter 670

Chapter 671

Chapter 672

Chapter 673

Chapter 674

Chapter 675

Chapter 676

Chapter 677

Chapter 678

Chapter 679

Chapter 680

Chapter 681

Chapter 682

Chapter 683

Chapter 684

Chapter 685

Chapter 686

Chapter 687

Chapter 688

Chapter 689

Chapter 690

Chapter 691

Chapter 692

Chapter 693

Chapter 694

Chapter 695

Chapter 696

Chapter 697

Chapter 698

Chapter 699

Chapter 700

Chapter 701

Chapter 702

Chapter 703

Chapter 704

Chapter 705

Chapter 706

Chapter 707

Chapter 708

Chapter 709

Chapter 710

Chapter 711

Chapter 712

Chapter 713

Chapter 714

Chapter 715

Chapter 716

Chapter 717

Chapter 718

Chapter 719

Chapter 720

Chapter 721

Chapter 722

Chapter 723

Chapter 724

Chapter 725

Chapter 726

Chapter 727

Chapter 728

Chapter 729

Chapter 730

Chapter 731

Chapter 732

Chapter 733

Chapter 734

Chapter 735

Chapter 736

Chapter 737

Chapter 738

Chapter 739

Chapter 740

Chapter 741

Chapter 742

Chapter 743

Chapter 744

Chapter 745

Chapter 746

Chapter 747

Chapter 748

Chapter 749

Chapter 750

Chapter 751

Chapter 752

Chapter 753

Chapter 754

Chapter 755

Chapter 756

Chapter 757

Chapter 758

Chapter 759

Chapter 760

Chapter 761

Chapter 762

Chapter 763

Chapter 764

Chapter 765

Chapter 766

Chapter 767

Chapter 768

Chapter 769

Chapter 770

Chapter 771

Chapter 772

Chapter 773

Chapter 774

Chapter 775

Chapter 776

Chapter 777

Chapter 778

Chapter 779

Chapter 780

Chapter 781

Chapter 782

Chapter 783

Chapter 784

Chapter 785

Chapter 786

Chapter 787

Chapter 788

Chapter 789

Chapter 790

Chapter 791

Chapter 792

Chapter 793

Chapter 794

Chapter 795

Chapter 796

Chapter 797

Chapter 798

Chapter 799

Chapter 800

Chapter 801

Chapter 802

Chapter 803

Chapter 804

Chapter 805

Chapter 806

Chapter 807

Chapter 808

Chapter 809

Chapter 810

Chapter 811

Chapter 812

Chapter 813

Chapter 814

Chapter 815

Chapter 816

Chapter 817

Chapter 818

Chapter 819

Chapter 820

Chapter 821

Chapter 822

Chapter 823

Chapter 824

Chapter 825

Chapter 826

Chapter 827

Chapter 828

Chapter 829

Chapter 830

Chapter 831

Chapter 832

Chapter 833

Chapter 834

Chapter 835

Chapter 836

Chapter 837

Chapter 838

Chapter 839

Chapter 840

Chapter 841

Chapter 842

Chapter 843

Chapter 844

Chapter 845

Chapter 846

Chapter 847

Chapter 848

Chapter 849

Chapter 850

Chapter 851

Chapter 852

Chapter 853

Chapter 854

Chapter 855

Chapter 856

Chapter 857

Chapter 858

Chapter 859

Chapter 860

Chapter 861

Chapter 862

Chapter 863

Chapter 864

Chapter 865

Chapter 866

Chapter 867

Chapter 868

Chapter 869

Chapter 870

Chapter 871

Chapter 872

Chapter 873

Chapter 874

Chapter 875

Chapter 876

Chapter 877

Chapter 878

Chapter 879

Chapter 880

Chapter 881

Chapter 882

Chapter 883

Chapter 884

Chapter 885

Chapter 886

Chapter 887

Chapter 888

Chapter 889

Chapter 890

Chapter 891

Chapter 892

Chapter 893

Chapter 894

Chapter 895

Chapter 896

Chapter 897

Chapter 898

Chapter 899

Chapter 900

Chapter 901

Chapter 902

Chapter 903

Chapter 904

Chapter 905

Chapter 906

Chapter 907

Chapter 908

Chapter 909

Chapter 910

Chapter 911

Chapter 912

Chapter 913

Chapter 914

Chapter 915

Chapter 916

Chapter 917

Chapter 918

Chapter 919

Chapter 920

Chapter 921

Chapter 922

Chapter 923

Chapter 924

Chapter 925

Chapter 926

Chapter 927

Chapter 928

Chapter 929

Chapter 930

Chapter 931

Chapter 932

Chapter 933

Chapter 934

Chapter 935

Chapter 936

Chapter 937

Chapter 938

Chapter 939

Chapter 940

Chapter 941

Chapter 942

Chapter 943

Chapter 944

Chapter 945

Chapter 946

Chapter 947

Chapter 948

Chapter 949

Chapter 950

Chapter 951

Chapter 952

Chapter 953

Chapter 954

Chapter 955

Chapter 956

Chapter 957

Chapter 958

Chapter 959

Chapter 960

Chapter 961

Chapter 962

Chapter 963

Chapter 964

Chapter 965

Chapter 966

Chapter 967

Chapter 968

Chapter 969

Chapter 970

Chapter 971

Chapter 972

Chapter 973

Chapter 974

Chapter 975

Chapter 976

Chapter 977

Chapter 978

Chapter 979

Chapter 980

Chapter 981

Chapter 982

Chapter 983

Chapter 984

Chapter 985

Chapter 986

Chapter 987

Chapter 988

Chapter 989

Chapter 990

Chapter 991

Chapter 992

Chapter 993

Chapter 994

Chapter 995

Chapter 996

Chapter 997

Chapter 998

Chapter 999

Chapter 1000

Item 1.
Item 1A.
Item 2.
Item 3.
Item 4.
Item 5.
Item 6.
Item 7.
Item 8.
Item 9.

[redacted]

Introduction ... 1
Chapter 1 ... 5
Chapter 2 ... 12
Chapter 3 ... 19
Chapter 4 ... 27
Chapter 5 ... 34
Chapter 6 ... 41
Chapter 7 ... 48
Chapter 8 ... 55
Chapter 9 ... 62
Chapter 10 ... 70
Chapter 11 ... 77
Chapter 12 ... 84
Chapter 13 ... 91
Chapter 14 ... 98
Chapter 15 ... 105
Chapter 16 ... 112
Chapter 17 ... 119
Chapter 18 ... 126
Chapter 19 ... 133
Chapter 20 ... 140
Chapter 21 ... 147
Chapter 22 ... 154
Chapter 23 ... 161
Chapter 24 ... 168
Chapter 25 ... 175
Chapter 26 ... 182
Chapter 27 ... 189
Chapter 28 ... 196
Chapter 29 ... 203
Chapter 30 ... 210
Chapter 31 ... 217
Chapter 32 ... 224
Chapter 33 ... 231
Chapter 34 ... 238
Chapter 35 ... 245
Chapter 36 ... 252
Chapter 37 ... 259
Chapter 38 ... 266
Chapter 39 ... 273
Chapter 40 ... 280
Chapter 41 ... 287
Chapter 42 ... 294
Chapter 43 ... 301
Chapter 44 ... 308
Chapter 45 ... 315
Chapter 46 ... 322
Chapter 47 ... 329
Chapter 48 ... 336
Chapter 49 ... 343
Chapter 50 ... 350
Chapter 51 ... 357
Chapter 52 ... 364
Chapter 53 ... 371
Chapter 54 ... 378
Chapter 55 ... 385
Chapter 56 ... 392
Chapter 57 ... 399
Chapter 58 ... 406
Chapter 59 ... 413
Chapter 60 ... 420
Chapter 61 ... 427
Chapter 62 ... 434
Chapter 63 ... 441
Chapter 64 ... 448
Chapter 65 ... 455
Chapter 66 ... 462
Chapter 67 ... 469
Chapter 68 ... 476
Chapter 69 ... 483
Chapter 70 ... 490
Chapter 71 ... 497
Chapter 72 ... 504
Chapter 73 ... 511
Chapter 74 ... 518
Chapter 75 ... 525
Chapter 76 ... 532
Chapter 77 ... 539
Chapter 78 ... 546
Chapter 79 ... 553
Chapter 80 ... 560
Chapter 81 ... 567
Chapter 82 ... 574
Chapter 83 ... 581
Chapter 84 ... 588
Chapter 85 ... 595
Chapter 86 ... 602
Chapter 87 ... 609
Chapter 88 ... 616
Chapter 89 ... 623
Chapter 90 ... 630
Chapter 91 ... 637
Chapter 92 ... 644
Chapter 93 ... 651
Chapter 94 ... 658
Chapter 95 ... 665
Chapter 96 ... 672
Chapter 97 ... 679
Chapter 98 ... 686
Chapter 99 ... 693
Chapter 100 ... 700
Chapter 101 ... 707
Chapter 102 ... 714
Chapter 103 ... 721
Chapter 104 ... 728
Chapter 105 ... 735
Chapter 106 ... 742
Chapter 107 ... 749
Chapter 108 ... 756
Chapter 109 ... 763
Chapter 110 ... 770
Chapter 111 ... 777
Chapter 112 ... 784
Chapter 113 ... 791
Chapter 114 ... 798
Chapter 115 ... 805
Chapter 116 ... 812
Chapter 117 ... 819
Chapter 118 ... 826
Chapter 119 ... 833
Chapter 120 ... 840
Chapter 121 ... 847
Chapter 122 ... 854
Chapter 123 ... 861
Chapter 124 ... 868
Chapter 125 ... 875
Chapter 126 ... 882
Chapter 127 ... 889
Chapter 128 ... 896
Chapter 129 ... 903
Chapter 130 ... 910
Chapter 131 ... 917
Chapter 132 ... 924
Chapter 133 ... 931
Chapter 134 ... 938
Chapter 135 ... 945
Chapter 136 ... 952
Chapter 137 ... 959
Chapter 138 ... 966
Chapter 139 ... 973
Chapter 140 ... 980
Chapter 141 ... 987
Chapter 142 ... 994
Chapter 143 ... 1001
Chapter 144 ... 1008
Chapter 145 ... 1015
Chapter 146 ... 1022
Chapter 147 ... 1029
Chapter 148 ... 1036
Chapter 149 ... 1043
Chapter 150 ... 1050
Chapter 151 ... 1057
Chapter 152 ... 1064
Chapter 153 ... 1071
Chapter 154 ... 1078
Chapter 155 ... 1085
Chapter 156 ... 1092
Chapter 157 ... 1099
Chapter 158 ... 1106
Chapter 159 ... 1113
Chapter 160 ... 1120
Chapter 161 ... 1127
Chapter 162 ... 1134
Chapter 163 ... 1141
Chapter 164 ... 1148
Chapter 165 ... 1155
Chapter 166 ... 1162
Chapter 167 ... 1169
Chapter 168 ... 1176
Chapter 169 ... 1183
Chapter 170 ... 1190
Chapter 171 ... 1197
Chapter 172 ... 1204
Chapter 173 ... 1211
Chapter 174 ... 1218
Chapter 175 ... 1225
Chapter 176 ... 1232
Chapter 177 ... 1239
Chapter 178 ... 1246
Chapter 179 ... 1253
Chapter 180 ... 1260
Chapter 181 ... 1267
Chapter 182 ... 1274
Chapter 183 ... 1281
Chapter 184 ... 1288
Chapter 185 ... 1295
Chapter 186 ... 1302
Chapter 187 ... 1309
Chapter 188 ... 1316
Chapter 189 ... 1323
Chapter 190 ... 1330
Chapter 191 ... 1337
Chapter 192 ... 1344
Chapter 193 ... 1351
Chapter 194 ... 1358
Chapter 195 ... 1365
Chapter 196 ... 1372
Chapter 197 ... 1379
Chapter 198 ... 1386
Chapter 199 ... 1393
Chapter 200 ... 1400
Chapter 201 ... 1407
Chapter 202 ... 1414
Chapter 203 ... 1421
Chapter 204 ... 1428
Chapter 205 ... 1435
Chapter 206 ... 1442
Chapter 207 ... 1449
Chapter 208 ... 1456
Chapter 209 ... 1463
Chapter 210 ... 1470
Chapter 211 ... 1477
Chapter 212 ... 1484
Chapter 213 ... 1491
Chapter 214 ... 1498
Chapter 215 ... 1505
Chapter 216 ... 1512
Chapter 217 ... 1519
Chapter 218 ... 1526
Chapter 219 ... 1533
Chapter 220 ... 1540
Chapter 221 ... 1547
Chapter 222 ... 1554
Chapter 223 ... 1561
Chapter 224 ... 1568
Chapter 225 ... 1575
Chapter 226 ... 1582
Chapter 227 ... 1589
Chapter 228 ... 1596
Chapter 229 ... 1603
Chapter 230 ... 1610
Chapter 231 ... 1617
Chapter 232 ... 1624
Chapter 233 ... 1631
Chapter 234 ... 1638
Chapter 235 ... 1645
Chapter 236 ... 1652
Chapter 237 ... 1659
Chapter 238 ... 1666
Chapter 239 ... 1673
Chapter 240 ... 1680
Chapter 241 ... 1687
Chapter 242 ... 1694
Chapter 243 ... 1701
Chapter 244 ... 1708
Chapter 245 ... 1715
Chapter 246 ... 1722
Chapter 247 ... 1729
Chapter 248 ... 1736
Chapter 249 ... 1743
Chapter 250 ... 1750
Chapter 251 ... 1757
Chapter 252 ... 1764
Chapter 253 ... 1771
Chapter 254 ... 1778
Chapter 255 ... 1785
Chapter 256 ... 1792
Chapter 257 ... 1799
Chapter 258 ... 1806
Chapter 259 ... 1813
Chapter 260 ... 1820
Chapter 261 ... 1827
Chapter 262 ... 1834
Chapter 263 ... 1841
Chapter 264 ... 1848
Chapter 265 ... 1855
Chapter 266 ... 1862
Chapter 267 ... 1869
Chapter 268 ... 1876
Chapter 269 ... 1883
Chapter 270 ... 1890
Chapter 271 ... 1897
Chapter 272 ... 1904
Chapter 273 ... 1911
Chapter 274 ... 1918
Chapter 275 ... 1925
Chapter 276 ... 1932
Chapter 277 ... 1939
Chapter 278 ... 1946
Chapter 279 ... 1953
Chapter 280 ... 1960
Chapter 281 ... 1967
Chapter 282 ... 1974
Chapter 283 ... 1981
Chapter 284 ... 1988
Chapter 285 ... 1995
Chapter 286 ... 2002
Chapter 287 ... 2009
Chapter 288 ... 2016
Chapter 289 ... 2023
Chapter 290 ... 2030
Chapter 291 ... 2037
Chapter 292 ... 2044
Chapter 293 ... 2051
Chapter 294 ... 2058
Chapter 295 ... 2065
Chapter 296 ... 2072
Chapter 297 ... 2079
Chapter 298 ... 2086
Chapter 299 ... 2093
Chapter 300 ... 2100
Chapter 301 ... 2107
Chapter 302 ... 2114
Chapter 303 ... 2121
Chapter 304 ... 2128
Chapter 305 ... 2135
Chapter 306 ... 2142
Chapter 307 ... 2149
Chapter 308 ... 2156
Chapter 309 ... 2163
Chapter 310 ... 2170
Chapter 311 ... 2177
Chapter 312 ... 2184
Chapter 313 ... 2191
Chapter 314 ... 2198
Chapter 315 ... 2205
Chapter 316 ... 2212
Chapter 317 ... 2219
Chapter 318 ... 2226
Chapter 319 ... 2233
Chapter 320 ... 2240
Chapter 321 ... 2247
Chapter 322 ... 2254
Chapter 323 ... 2261
Chapter 324 ... 2268
Chapter 325 ... 2275
Chapter 326 ... 2282
Chapter 327 ... 2289
Chapter 328 ... 2296
Chapter 329 ... 2303
Chapter 330 ... 2310
Chapter 331 ... 2317
Chapter 332 ... 2324
Chapter 333 ... 2331
Chapter 334 ... 2338
Chapter 335 ... 2345
Chapter 336 ... 2352
Chapter 337 ... 2359
Chapter 338 ... 2366
Chapter 339 ... 2373
Chapter 340 ... 2380
Chapter 341 ... 2387
Chapter 342 ... 2394
Chapter 343 ... 2401
Chapter 344 ... 2408
Chapter 345 ... 2415
Chapter 346 ... 2422
Chapter 347 ... 2429
Chapter 348 ... 2436
Chapter 349 ... 2443
Chapter 350 ... 2450
Chapter 351 ... 2457
Chapter 352 ... 2464
Chapter 353 ... 2471
Chapter 354 ... 2478
Chapter 355 ... 2485
Chapter 356 ... 2492
Chapter 357 ... 2499
Chapter 358 ... 2506
Chapter 359 ... 2513
Chapter 360 ... 2520
Chapter 361 ... 2527
Chapter 362 ... 2534
Chapter 363 ... 2541
Chapter 364 ... 2548
Chapter 365 ... 2555
Chapter 366 ... 2562
Chapter 367 ... 2569
Chapter 368 ... 2576
Chapter 369 ... 2583
Chapter 370 ... 2590
Chapter 371 ... 2597
Chapter 372 ... 2604
Chapter 373 ... 2611
Chapter 374 ... 2618
Chapter 375 ... 2625
Chapter 376 ... 2632
Chapter 377 ... 2639
Chapter 378 ... 2646
Chapter 379 ... 2653
Chapter 380 ... 2660
Chapter 381 ... 2667
Chapter 382 ... 2674
Chapter 383 ... 2681
Chapter 384 ... 2688
Chapter 385 ... 2695
Chapter 386 ... 2702
Chapter 387 ... 2709
Chapter 388 ... 2716
Chapter 389 ... 2723
Chapter 390 ... 2730
Chapter 391 ... 2737
Chapter 392 ... 2744
Chapter 393 ... 2751
Chapter 394 ... 2758
Chapter 395 ... 2765
Chapter 396 ... 2772
Chapter 397 ... 2779
Chapter 398 ... 2786
Chapter 399 ... 2793
Chapter 400 ... 2800
Chapter 401 ... 2807
Chapter 402 ... 2814
Chapter 403 ... 2821
Chapter 404 ... 2828
Chapter 405 ... 2835
Chapter 406 ... 2842
Chapter 407 ... 2849
Chapter 408 ... 2856
Chapter 409 ... 2863
Chapter 410 ... 2870
Chapter 411 ... 2877
Chapter 412 ... 2884
Chapter 413 ... 2891
Chapter 414 ... 2898
Chapter 415 ... 2905
Chapter 416 ... 2912
Chapter 417 ... 2919
Chapter 418 ... 2926
Chapter 419 ... 2933
Chapter 420 ... 2940
Chapter 421 ... 2947
Chapter 422 ... 2954
Chapter 423 ... 2961
Chapter 424 ... 2968
Chapter 425 ... 2975
Chapter 426 ... 2982
Chapter 427 ... 2989
Chapter 428 ... 2996
Chapter 429 ... 3003
Chapter 430 ... 3010
Chapter 431 ... 3017
Chapter 432 ... 3024
Chapter 433 ... 3031
Chapter 434 ... 3038
Chapter 435 ... 3045
Chapter 436 ... 3052
Chapter 437 ... 3059
Chapter 438 ... 3066
Chapter 439 ... 3073
Chapter 440 ... 3080
Chapter 441 ... 3087
Chapter 442 ... 3094
Chapter 443 ... 3101
Chapter 444 ... 3108
Chapter 445 ... 3115
Chapter 446 ... 3122
Chapter 447 ... 3129
Chapter 448 ... 3136
Chapter 449 ... 3143
Chapter 450 ... 3150
Chapter 451 ... 3157
Chapter 452 ... 3164
Chapter 453 ... 3171
Chapter 454 ... 3178
Chapter 455 ... 3185
Chapter 456 ... 3192
Chapter 457 ... 3199
Chapter 458 ... 3206
Chapter 459 ... 3213
Chapter 460 ... 3220
Chapter 461 ... 3227
Chapter 462 ... 3234
Chapter 463 ... 3241
Chapter 464 ... 3248
Chapter 465 ... 3255
Chapter 466 ... 3262
Chapter 467 ... 3269
Chapter 468 ... 3276
Chapter 469 ... 3283
Chapter 470 ... 3290
Chapter 471 ... 3297
Chapter 472 ... 3304
Chapter 473 ... 3311
Chapter 474 ... 3318
Chapter 475 ... 3325
Chapter 476 ... 3332
Chapter 477 ... 3339
Chapter 478 ... 3346
Chapter 479 ... 3353
Chapter 480 ... 3360
Chapter 481 ... 3367
Chapter 482 ... 3374
Chapter 483 ... 3381
Chapter 484 ... 3388
Chapter 485 ... 3395
Chapter 486 ... 3402
Chapter 487 ... 3409
Chapter 488 ... 3416
Chapter 489 ... 3423
Chapter 490 ... 3430
Chapter 491 ... 3437
Chapter 492 ... 3444
Chapter 493 ... 3451
Chapter 494 ... 3458
Chapter 495 ... 3465
Chapter 496 ... 3472
Chapter 497 ... 3479
Chapter 498 ... 3486
Chapter 499 ... 3493
Chapter 500 ... 3500
Chapter 501 ... 3507
Chapter 502 ... 3514
Chapter 503 ... 3521
Chapter 504 ... 3528
Chapter 505 ... 3535
Chapter 506 ... 3542
Chapter 507 ... 3549
Chapter 508 ... 3556
Chapter 509 ... 3563
Chapter 510 ... 3570
Chapter 511 ... 3577
Chapter 512 ... 3584
Chapter 513 ... 3591
Chapter 514 ... 3598
Chapter 515 ... 3605
Chapter 516 ... 3612
Chapter 517 ... 3619
Chapter 518 ... 3626
Chapter 519 ... 3633
Chapter 520 ... 3640
Chapter 521 ... 3647
Chapter 522 ... 3654
Chapter 523 ... 3661
Chapter 524 ... 3668
Chapter 525 ... 3675
Chapter 526 ... 3682
Chapter 527 ... 3689
Chapter 528 ... 3696
Chapter 529 ... 3703
Chapter 530 ... 3710
Chapter 531 ... 3717
Chapter 532 ... 3724
Chapter 533 ... 3731
Chapter 534 ... 3738
Chapter 535 ... 3745
Chapter 536 ... 3752
Chapter 537 ... 3759
Chapter 538 ... 3766
Chapter 539 ... 3773
Chapter 540 ... 3780
Chapter 541 ... 3787
Chapter 542 ... 3794
Chapter 543 ... 3801
Chapter 544 ... 3808
Chapter 545 ... 3815
Chapter 546 ... 3822
Chapter 547 ... 3829
Chapter 548 ... 3836
Chapter 549 ... 3843
Chapter 550 ... 3850
Chapter 551 ... 3857
Chapter 552 ... 3864
Chapter 553 ... 3871
Chapter 554 ... 3878
Chapter 555 ... 3885
Chapter 556 ... 3892
Chapter 557 ... 3899
Chapter 558 ... 3906
Chapter 559 ... 3913
Chapter 560 ... 3920
Chapter 561 ... 3927
Chapter 562 ... 3934
Chapter 563 ... 3941
Chapter 564 ... 3948
Chapter 565 ... 3955
Chapter 566 ... 3962
Chapter 567 ... 3969
Chapter 568 ... 3976
Chapter 569 ... 3983
Chapter 570 ... 3990
Chapter 571 ... 3997
Chapter 572 ... 4004
Chapter 573 ... 4011
Chapter 574 ... 4018
Chapter 575 ... 4025
Chapter 576 ... 4032
Chapter 577 ... 4039
Chapter 578 ... 4046
Chapter 579 ... 4053
Chapter 580 ... 4060
Chapter 581 ... 4067
Chapter 582 ... 4074
Chapter 583 ... 4081
Chapter 584 ... 4088
Chapter 585 ... 4095
Chapter 586 ... 4102
Chapter 587 ... 4109
Chapter 588 ... 4116
Chapter 589 ... 4123
Chapter 590 ... 4130
Chapter 591 ... 4137
Chapter 592 ... 4144
Chapter 593 ... 4151
Chapter 594 ... 4158
Chapter 595 ... 4165
Chapter 596 ... 4172
Chapter 597 ... 4179
Chapter 598 ... 4186
Chapter 599 ... 4193
Chapter 600 ... 4200
Chapter 601 ... 4207
Chapter 602 ... 4214
Chapter 603 ... 4221
Chapter 604 ... 4228
Chapter 605 ... 4235
Chapter 606 ... 4242
Chapter 607 ... 4249
Chapter 608 ... 4256
Chapter 609 ... 4263
Chapter 610 ... 4270
Chapter 611 ... 4277
Chapter 612 ... 4284
Chapter 613 ... 4291
Chapter 614 ... 4298
Chapter 615 ... 4305
Chapter 616 ... 4312
Chapter 617 ... 4319
Chapter 618 ... 4326
Chapter 619 ... 4333
Chapter 620 ... 4340
Chapter 621 ... 4347
Chapter 622 ... 4354
Chapter 623 ... 4361
Chapter 624 ... 4368
Chapter 625 ... 4375
Chapter 626 ... 4382
Chapter 627 ... 4389
Chapter 628 ... 4396
Chapter 629 ... 4403
Chapter 630 ... 4410
Chapter 631 ... 4417
Chapter 632 ... 4424
Chapter 633 ... 4431
Chapter 634 ... 4438
Chapter 635 ... 4445
Chapter 636 ... 4452
Chapter 637 ... 4459
Chapter 638 ... 4466
Chapter 639 ... 4473
Chapter 640 ... 4480
Chapter 641 ... 4487
Chapter 642 ... 4494
Chapter 643 ... 4501
Chapter 644 ... 4508
Chapter 645 ... 4515
Chapter 646 ... 4522
Chapter 647 ... 4529
Chapter 648 ... 4536
Chapter 649 ... 4543
Chapter 650 ... 4550
Chapter 651 ... 4557
Chapter 652 ... 4564
Chapter 653 ... 4571
Chapter 654 ... 4578
Chapter 655 ... 4585
Chapter 656 ... 4592
Chapter 657 ... 4599
Chapter 658 ... 4606
Chapter 659 ... 4613
Chapter 660 ... 4620
Chapter 661 ... 4627
Chapter 662 ... 4634
Chapter 663 ... 4641
Chapter 664 ... 4648
Chapter 665 ... 4655
Chapter 666 ... 4662
Chapter 667 ... 4669
Chapter 668 ... 4676
Chapter 669 ... 4683
Chapter 670 ... 4690
Chapter 671 ... 4697
Chapter 672 ... 4704
Chapter 673 ... 4711
Chapter 674 ... 4718
Chapter 675 ... 4725
Chapter 676 ... 4732
Chapter 677 ... 4739
Chapter 678 ... 4746
Chapter 679 ... 4753
Chapter 680 ... 4760
Chapter 681 ... 4767
Chapter 682 ... 4774
Chapter 683 ... 4781
Chapter 684 ... 4788
Chapter 685 ... 4795
Chapter 686 ... 4802
Chapter 687 ... 4809
Chapter 688 ... 4816
Chapter 689 ... 4823
Chapter 690 ... 4830
Chapter 691 ... 4837
Chapter 692 ... 4844
Chapter 693 ... 4851
Chapter 694 ... 4858
Chapter 695 ... 4865
Chapter 696 ... 4872
Chapter 697 ... 4879
Chapter 698 ... 4886
Chapter 699 ... 4893
Chapter 700 ... 4900
Chapter 701 ... 4907
Chapter 702 ... 4914
Chapter 703 ... 4921
Chapter 704 ... 4928
Chapter 705 ... 4935
Chapter 706 ... 4942
Chapter 707 ... 4949
Chapter 708 ... 4956
Chapter 709 ... 4963
Chapter 710 ... 4970
Chapter 711 ... 4977
Chapter 712 ... 4984
Chapter 713 ... 4991
Chapter 714 ... 4998
Chapter 715 ... 5005
Chapter 716 ... 5012
Chapter 717 ... 5019
Chapter 718 ... 5026
Chapter 719 ... 5033
Chapter 720 ... 5040
Chapter 721 ... 5047
Chapter 722 ... 5054
Chapter 723 ... 5061
Chapter 724 ... 5068
Chapter 725 ... 5075
Chapter 726 ... 5082
Chapter 727 ... 5089
Chapter 728 ... 5096
Chapter 729 ... 5103
Chapter 730 ... 5110
Chapter 731 ... 5117
Chapter 732 ... 5124
Chapter 733 ... 5131
Chapter 734 ... 5138
Chapter 735 ... 5145
Chapter 736 ... 5152
Chapter 737 ... 5159
Chapter 738 ... 5166
Chapter 739 ... 5173
Chapter 740 ... 5180
Chapter 741 ... 5187
Chapter 742 ... 5194
Chapter 743 ... 5201
Chapter 744 ... 5208
Chapter 745 ... 5215
Chapter 746 ... 5222
Chapter 747 ... 5229
Chapter 748 ... 5236
Chapter 749 ... 5243
Chapter 750 ... 5250
Chapter 751 ... 5257
Chapter 752 ... 5264
Chapter 753 ... 5271
Chapter 754 ... 5278
Chapter 755 ... 5285
Chapter 756 ... 5292
Chapter 757 ... 5299
Chapter 758 ... 5306
Chapter 759 ... 5313
Chapter 760 ... 5320
Chapter 761 ... 5327
Chapter 762 ... 5334
Chapter 763 ... 5341
Chapter 764 ... 5348
Chapter 765 ... 5355
Chapter 766 ... 5362
Chapter 767 ... 5369
Chapter 768 ... 5376
Chapter 769 ... 5383
Chapter 770 ... 5390
Chapter 771 ... 5397
Chapter 772 ... 5404
Chapter 773 ... 5411
Chapter 774 ... 5418
Chapter 775 ... 5425
Chapter 776 ... 5432
Chapter 777 ... 5439
Chapter 778 ... 5446
Chapter 779 ... 5453
Chapter 780 ... 5460
Chapter 781 ... 5467
Chapter 782 ... 5474
Chapter 783 ... 5481
Chapter 784 ... 5488
Chapter 785 ... 5495
Chapter 786 ... 5502
Chapter 787 ... 5509
Chapter 788 ... 5516
Chapter 789 ... 5523
Chapter 790 ... 5530
Chapter 791 ... 5537
Chapter 792 ... 5544
Chapter 793 ... 5551
Chapter 794 ... 5558
Chapter 795 ... 5565
Chapter 796 ... 5572
Chapter 797 ... 5579
Chapter 798 ... 5586
Chapter 799 ... 5593
Chapter 800 ... 5600
Chapter 801 ... 5607
Chapter 802 ... 5614
Chapter 803 ... 5621
Chapter 804 ... 5628
Chapter 805 ... 5635
Chapter 806 ... 5642
Chapter 807 ... 5649
Chapter 808 ... 5656
Chapter 809 ... 5663
Chapter 810 ... 5670
Chapter 811 ... 5677
Chapter 812 ... 5684
Chapter 813 ... 5691
Chapter 814 ... 5698
Chapter 815 ... 5705
Chapter 816 ... 5712
Chapter 817 ... 5719
Chapter 818 ... 5726
Chapter 819 ... 5733
Chapter 820 ... 5740
Chapter 821 ... 5747
Chapter 822 ... 5754
Chapter 823 ... 5761
Chapter 824 ... 5768
Chapter 825 ... 5775
Chapter 826 ... 5782
Chapter 827 ... 5789
Chapter 828 ... 5796
Chapter 829 ... 5803
Chapter 830 ... 5810
Chapter 831 ... 5817
Chapter 832 ... 5824
Chapter 833 ... 5831
Chapter 834 ... 5838
Chapter 835 ... 5845
Chapter 836 ... 5852
Chapter 837 ... 5859
Chapter 838 ... 5866
Chapter 839 ... 5873
Chapter 840 ... 5880
Chapter 841 ... 5887
Chapter 842 ... 5894
Chapter 843 ... 5901
Chapter 844 ... 5908
Chapter 845 ... 5915
Chapter 846 ... 5922
Chapter 847 ... 5929
Chapter 848 ... 5936
Chapter 849 ... 5943
Chapter 850 ... 5950
Chapter 851 ... 5957
Chapter 852 ... 5964
Chapter 853 ... 5971
Chapter 854 ... 5978
Chapter 855 ... 5985
Chapter 856 ... 5992
Chapter 857 ... 5999
Chapter 858 ... 6006
Chapter 859 ... 6013
Chapter 860 ... 6020
Chapter 861 ... 6027
Chapter 862 ... 6034
Chapter 863 ... 6041
Chapter 864 ... 6048
Chapter 865 ... 6055
Chapter 866 ... 6062
Chapter 867 ... 6069
Chapter 868 ... 6076
Chapter 869 ... 6083
Chapter 870 ... 6090
Chapter 871 ... 6097
Chapter 872 ... 6104
Chapter 873 ... 6111
Chapter 874 ... 6118
Chapter 875 ... 6125
Chapter 876 ... 6132
Chapter 877 ... 6139
Chapter 878 ... 6146
Chapter 879 ... 6153
Chapter 880 ... 6160
Chapter 881 ... 6167
Chapter 882 ... 6174
Chapter 883 ... 6181
Chapter 884 ... 6188
Chapter 885 ... 6195
Chapter 886 ... 6202
Chapter 887 ... 6209
Chapter 888 ... 6216
Chapter 889 ... 6223
Chapter 890 ... 6230
Chapter 891 ... 6237
Chapter 892 ... 6244
Chapter 893 ... 6251
Chapter 894 ... 6258
Chapter 895 ... 6265
Chapter 896 ... 6272
Chapter 897 ... 6279
Chapter 898 ... 6286
Chapter 899 ... 6293
Chapter 900 ... 6300
Chapter 901 ... 6307
Chapter 902 ... 6314
Chapter 903 ... 6321
Chapter 904 ... 6328
Chapter 905 ... 6335
Chapter 906 ... 6342
Chapter 907 ... 6349
Chapter 908 ... 6356
Chapter 909 ... 6363
Chapter 910 ... 6370
Chapter 911 ... 6377
Chapter 912 ... 6384
Chapter 913 ... 6391
Chapter 914 ... 6398
Chapter 915 ... 6405
Chapter 916 ... 6412
Chapter 917 ... 6419
Chapter 918 ... 6426
Chapter 919 ... 6433
Chapter 920 ... 6440
Chapter 921 ... 6447
Chapter 922 ... 6454
Chapter 923 ... 6461
Chapter 924 ... 6468
Chapter 925 ... 6475
Chapter 926 ... 6482
Chapter 927 ... 6489
Chapter 928 ... 6496
Chapter 929 ... 6503
Chapter 930 ... 6510
Chapter 931 ... 6517
Chapter 932 ... 6524
Chapter 933 ... 6531
Chapter 934 ... 6538
Chapter 935 ... 6545
Chapter 936 ... 6552
Chapter 937 ... 6559
Chapter 938 ... 6566
Chapter 939 ... 6573
Chapter 940 ... 6580
Chapter 941 ... 6587
Chapter 942 ... 6594
Chapter 943 ... 6601
Chapter 944 ... 6608
Chapter 945 ... 6615
Chapter 946 ... 6622
Chapter 947 ... 6629
Chapter 948 ... 6636
Chapter 949 ... 6643
Chapter 950 ... 6650
Chapter 951 ... 6657
Chapter 952 ... 6664
Chapter 953 ... 6671
Chapter 954 ... 6678
Chapter 955 ... 6685
Chapter 956 ... 6692
Chapter 957 ... 6699
Chapter 958 ... 6706
Chapter 959 ... 6713
Chapter 960 ... 6720
Chapter 961 ... 6727
Chapter 962 ... 6734
Chapter 963 ... 6741
Chapter 964 ... 6748
Chapter 965 ... 6755
Chapter 966 ... 6762
Chapter 967 ... 6769
Chapter 968 ... 6776
Chapter 969 ... 6783
Chapter 970 ... 6790
Chapter 971 ... 6797
Chapter 972 ... 6804
Chapter 973 ... 6811
Chapter 974 ... 6818
Chapter 975 ... 6825
Chapter 976 ... 6832
Chapter 977 ... 6839
Chapter 978 ... 6846
Chapter 979 ... 6853
Chapter 980 ... 6860
Chapter 981 ... 6867
Chapter 982 ... 6874
Chapter 983 ... 6881
Chapter 984 ... 6888
Chapter 985 ... 6895
Chapter 986 ... 6902
Chapter 987 ... 6909
Chapter 988 ... 6916
Chapter 989 ... 6923
Chapter 990 ... 6930
Chapter 991 ... 6937
Chapter 992 ... 6944
Chapter 993 ... 6951
Chapter 994 ... 6958
Chapter 995 ... 6965
Chapter 996 ... 6972
Chapter 997 ... 6979
Chapter 998 ... 6986
Chapter 999 ... 6993
Chapter 1000 ... 7000

Mail
Phone
Address
Personal

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Index 1

Name

Signature

Date

Witness

Witness

Name

Address

Phone

Email

Date

Signature

Introduction

Chapter 1

Chapter 2

Chapter 3

Chapter 4

Chapter 5

Chapter 6

Chapter 7

Chapter 8

Chapter 9

Chapter 10

Chapter 11

Chapter 12

Chapter 13

Chapter 14

Chapter 15

Chapter 16

Chapter 17

Chapter 18

Chapter 19

Chapter 20

Chapter 21

Chapter 22

Chapter 23

Chapter 24

Chapter 25

Chapter 26

Chapter 27

Chapter 28

Chapter 29

Chapter 30

Chapter 31

Chapter 32

Chapter 33

Chapter 34

Chapter 35

Chapter 36

Chapter 37

Chapter 38

Chapter 39

Chapter 40

Chapter 41

Chapter 42

Chapter 43

Chapter 44

Chapter 45

Chapter 46

Chapter 47

Chapter 48

Chapter 49

Chapter 50

Chapter 51

Chapter 52

Chapter 53

Chapter 54

Chapter 55

Chapter 56

Chapter 57

Chapter 58

Chapter 59

Chapter 60

Chapter 61

Chapter 62

Chapter 63

Chapter 64

Chapter 65

Chapter 66

Chapter 67

Chapter 68

Chapter 69

Chapter 70

Chapter 71

Chapter 72

Chapter 73

Chapter 74

Chapter 75

Chapter 76

Chapter 77

Chapter 78

Chapter 79

Chapter 80

Chapter 81

Chapter 82

Chapter 83

Chapter 84

Chapter 85

Chapter 86

Chapter 87

Chapter 88

Chapter 89

Chapter 90

Chapter 91

Chapter 92

Chapter 93

Chapter 94

Chapter 95

Chapter 96

Chapter 97

Chapter 98

Chapter 99

Chapter 100

Chapter 101

Chapter 102

Chapter 103

Chapter 104

Chapter 105

Chapter 106

Chapter 107

Chapter 108

Chapter 109

Chapter 110

Chapter 111

Chapter 112

Chapter 113

Chapter 114

Chapter 115

Chapter 116

Chapter 117

Chapter 118

Chapter 119

Chapter 120

Chapter 121

Chapter 122

Chapter 123

Chapter 124

Chapter 125

Chapter 126

Chapter 127

Chapter 128

Chapter 129

Chapter 130

Chapter 131

Chapter 132

Chapter 133

Chapter 134

Chapter 135

Chapter 136

Chapter 137

Chapter 138

Chapter 139

Chapter 140

Chapter 141

Chapter 142

Chapter 143

Chapter 144

Chapter 145

Chapter 146

Chapter 147

Chapter 148

Chapter 149

Chapter 150

Chapter 151

Chapter 152

Chapter 153

Chapter 154

Chapter 155

Chapter 156

Chapter 157

Chapter 158

Chapter 159

Chapter 160

Chapter 161

Chapter 162

Chapter 163

Chapter 164

Chapter 165

Chapter 166

Chapter 167

Chapter 168

Chapter 169

Chapter 170

Chapter 171

Chapter 172

Chapter 173

Chapter 174

Chapter 175

Chapter 176

Chapter 177

Chapter 178

Chapter 179

Chapter 180

Chapter 181

Chapter 182

Chapter 183

Chapter 184

Chapter 185

Chapter 186

Chapter 187

Chapter 188

Chapter 189

Chapter 190

Chapter 191

Chapter 192

Chapter 193

Chapter 194

Chapter 195

Chapter 196

Chapter 197

Chapter 198

Chapter 199

Chapter 200

Chapter 201

Chapter 202

Chapter 203

Chapter 204

Chapter 205

Chapter 206

Chapter 207

Chapter 208

Chapter 209

Chapter 210

Chapter 211

Chapter 212

Chapter 213

Chapter 214

Chapter 215

Chapter 216

Chapter 217

Chapter 218

Chapter 219

Chapter 220

Chapter 221

Chapter 222

Chapter 223

Chapter 224

Chapter 225

Chapter 226

Chapter 227

Chapter 228

Chapter 229

Chapter 230

Chapter 231

Chapter 232

Chapter 233

Chapter 234

Chapter 235

Chapter 236

Chapter 237

Chapter 238

Chapter 239

Chapter 240

Chapter 241

Chapter 242

Chapter 243

Chapter 244

Chapter 245

Chapter 246

Chapter 247

Chapter 248

Chapter 249

Chapter 250

Chapter 251

Chapter 252

Chapter 253

Chapter 254

Chapter 255

Chapter 256

Chapter 257

Chapter 258

Chapter 259

Chapter 260

Chapter 261

Chapter 262

Chapter 263

Chapter 264

Chapter 265

Chapter 266

Chapter 267

Chapter 268

Chapter 269

Chapter 270

Chapter 271

Chapter 272

Chapter 273

Chapter 274

Chapter 275

Chapter 276

Chapter 277

Chapter 278

Chapter 279

Chapter 280

Chapter 281

Chapter 282

Chapter 283

Chapter 284

Chapter 285

Chapter 286

Chapter 287

Chapter 288

Chapter 289

Chapter 290

Chapter 291

Chapter 292

Chapter 293

Chapter 294

Chapter 295

Chapter 296

Chapter 297

Chapter 298

Chapter 299

Chapter 300

Chapter 301

Chapter 302

Chapter 303

Chapter 304

Chapter 305

Chapter 306

Chapter 307

Chapter 308

Chapter 309

Chapter 310

Chapter 311

Chapter 312

Chapter 313

Chapter 314

Chapter 315

Chapter 316

Chapter 317

Chapter 318

Chapter 319

Chapter 320

Chapter 321

Chapter 322

Chapter 323

Chapter 324

Chapter 325

Chapter 326

Chapter 327

Chapter 328

Chapter 329

Chapter 330

Chapter 331

Chapter 332

Chapter 333

Chapter 334

Chapter 335

Chapter 336

Chapter 337

Chapter 338

Chapter 339

Chapter 340

Chapter 341

Chapter 342

Chapter 343

Chapter 344

Chapter 345

Chapter 346

Chapter 347

Chapter 348

Chapter 349

Chapter 350

Chapter 351

Chapter 352

Chapter 353

Chapter 354

Chapter 355

Chapter 356

Chapter 357

Chapter 358

Chapter 359

Chapter 360

Chapter 361

Chapter 362

Chapter 363

Chapter 364

Chapter 365

Chapter 366

Chapter 367

Chapter 368

Chapter 369

Chapter 370

Chapter 371

Chapter 372

Chapter 373

Chapter 374

Chapter 375

Chapter 376

Chapter 377

Chapter 378

Chapter 379

Chapter 380

Chapter 381

Chapter 382

Chapter 383

Chapter 384

Chapter 385

Chapter 386

Chapter 387

Chapter 388

Chapter 389

Chapter 390

Chapter 391

Chapter 392

Chapter 393

Chapter 394

Chapter 395

Chapter 396

Chapter 397

Chapter 398

Chapter 399

Chapter 400

Chapter 401

Chapter 402

Chapter 403

Chapter 404

Chapter 405

Chapter 406

Chapter 407

Chapter 408

Chapter 409

Chapter 410

Chapter 411

Chapter 412

Chapter 413

Chapter 414

Chapter 415

Chapter 416

Chapter 417

Chapter 418

Chapter 419

Chapter 420

Chapter 421

Chapter 422

Chapter 423

Chapter 424

Chapter 425

Chapter 426

Chapter 427

Chapter 428

Chapter 429

Chapter 430

Chapter 431

Chapter 432

Chapter 433

Chapter 434

Chapter 435

Chapter 436

Chapter 437

Chapter 438

Chapter 439

Chapter 440

Chapter 441

Chapter 442

Chapter 443

Chapter 444

Chapter 445

Chapter 446

Chapter 447

Chapter 448

Chapter 449

Chapter 450

Chapter 451

Chapter 452

Chapter 453

Chapter 454

Chapter 455

Chapter 456

Chapter 457

Chapter 458

Chapter 459

Chapter 460

Chapter 461

Chapter 462

Chapter 463

Chapter 464

Chapter 465

Chapter 466

Chapter 467

Chapter 468

Chapter 469

Chapter 470

Chapter 471

Chapter 472

Chapter 473

Chapter 474

Chapter 475

Chapter 476

Chapter 477

Chapter 478

Chapter 479

Chapter 480

Chapter 481

Chapter 482

Chapter 483

Chapter 484

Chapter 485

Chapter 486

Chapter 487

Chapter 488

Chapter 489

Chapter 490

Chapter 491

Chapter 492

Chapter 493

Chapter 494

Chapter 495

Chapter 496

Chapter 497

Chapter 498

Chapter 499

Chapter 500

Chapter 501

Chapter 502

Chapter 503

Chapter 504

Chapter 505

Chapter 506

Chapter 507

Chapter 508

Chapter 509

Chapter 510

Chapter 511

Chapter 512

Chapter 513

Chapter 514

Chapter 515

Chapter 516

Chapter 517

Chapter 518

Chapter 519

Chapter 520

Chapter 521

Chapter 522

Chapter 523

Chapter 524

Chapter 525

Chapter 526

Chapter 527

Chapter 528

Chapter 529

Chapter 530

Chapter 531

Chapter 532

Chapter 533

Chapter 534

Chapter 535

Chapter 536

Chapter 537

Chapter 538

Chapter 539

Chapter 540

Chapter 541

Chapter 542

Chapter 543

Chapter 544

Chapter 545

Chapter 546

Chapter 547

Chapter 548

Chapter 549

Chapter 550

Chapter 551

Chapter 552

Chapter 553

Chapter 554

Chapter 555

Chapter 556

Chapter 557

Chapter 558

Chapter 559

Chapter 560

Chapter 561

Chapter 562

Chapter 563

Chapter 564

Chapter 565

Chapter 566

Chapter 567

Chapter 568

Chapter 569

Chapter 570

Chapter 571

Chapter 572

Chapter 573

Chapter 574

Chapter 575

Chapter 576

Chapter 577

Chapter 578

Chapter 579

Chapter 580

Chapter 581

Chapter 582

Chapter 583

Chapter 584

Chapter 585

Chapter 586

Chapter 587

Chapter 588

Chapter 589

Chapter 590

Chapter 591

Chapter 592

Chapter 593

Chapter 594

Chapter 595

Chapter 596

Chapter 597

Chapter 598

Chapter 599

Chapter 600

Chapter 601

Chapter 602

Chapter 603

Chapter 604

Chapter 605

Chapter 606

Chapter 607

Chapter 608

Chapter 609

Chapter 610

Chapter 611

Chapter 612

Chapter 613

Chapter 614

Chapter 615

Chapter 616

Chapter 617

Chapter 618

Chapter 619

Chapter 620

Chapter 621

Chapter 622

Chapter 623

Chapter 624

Chapter 625

Chapter 626

Chapter 627

Chapter 628

Chapter 629

Chapter 630

Chapter 631

Chapter 632

Chapter 633

Chapter 634

Chapter 635

Chapter 636

Chapter 637

Chapter 638

Chapter 639

Chapter 640

Chapter 641

Chapter 642

Chapter 643

Chapter 644

Chapter 645

Chapter 646

Chapter 647

Chapter 648

Chapter 649

Chapter 650

Chapter 651

Chapter 652

Chapter 653

Chapter 654

Chapter 655

Chapter 656

Chapter 657

Chapter 658

Chapter 659

Chapter 660

Chapter 661

Chapter 662

Chapter 663

Chapter 664

Chapter 665

Chapter 666

Chapter 667

Chapter 668

Chapter 669

Chapter 670

Chapter 671

Chapter 672

Chapter 673

Chapter 674

Chapter 675

Chapter 676

Chapter 677

Chapter 678

Chapter 679

Chapter 680

Chapter 681

Chapter 682

Chapter 683

Chapter 684

Chapter 685

Chapter 686

Chapter 687

Chapter 688

Chapter 689

Chapter 690

Chapter 691

Chapter 692

Chapter 693

Chapter 694

Chapter 695

Chapter 696

Chapter 697

Chapter 698

Chapter 699

Chapter 700

Chapter 701

Chapter 702

Chapter 703

Chapter 704

Chapter 705

Chapter 706

Chapter 707

Chapter 708

Chapter 709

Chapter 710

Chapter 711

Chapter 712

Chapter 713

Chapter 714

Chapter 715

Chapter 716

Chapter 717

Chapter 718

Chapter 719

Chapter 720

Chapter 721

Chapter 722

Chapter 723

Chapter 724

Chapter 725

Chapter 726

Chapter 727

Chapter 728

Chapter 729

Chapter 730

Chapter 731

Chapter 732

Chapter 733

Chapter 734

Chapter 735

Chapter 736

Chapter 737

Chapter 738

Chapter 739

Chapter 740

Chapter 741

Chapter 742

Chapter 743

Chapter 744

Chapter 745

Chapter 746

Chapter 747

Chapter 748

Chapter 749

Chapter 750

Chapter 751

Chapter 752

Chapter 753

Chapter 754

Chapter 755

Chapter 756

Chapter 757

Chapter 758

Chapter 759

Chapter 760

Chapter 761

Chapter 762

Chapter 763

Chapter 764

Chapter 765

Chapter 766

Chapter 767

Chapter 768

Chapter 769

Chapter 770

Chapter 771

Chapter 772

Chapter 773

Chapter 774

Chapter 775

Chapter 776

Chapter 777

Chapter 778

Chapter 779

Chapter 780

Chapter 781

Chapter 782

Chapter 783

Chapter 784

Chapter 785

Chapter 786

Chapter 787

Chapter 788

Chapter 789

Chapter 790

Chapter 791

Chapter 792

Chapter 793

Chapter 794

Chapter 795

Chapter 796

Chapter 797

Chapter 798

Chapter 799

Chapter 800

Chapter 801

Chapter 802

Chapter 803

Chapter 804

Chapter 805

Chapter 806

Chapter 807

Chapter 808

Chapter 809

Chapter 810

Chapter 811

Chapter 812

Chapter 813

Chapter 814

Chapter 815

Chapter 816

Chapter 817

Chapter 818

Chapter 819

Chapter 820

Chapter 821

Chapter 822

Chapter 823

Chapter 824

Chapter 825

Chapter 826

Chapter 827

Chapter 828

Chapter 829

Chapter 830

Chapter 831

Chapter 832

Chapter 833

Chapter 834

Chapter 835

Chapter 836

Chapter 837

Chapter 838

Chapter 839

Chapter 840

Chapter 841

Chapter 842

Chapter 843

Chapter 844

Chapter 845

Chapter 846

Chapter 847

Chapter 848

Chapter 849

Chapter 850

Chapter 851

Chapter 852

Chapter 853

Chapter 854

Chapter 855

Chapter 856

Chapter 857

Chapter 858

Chapter 859

Chapter 860

Chapter 861

Chapter 862

Chapter 863

Chapter 864

Chapter 865

Chapter 866

Chapter 867

Chapter 868

Chapter 869

Chapter 870

Chapter 871

Chapter 872

Chapter 873

Chapter 874

Chapter 875

Chapter 876

Chapter 877

Chapter 878

Chapter 879

Chapter 880

Chapter 881

Chapter 882

Chapter 883

Chapter 884

Chapter 885

Chapter 886

Chapter 887

Chapter 888

Chapter 889

Chapter 890

Chapter 891

Chapter 892

Chapter 893

Chapter 894

Chapter 895

Chapter 896

Chapter 897

Chapter 898

Chapter 899

Chapter 900

Chapter 901

Chapter 902

Chapter 903

Chapter 904

Chapter 905

Chapter 906

Chapter 907

Chapter 908

Chapter 909

Chapter 910

Chapter 911

Chapter 912

Chapter 913

Chapter 914

Chapter 915

Chapter 916

Chapter 917

Chapter 918

Chapter 919

Chapter 920

Chapter 921

Chapter 922

Chapter 923

Chapter 924

Chapter 925

Chapter 926

Chapter 927

Chapter 928

Chapter 929

Chapter 930

Chapter 931

Chapter 932

Chapter 933

Chapter 934

Chapter 935

Chapter 936

Chapter 937

Chapter 938

Chapter 939

Chapter 940

Chapter 941

Chapter 942

Chapter 943

Chapter 944

Chapter 945

Chapter 946

Chapter 947

Chapter 948

Chapter 949

Chapter 950

Chapter 951

Chapter 952

Chapter 953

Chapter 954

Chapter 955

Chapter 956

Chapter 957

Chapter 958

Chapter 959

Chapter 960

Chapter 961

Chapter 962

Chapter 963

Chapter 964

Chapter 965

Chapter 966

Chapter 967

Chapter 968

Chapter 969

Chapter 970

Chapter 971

Chapter 972

Chapter 973

Chapter 974

Chapter 975

Chapter 976

Chapter 977

Chapter 978

Chapter 979

Chapter 980

Chapter 981

Chapter 982

Chapter 983

Chapter 984

Chapter 985

Chapter 986

Chapter 987

Chapter 988

Chapter 989

Chapter 990

Chapter 991

Chapter 992

Chapter 993

Chapter 994

Chapter 995

Chapter 996

Chapter 997

Chapter 998

Chapter 999

Chapter 1000

Introduction
Background
Methodology
Results
Discussion
Conclusion
References
Appendix

Author

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Contact

skills

Python

Machine Learning

Deep Learning

Computer Vision

Natural Language Processing

Data Analysis

Research

Data Visualization

Statistical Modeling

Time Series Analysis

Reinforcement Learning

Optimization

Algorithm Development

Software Development

Version Control

Agile Methodologies

Project Management

Communication

Problem Solving

Teamwork

Adaptability

Time Management

[redacted]

Name
Mary Jane

Email
[redacted]

Phone
[redacted]

Address
[redacted]

Message
[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Author

Abstract

Keywords

MSC 2010

Received

Accepted

Published online

Introduction
Chapter 1
Chapter 2
Chapter 3
Chapter 4
Chapter 5
Chapter 6
Chapter 7
Chapter 8
Chapter 9
Chapter 10
Chapter 11
Chapter 12
Chapter 13
Chapter 14
Chapter 15
Chapter 16
Chapter 17
Chapter 18
Chapter 19
Chapter 20
Chapter 21
Chapter 22
Chapter 23
Chapter 24
Chapter 25
Chapter 26
Chapter 27
Chapter 28
Chapter 29
Chapter 30
Chapter 31
Chapter 32
Chapter 33
Chapter 34
Chapter 35
Chapter 36
Chapter 37
Chapter 38
Chapter 39
Chapter 40
Chapter 41
Chapter 42
Chapter 43
Chapter 44
Chapter 45
Chapter 46
Chapter 47
Chapter 48
Chapter 49
Chapter 50
Chapter 51
Chapter 52
Chapter 53
Chapter 54
Chapter 55
Chapter 56
Chapter 57
Chapter 58
Chapter 59
Chapter 60
Chapter 61
Chapter 62
Chapter 63
Chapter 64
Chapter 65
Chapter 66
Chapter 67
Chapter 68
Chapter 69
Chapter 70
Chapter 71
Chapter 72
Chapter 73
Chapter 74
Chapter 75
Chapter 76
Chapter 77
Chapter 78
Chapter 79
Chapter 80
Chapter 81
Chapter 82
Chapter 83
Chapter 84
Chapter 85
Chapter 86
Chapter 87
Chapter 88
Chapter 89
Chapter 90
Chapter 91
Chapter 92
Chapter 93
Chapter 94
Chapter 95
Chapter 96
Chapter 97
Chapter 98
Chapter 99
Chapter 100
Chapter 101
Chapter 102
Chapter 103
Chapter 104
Chapter 105
Chapter 106
Chapter 107
Chapter 108
Chapter 109
Chapter 110
Chapter 111
Chapter 112
Chapter 113
Chapter 114
Chapter 115
Chapter 116
Chapter 117
Chapter 118
Chapter 119
Chapter 120
Chapter 121
Chapter 122
Chapter 123
Chapter 124
Chapter 125
Chapter 126
Chapter 127
Chapter 128
Chapter 129
Chapter 130
Chapter 131
Chapter 132
Chapter 133
Chapter 134
Chapter 135
Chapter 136
Chapter 137
Chapter 138
Chapter 139
Chapter 140
Chapter 141
Chapter 142
Chapter 143
Chapter 144
Chapter 145
Chapter 146
Chapter 147
Chapter 148
Chapter 149
Chapter 150
Chapter 151
Chapter 152
Chapter 153
Chapter 154
Chapter 155
Chapter 156
Chapter 157
Chapter 158
Chapter 159
Chapter 160
Chapter 161
Chapter 162
Chapter 163
Chapter 164
Chapter 165
Chapter 166
Chapter 167
Chapter 168
Chapter 169
Chapter 170
Chapter 171
Chapter 172
Chapter 173
Chapter 174
Chapter 175
Chapter 176
Chapter 177
Chapter 178
Chapter 179
Chapter 180
Chapter 181
Chapter 182
Chapter 183
Chapter 184
Chapter 185
Chapter 186
Chapter 187
Chapter 188
Chapter 189
Chapter 190
Chapter 191
Chapter 192
Chapter 193
Chapter 194
Chapter 195
Chapter 196
Chapter 197
Chapter 198
Chapter 199
Chapter 200
Chapter 201
Chapter 202
Chapter 203
Chapter 204
Chapter 205
Chapter 206
Chapter 207
Chapter 208
Chapter 209
Chapter 210
Chapter 211
Chapter 212
Chapter 213
Chapter 214
Chapter 215
Chapter 216
Chapter 217
Chapter 218
Chapter 219
Chapter 220
Chapter 221
Chapter 222
Chapter 223
Chapter 224
Chapter 225
Chapter 226
Chapter 227
Chapter 228
Chapter 229
Chapter 230
Chapter 231
Chapter 232
Chapter 233
Chapter 234
Chapter 235
Chapter 236
Chapter 237
Chapter 238
Chapter 239
Chapter 240
Chapter 241
Chapter 242
Chapter 243
Chapter 244
Chapter 245
Chapter 246
Chapter 247
Chapter 248
Chapter 249
Chapter 250
Chapter 251
Chapter 252
Chapter 253
Chapter 254
Chapter 255
Chapter 256
Chapter 257
Chapter 258
Chapter 259
Chapter 260
Chapter 261
Chapter 262
Chapter 263
Chapter 264
Chapter 265
Chapter 266
Chapter 267
Chapter 268
Chapter 269
Chapter 270
Chapter 271
Chapter 272
Chapter 273
Chapter 274
Chapter 275
Chapter 276
Chapter 277
Chapter 278
Chapter 279
Chapter 280
Chapter 281
Chapter 282
Chapter 283
Chapter 284
Chapter 285
Chapter 286
Chapter 287
Chapter 288
Chapter 289
Chapter 290
Chapter 291
Chapter 292
Chapter 293
Chapter 294
Chapter 295
Chapter 296
Chapter 297
Chapter 298
Chapter 299
Chapter 300
Chapter 301
Chapter 302
Chapter 303
Chapter 304
Chapter 305
Chapter 306
Chapter 307
Chapter 308
Chapter 309
Chapter 310
Chapter 311
Chapter 312
Chapter 313
Chapter 314
Chapter 315
Chapter 316
Chapter 317
Chapter 318
Chapter 319
Chapter 320
Chapter 321
Chapter 322
Chapter 323
Chapter 324
Chapter 325
Chapter 326
Chapter 327
Chapter 328
Chapter 329
Chapter 330
Chapter 331
Chapter 332
Chapter 333
Chapter 334
Chapter 335
Chapter 336
Chapter 337
Chapter 338
Chapter 339
Chapter 340
Chapter 341
Chapter 342
Chapter 343
Chapter 344
Chapter 345
Chapter 346
Chapter 347
Chapter 348
Chapter 349
Chapter 350
Chapter 351
Chapter 352
Chapter 353
Chapter 354
Chapter 355
Chapter 356
Chapter 357
Chapter 358
Chapter 359
Chapter 360
Chapter 361
Chapter 362
Chapter 363
Chapter 364
Chapter 365
Chapter 366
Chapter 367
Chapter 368
Chapter 369
Chapter 370
Chapter 371
Chapter 372
Chapter 373
Chapter 374
Chapter 375
Chapter 376
Chapter 377
Chapter 378
Chapter 379
Chapter 380
Chapter 381
Chapter 382
Chapter 383
Chapter 384
Chapter 385
Chapter 386
Chapter 387
Chapter 388
Chapter 389
Chapter 390
Chapter 391
Chapter 392
Chapter 393
Chapter 394
Chapter 395
Chapter 396
Chapter 397
Chapter 398
Chapter 399
Chapter 400
Chapter 401
Chapter 402
Chapter 403
Chapter 404
Chapter 405
Chapter 406
Chapter 407
Chapter 408
Chapter 409
Chapter 410
Chapter 411
Chapter 412
Chapter 413
Chapter 414
Chapter 415
Chapter 416
Chapter 417
Chapter 418
Chapter 419
Chapter 420
Chapter 421
Chapter 422
Chapter 423
Chapter 424
Chapter 425
Chapter 426
Chapter 427
Chapter 428
Chapter 429
Chapter 430
Chapter 431
Chapter 432
Chapter 433
Chapter 434
Chapter 435
Chapter 436
Chapter 437
Chapter 438
Chapter 439
Chapter 440
Chapter 441
Chapter 442
Chapter 443
Chapter 444
Chapter 445
Chapter 446
Chapter 447
Chapter 448
Chapter 449
Chapter 450
Chapter 451
Chapter 452
Chapter 453
Chapter 454
Chapter 455
Chapter 456
Chapter 457
Chapter 458
Chapter 459
Chapter 460
Chapter 461
Chapter 462
Chapter 463
Chapter 464
Chapter 465
Chapter 466
Chapter 467
Chapter 468
Chapter 469
Chapter 470
Chapter 471
Chapter 472
Chapter 473
Chapter 474
Chapter 475
Chapter 476
Chapter 477
Chapter 478
Chapter 479
Chapter 480
Chapter 481
Chapter 482
Chapter 483
Chapter 484
Chapter 485
Chapter 486
Chapter 487
Chapter 488
Chapter 489
Chapter 490
Chapter 491
Chapter 492
Chapter 493
Chapter 494
Chapter 495
Chapter 496
Chapter 497
Chapter 498
Chapter 499
Chapter 500
Chapter 501
Chapter 502
Chapter 503
Chapter 504
Chapter 505
Chapter 506
Chapter 507
Chapter 508
Chapter 509
Chapter 510
Chapter 511
Chapter 512
Chapter 513
Chapter 514
Chapter 515
Chapter 516
Chapter 517
Chapter 518
Chapter 519
Chapter 520
Chapter 521
Chapter 522
Chapter 523
Chapter 524
Chapter 525
Chapter 526
Chapter 527
Chapter 528
Chapter 529
Chapter 530
Chapter 531
Chapter 532
Chapter 533
Chapter 534
Chapter 535
Chapter 536
Chapter 537
Chapter 538
Chapter 539
Chapter 540
Chapter 541
Chapter 542
Chapter 543
Chapter 544
Chapter 545
Chapter 546
Chapter 547
Chapter 548
Chapter 549
Chapter 550
Chapter 551
Chapter 552
Chapter 553
Chapter 554
Chapter 555
Chapter 556
Chapter 557
Chapter 558
Chapter 559
Chapter 560
Chapter 561
Chapter 562
Chapter 563
Chapter 564
Chapter 565
Chapter 566
Chapter 567
Chapter 568
Chapter 569
Chapter 570
Chapter 571
Chapter 572
Chapter 573
Chapter 574
Chapter 575
Chapter 576
Chapter 577
Chapter 578
Chapter 579
Chapter 580
Chapter 581
Chapter 582
Chapter 583
Chapter 584
Chapter 585
Chapter 586
Chapter 587
Chapter 588
Chapter 589
Chapter 590
Chapter 591
Chapter 592
Chapter 593
Chapter 594
Chapter 595
Chapter 596
Chapter 597
Chapter 598
Chapter 599
Chapter 600
Chapter 601
Chapter 602
Chapter 603
Chapter 604
Chapter 605
Chapter 606
Chapter 607
Chapter 608
Chapter 609
Chapter 610
Chapter 611
Chapter 612
Chapter 613
Chapter 614
Chapter 615
Chapter 616
Chapter 617
Chapter 618
Chapter 619
Chapter 620
Chapter 621
Chapter 622
Chapter 623
Chapter 624
Chapter 625
Chapter 626
Chapter 627
Chapter 628
Chapter 629
Chapter 630
Chapter 631
Chapter 632
Chapter 633
Chapter 634
Chapter 635
Chapter 636
Chapter 637
Chapter 638
Chapter 639
Chapter 640
Chapter 641
Chapter 642
Chapter 643
Chapter 644
Chapter 645
Chapter 646
Chapter 647
Chapter 648
Chapter 649
Chapter 650
Chapter 651
Chapter 652
Chapter 653
Chapter 654
Chapter 655
Chapter 656
Chapter 657
Chapter 658
Chapter 659
Chapter 660
Chapter 661
Chapter 662
Chapter 663
Chapter 664
Chapter 665
Chapter 666
Chapter 667
Chapter 668
Chapter 669
Chapter 670
Chapter 671
Chapter 672
Chapter 673
Chapter 674
Chapter 675
Chapter 676
Chapter 677
Chapter 678
Chapter 679
Chapter 680
Chapter 681
Chapter 682
Chapter 683
Chapter 684
Chapter 685
Chapter 686
Chapter 687
Chapter 688
Chapter 689
Chapter 690
Chapter 691
Chapter 692
Chapter 693
Chapter 694
Chapter 695
Chapter 696
Chapter 697
Chapter 698
Chapter 699
Chapter 700
Chapter 701
Chapter 702
Chapter 703
Chapter 704
Chapter 705
Chapter 706
Chapter 707
Chapter 708
Chapter 709
Chapter 710
Chapter 711
Chapter 712
Chapter 713
Chapter 714
Chapter 715
Chapter 716
Chapter 717
Chapter 718
Chapter 719
Chapter 720
Chapter 721
Chapter 722
Chapter 723
Chapter 724
Chapter 725
Chapter 726
Chapter 727
Chapter 728
Chapter 729
Chapter 730
Chapter 731
Chapter 732
Chapter 733
Chapter 734
Chapter 735
Chapter 736
Chapter 737
Chapter 738
Chapter 739
Chapter 740
Chapter 741
Chapter 742
Chapter 743
Chapter 744
Chapter 745
Chapter 746
Chapter 747
Chapter 748
Chapter 749
Chapter 750
Chapter 751
Chapter 752
Chapter 753
Chapter 754
Chapter 755
Chapter 756
Chapter 757
Chapter 758
Chapter 759
Chapter 760
Chapter 761
Chapter 762
Chapter 763
Chapter 764
Chapter 765
Chapter 766
Chapter 767
Chapter 768
Chapter 769
Chapter 770
Chapter 771
Chapter 772
Chapter 773
Chapter 774
Chapter 775
Chapter 776
Chapter 777
Chapter 778
Chapter 779
Chapter 780
Chapter 781
Chapter 782
Chapter 783
Chapter 784
Chapter 785
Chapter 786
Chapter 787
Chapter 788
Chapter 789
Chapter 790
Chapter 791
Chapter 792
Chapter 793
Chapter 794
Chapter 795
Chapter 796
Chapter 797
Chapter 798
Chapter 799
Chapter 800
Chapter 801
Chapter 802
Chapter 803
Chapter 804
Chapter 805
Chapter 806
Chapter 807
Chapter 808
Chapter 809
Chapter 810
Chapter 811
Chapter 812
Chapter 813
Chapter 814
Chapter 815
Chapter 816
Chapter 817
Chapter 818
Chapter 819
Chapter 820
Chapter 821
Chapter 822
Chapter 823
Chapter 824
Chapter 825
Chapter 826
Chapter 827
Chapter 828
Chapter 829
Chapter 830
Chapter 831
Chapter 832
Chapter 833
Chapter 834
Chapter 835
Chapter 836
Chapter 837
Chapter 838
Chapter 839
Chapter 840
Chapter 841
Chapter 842
Chapter 843
Chapter 844
Chapter 845
Chapter 846
Chapter 847
Chapter 848
Chapter 849
Chapter 850
Chapter 851
Chapter 852
Chapter 853
Chapter 854
Chapter 855
Chapter 856
Chapter 857
Chapter 858
Chapter 859
Chapter 860
Chapter 861
Chapter 862
Chapter 863
Chapter 864
Chapter 865
Chapter 866
Chapter 867
Chapter 868
Chapter 869
Chapter 870
Chapter 871
Chapter 872
Chapter 873
Chapter 874
Chapter 875
Chapter 876
Chapter 877
Chapter 878
Chapter 879
Chapter 880
Chapter 881
Chapter 882
Chapter 883
Chapter 884
Chapter 885
Chapter 886
Chapter 887
Chapter 888
Chapter 889
Chapter 890
Chapter 891
Chapter 892
Chapter 893
Chapter 894
Chapter 895
Chapter 896
Chapter 897
Chapter 898
Chapter 899
Chapter 900
Chapter 901
Chapter 902
Chapter 903
Chapter 904
Chapter 905
Chapter 906
Chapter 907
Chapter 908
Chapter 909
Chapter 910
Chapter 911
Chapter 912
Chapter 913
Chapter 914
Chapter 915
Chapter 916
Chapter 917
Chapter 918
Chapter 919
Chapter 920
Chapter 921
Chapter 922
Chapter 923
Chapter 924
Chapter 925
Chapter 926
Chapter 927
Chapter 928
Chapter 929
Chapter 930
Chapter 931
Chapter 932
Chapter 933
Chapter 934
Chapter 935
Chapter 936
Chapter 937
Chapter 938
Chapter 939
Chapter 940
Chapter 941
Chapter 942
Chapter 943
Chapter 944
Chapter 945
Chapter 946
Chapter 947
Chapter 948
Chapter 949
Chapter 950
Chapter 951
Chapter 952
Chapter 953
Chapter 954
Chapter 955
Chapter 956
Chapter 957
Chapter 958
Chapter 959
Chapter 960
Chapter 961
Chapter 962
Chapter 963
Chapter 964
Chapter 965
Chapter 966
Chapter 967
Chapter 968
Chapter 969
Chapter 970
Chapter 971
Chapter 972
Chapter 973
Chapter 974
Chapter 975
Chapter 976
Chapter 977
Chapter 978
Chapter 979
Chapter 980
Chapter 981
Chapter 982
Chapter 983
Chapter 984
Chapter 985
Chapter 986
Chapter 987
Chapter 988
Chapter 989
Chapter 990
Chapter 991
Chapter 992
Chapter 993
Chapter 994
Chapter 995
Chapter 996
Chapter 997
Chapter 998
Chapter 999
Chapter 1000

Name

Address

Phone

Email

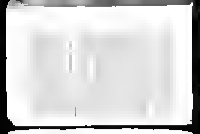
Date

Time

Subject

Notes

Introduction
Chapter 1
Chapter 2
Chapter 3
Chapter 4
Chapter 5
Chapter 6
Chapter 7
Chapter 8
Chapter 9
Chapter 10
Chapter 11
Chapter 12
Chapter 13
Chapter 14
Chapter 15
Chapter 16
Chapter 17
Chapter 18
Chapter 19
Chapter 20
Chapter 21
Chapter 22
Chapter 23
Chapter 24
Chapter 25
Chapter 26
Chapter 27
Chapter 28
Chapter 29
Chapter 30
Chapter 31
Chapter 32
Chapter 33
Chapter 34
Chapter 35
Chapter 36
Chapter 37
Chapter 38
Chapter 39
Chapter 40
Chapter 41
Chapter 42
Chapter 43
Chapter 44
Chapter 45
Chapter 46
Chapter 47
Chapter 48
Chapter 49
Chapter 50
Chapter 51
Chapter 52
Chapter 53
Chapter 54
Chapter 55
Chapter 56
Chapter 57
Chapter 58
Chapter 59
Chapter 60
Chapter 61
Chapter 62
Chapter 63
Chapter 64
Chapter 65
Chapter 66
Chapter 67
Chapter 68
Chapter 69
Chapter 70
Chapter 71
Chapter 72
Chapter 73
Chapter 74
Chapter 75
Chapter 76
Chapter 77
Chapter 78
Chapter 79
Chapter 80
Chapter 81
Chapter 82
Chapter 83
Chapter 84
Chapter 85
Chapter 86
Chapter 87
Chapter 88
Chapter 89
Chapter 90
Chapter 91
Chapter 92
Chapter 93
Chapter 94
Chapter 95
Chapter 96
Chapter 97
Chapter 98
Chapter 99
Chapter 100
Chapter 101
Chapter 102
Chapter 103
Chapter 104
Chapter 105
Chapter 106
Chapter 107
Chapter 108
Chapter 109
Chapter 110
Chapter 111
Chapter 112
Chapter 113
Chapter 114
Chapter 115
Chapter 116
Chapter 117
Chapter 118
Chapter 119
Chapter 120
Chapter 121
Chapter 122
Chapter 123
Chapter 124
Chapter 125
Chapter 126
Chapter 127
Chapter 128
Chapter 129
Chapter 130
Chapter 131
Chapter 132
Chapter 133
Chapter 134
Chapter 135
Chapter 136
Chapter 137
Chapter 138
Chapter 139
Chapter 140
Chapter 141
Chapter 142
Chapter 143
Chapter 144
Chapter 145
Chapter 146
Chapter 147
Chapter 148
Chapter 149
Chapter 150
Chapter 151
Chapter 152
Chapter 153
Chapter 154
Chapter 155
Chapter 156
Chapter 157
Chapter 158
Chapter 159
Chapter 160
Chapter 161
Chapter 162
Chapter 163
Chapter 164
Chapter 165
Chapter 166
Chapter 167
Chapter 168
Chapter 169
Chapter 170
Chapter 171
Chapter 172
Chapter 173
Chapter 174
Chapter 175
Chapter 176
Chapter 177
Chapter 178
Chapter 179
Chapter 180
Chapter 181
Chapter 182
Chapter 183
Chapter 184
Chapter 185
Chapter 186
Chapter 187
Chapter 188
Chapter 189
Chapter 190
Chapter 191
Chapter 192
Chapter 193
Chapter 194
Chapter 195
Chapter 196
Chapter 197
Chapter 198
Chapter 199
Chapter 200
Chapter 201
Chapter 202
Chapter 203
Chapter 204
Chapter 205
Chapter 206
Chapter 207
Chapter 208
Chapter 209
Chapter 210
Chapter 211
Chapter 212
Chapter 213
Chapter 214
Chapter 215
Chapter 216
Chapter 217
Chapter 218
Chapter 219
Chapter 220
Chapter 221
Chapter 222
Chapter 223
Chapter 224
Chapter 225
Chapter 226
Chapter 227
Chapter 228
Chapter 229
Chapter 230
Chapter 231
Chapter 232
Chapter 233
Chapter 234
Chapter 235
Chapter 236
Chapter 237
Chapter 238
Chapter 239
Chapter 240
Chapter 241
Chapter 242
Chapter 243
Chapter 244
Chapter 245
Chapter 246
Chapter 247
Chapter 248
Chapter 249
Chapter 250
Chapter 251
Chapter 252
Chapter 253
Chapter 254
Chapter 255
Chapter 256
Chapter 257
Chapter 258
Chapter 259
Chapter 260
Chapter 261
Chapter 262
Chapter 263
Chapter 264
Chapter 265
Chapter 266
Chapter 267
Chapter 268
Chapter 269
Chapter 270
Chapter 271
Chapter 272
Chapter 273
Chapter 274
Chapter 275
Chapter 276
Chapter 277
Chapter 278
Chapter 279
Chapter 280
Chapter 281
Chapter 282
Chapter 283
Chapter 284
Chapter 285
Chapter 286
Chapter 287
Chapter 288
Chapter 289
Chapter 290
Chapter 291
Chapter 292
Chapter 293
Chapter 294
Chapter 295
Chapter 296
Chapter 297
Chapter 298
Chapter 299
Chapter 300
Chapter 301
Chapter 302
Chapter 303
Chapter 304
Chapter 305
Chapter 306
Chapter 307
Chapter 308
Chapter 309
Chapter 310
Chapter 311
Chapter 312
Chapter 313
Chapter 314
Chapter 315
Chapter 316
Chapter 317
Chapter 318
Chapter 319
Chapter 320
Chapter 321
Chapter 322
Chapter 323
Chapter 324
Chapter 325
Chapter 326
Chapter 327
Chapter 328
Chapter 329
Chapter 330
Chapter 331
Chapter 332
Chapter 333
Chapter 334
Chapter 335
Chapter 336
Chapter 337
Chapter 338
Chapter 339
Chapter 340
Chapter 341
Chapter 342
Chapter 343
Chapter 344
Chapter 345
Chapter 346
Chapter 347
Chapter 348
Chapter 349
Chapter 350
Chapter 351
Chapter 352
Chapter 353
Chapter 354
Chapter 355
Chapter 356
Chapter 357
Chapter 358
Chapter 359
Chapter 360
Chapter 361
Chapter 362
Chapter 363
Chapter 364
Chapter 365
Chapter 366
Chapter 367
Chapter 368
Chapter 369
Chapter 370
Chapter 371
Chapter 372
Chapter 373
Chapter 374
Chapter 375
Chapter 376
Chapter 377
Chapter 378
Chapter 379
Chapter 380
Chapter 381
Chapter 382
Chapter 383
Chapter 384
Chapter 385
Chapter 386
Chapter 387
Chapter 388
Chapter 389
Chapter 390
Chapter 391
Chapter 392
Chapter 393
Chapter 394
Chapter 395
Chapter 396
Chapter 397
Chapter 398
Chapter 399
Chapter 400
Chapter 401
Chapter 402
Chapter 403
Chapter 404
Chapter 405
Chapter 406
Chapter 407
Chapter 408
Chapter 409
Chapter 410
Chapter 411
Chapter 412
Chapter 413
Chapter 414
Chapter 415
Chapter 416
Chapter 417
Chapter 418
Chapter 419
Chapter 420
Chapter 421
Chapter 422
Chapter 423
Chapter 424
Chapter 425
Chapter 426
Chapter 427
Chapter 428
Chapter 429
Chapter 430
Chapter 431
Chapter 432
Chapter 433
Chapter 434
Chapter 435
Chapter 436
Chapter 437
Chapter 438
Chapter 439
Chapter 440
Chapter 441
Chapter 442
Chapter 443
Chapter 444
Chapter 445
Chapter 446
Chapter 447
Chapter 448
Chapter 449
Chapter 450
Chapter 451
Chapter 452
Chapter 453
Chapter 454
Chapter 455
Chapter 456
Chapter 457
Chapter 458
Chapter 459
Chapter 460
Chapter 461
Chapter 462
Chapter 463
Chapter 464
Chapter 465
Chapter 466
Chapter 467
Chapter 468
Chapter 469
Chapter 470
Chapter 471
Chapter 472
Chapter 473
Chapter 474
Chapter 475
Chapter 476
Chapter 477
Chapter 478
Chapter 479
Chapter 480
Chapter 481
Chapter 482
Chapter 483
Chapter 484
Chapter 485
Chapter 486
Chapter 487
Chapter 488
Chapter 489
Chapter 490
Chapter 491
Chapter 492
Chapter 493
Chapter 494
Chapter 495
Chapter 496
Chapter 497
Chapter 498
Chapter 499
Chapter 500
Chapter 501
Chapter 502
Chapter 503
Chapter 504
Chapter 505
Chapter 506
Chapter 507
Chapter 508
Chapter 509
Chapter 510
Chapter 511
Chapter 512
Chapter 513
Chapter 514
Chapter 515
Chapter 516
Chapter 517
Chapter 518
Chapter 519
Chapter 520
Chapter 521
Chapter 522
Chapter 523
Chapter 524
Chapter 525
Chapter 526
Chapter 527
Chapter 528
Chapter 529
Chapter 530
Chapter 531
Chapter 532
Chapter 533
Chapter 534
Chapter 535
Chapter 536
Chapter 537
Chapter 538
Chapter 539
Chapter 540
Chapter 541
Chapter 542
Chapter 543
Chapter 544
Chapter 545
Chapter 546
Chapter 547
Chapter 548
Chapter 549
Chapter 550
Chapter 551
Chapter 552
Chapter 553
Chapter 554
Chapter 555
Chapter 556
Chapter 557
Chapter 558
Chapter 559
Chapter 560
Chapter 561
Chapter 562
Chapter 563
Chapter 564
Chapter 565
Chapter 566
Chapter 567
Chapter 568
Chapter 569
Chapter 570
Chapter 571
Chapter 572
Chapter 573
Chapter 574
Chapter 575
Chapter 576
Chapter 577
Chapter 578
Chapter 579
Chapter 580
Chapter 581
Chapter 582
Chapter 583
Chapter 584
Chapter 585
Chapter 586
Chapter 587
Chapter 588
Chapter 589
Chapter 590
Chapter 591
Chapter 592
Chapter 593
Chapter 594
Chapter 595
Chapter 596
Chapter 597
Chapter 598
Chapter 599
Chapter 600
Chapter 601
Chapter 602
Chapter 603
Chapter 604
Chapter 605
Chapter 606
Chapter 607
Chapter 608
Chapter 609
Chapter 610
Chapter 611
Chapter 612
Chapter 613
Chapter 614
Chapter 615
Chapter 616
Chapter 617
Chapter 618
Chapter 619
Chapter 620
Chapter 621
Chapter 622
Chapter 623
Chapter 624
Chapter 625
Chapter 626
Chapter 627
Chapter 628
Chapter 629
Chapter 630
Chapter 631
Chapter 632
Chapter 633
Chapter 634
Chapter 635
Chapter 636
Chapter 637
Chapter 638
Chapter 639
Chapter 640
Chapter 641
Chapter 642
Chapter 643
Chapter 644
Chapter 645
Chapter 646
Chapter 647
Chapter 648
Chapter 649
Chapter 650
Chapter 651
Chapter 652
Chapter 653
Chapter 654
Chapter 655
Chapter 656
Chapter 657
Chapter 658
Chapter 659
Chapter 660
Chapter 661
Chapter 662
Chapter 663
Chapter 664
Chapter 665
Chapter 666
Chapter 667
Chapter 668
Chapter 669
Chapter 670
Chapter 671
Chapter 672
Chapter 673
Chapter 674
Chapter 675
Chapter 676
Chapter 677
Chapter 678
Chapter 679
Chapter 680
Chapter 681
Chapter 682
Chapter 683
Chapter 684
Chapter 685
Chapter 686
Chapter 687
Chapter 688
Chapter 689
Chapter 690
Chapter 691
Chapter 692
Chapter 693
Chapter 694
Chapter 695
Chapter 696
Chapter 697
Chapter 698
Chapter 699
Chapter 700
Chapter 701
Chapter 702
Chapter 703
Chapter 704
Chapter 705
Chapter 706
Chapter 707
Chapter 708
Chapter 709
Chapter 710
Chapter 711
Chapter 712
Chapter 713
Chapter 714
Chapter 715
Chapter 716
Chapter 717
Chapter 718
Chapter 719
Chapter 720
Chapter 721
Chapter 722
Chapter 723
Chapter 724
Chapter 725
Chapter 726
Chapter 727
Chapter 728
Chapter 729
Chapter 730
Chapter 731
Chapter 732
Chapter 733
Chapter 734
Chapter 735
Chapter 736
Chapter 737
Chapter 738
Chapter 739
Chapter 740
Chapter 741
Chapter 742
Chapter 743
Chapter 744
Chapter 745
Chapter 746
Chapter 747
Chapter 748
Chapter 749
Chapter 750
Chapter 751
Chapter 752
Chapter 753
Chapter 754
Chapter 755
Chapter 756
Chapter 757
Chapter 758
Chapter 759
Chapter 760
Chapter 761
Chapter 762
Chapter 763
Chapter 764
Chapter 765
Chapter 766
Chapter 767
Chapter 768
Chapter 769
Chapter 770
Chapter 771
Chapter 772
Chapter 773
Chapter 774
Chapter 775
Chapter 776
Chapter 777
Chapter 778
Chapter 779
Chapter 780
Chapter 781
Chapter 782
Chapter 783
Chapter 784
Chapter 785
Chapter 786
Chapter 787
Chapter 788
Chapter 789
Chapter 790
Chapter 791
Chapter 792
Chapter 793
Chapter 794
Chapter 795
Chapter 796
Chapter 797
Chapter 798
Chapter 799
Chapter 800
Chapter 801
Chapter 802
Chapter 803
Chapter 804
Chapter 805
Chapter 806
Chapter 807
Chapter 808
Chapter 809
Chapter 810
Chapter 811
Chapter 812
Chapter 813
Chapter 814
Chapter 815
Chapter 816
Chapter 817
Chapter 818
Chapter 819
Chapter 820
Chapter 821
Chapter 822
Chapter 823
Chapter 824
Chapter 825
Chapter 826
Chapter 827
Chapter 828
Chapter 829
Chapter 830
Chapter 831
Chapter 832
Chapter 833
Chapter 834
Chapter 835
Chapter 836
Chapter 837
Chapter 838
Chapter 839
Chapter 840
Chapter 841
Chapter 842
Chapter 843
Chapter 844
Chapter 845
Chapter 846
Chapter 847
Chapter 848
Chapter 849
Chapter 850
Chapter 851
Chapter 852
Chapter 853
Chapter 854
Chapter 855
Chapter 856
Chapter 857
Chapter 858
Chapter 859
Chapter 860
Chapter 861
Chapter 862
Chapter 863
Chapter 864
Chapter 865
Chapter 866
Chapter 867
Chapter 868
Chapter 869
Chapter 870
Chapter 871
Chapter 872
Chapter 873
Chapter 874
Chapter 875
Chapter 876
Chapter 877
Chapter 878
Chapter 879
Chapter 880
Chapter 881
Chapter 882
Chapter 883
Chapter 884
Chapter 885
Chapter 886
Chapter 887
Chapter 888
Chapter 889
Chapter 890
Chapter 891
Chapter 892
Chapter 893
Chapter 894
Chapter 895
Chapter 896
Chapter 897
Chapter 898
Chapter 899
Chapter 900
Chapter 901
Chapter 902
Chapter 903
Chapter 904
Chapter 905
Chapter 906
Chapter 907
Chapter 908
Chapter 909
Chapter 910
Chapter 911
Chapter 912
Chapter 913
Chapter 914
Chapter 915
Chapter 916
Chapter 917
Chapter 918
Chapter 919
Chapter 920
Chapter 921
Chapter 922
Chapter 923
Chapter 924
Chapter 925
Chapter 926
Chapter 927
Chapter 928
Chapter 929
Chapter 930
Chapter 931
Chapter 932
Chapter 933
Chapter 934
Chapter 935
Chapter 936
Chapter 937
Chapter 938
Chapter 939
Chapter 940
Chapter 941
Chapter 942
Chapter 943
Chapter 944
Chapter 945
Chapter 946
Chapter 947
Chapter 948
Chapter 949
Chapter 950
Chapter 951
Chapter 952
Chapter 953
Chapter 954
Chapter 955
Chapter 956
Chapter 957
Chapter 958
Chapter 959
Chapter 960
Chapter 961
Chapter 962
Chapter 963
Chapter 964
Chapter 965
Chapter 966
Chapter 967
Chapter 968
Chapter 969
Chapter 970
Chapter 971
Chapter 972
Chapter 973
Chapter 974
Chapter 975
Chapter 976
Chapter 977
Chapter 978
Chapter 979
Chapter 980
Chapter 981
Chapter 982
Chapter 983
Chapter 984
Chapter 985
Chapter 986
Chapter 987
Chapter 988
Chapter 989
Chapter 990
Chapter 991
Chapter 992
Chapter 993
Chapter 994
Chapter 995
Chapter 996
Chapter 997
Chapter 998
Chapter 999
Chapter 1000



Introduction
Chapter 1
Chapter 2
Chapter 3
Chapter 4
Chapter 5
Chapter 6
Chapter 7
Chapter 8
Chapter 9
Chapter 10
Chapter 11
Chapter 12
Chapter 13
Chapter 14
Chapter 15
Chapter 16
Chapter 17
Chapter 18
Chapter 19
Chapter 20
Chapter 21
Chapter 22
Chapter 23
Chapter 24
Chapter 25
Chapter 26
Chapter 27
Chapter 28
Chapter 29
Chapter 30
Chapter 31
Chapter 32
Chapter 33
Chapter 34
Chapter 35
Chapter 36
Chapter 37
Chapter 38
Chapter 39
Chapter 40
Chapter 41
Chapter 42
Chapter 43
Chapter 44
Chapter 45
Chapter 46
Chapter 47
Chapter 48
Chapter 49
Chapter 50
Chapter 51
Chapter 52
Chapter 53
Chapter 54
Chapter 55
Chapter 56
Chapter 57
Chapter 58
Chapter 59
Chapter 60
Chapter 61
Chapter 62
Chapter 63
Chapter 64
Chapter 65
Chapter 66
Chapter 67
Chapter 68
Chapter 69
Chapter 70
Chapter 71
Chapter 72
Chapter 73
Chapter 74
Chapter 75
Chapter 76
Chapter 77
Chapter 78
Chapter 79
Chapter 80
Chapter 81
Chapter 82
Chapter 83
Chapter 84
Chapter 85
Chapter 86
Chapter 87
Chapter 88
Chapter 89
Chapter 90
Chapter 91
Chapter 92
Chapter 93
Chapter 94
Chapter 95
Chapter 96
Chapter 97
Chapter 98
Chapter 99
Chapter 100
Chapter 101
Chapter 102
Chapter 103
Chapter 104
Chapter 105
Chapter 106
Chapter 107
Chapter 108
Chapter 109
Chapter 110
Chapter 111
Chapter 112
Chapter 113
Chapter 114
Chapter 115
Chapter 116
Chapter 117
Chapter 118
Chapter 119
Chapter 120
Chapter 121
Chapter 122
Chapter 123
Chapter 124
Chapter 125
Chapter 126
Chapter 127
Chapter 128
Chapter 129
Chapter 130
Chapter 131
Chapter 132
Chapter 133
Chapter 134
Chapter 135
Chapter 136
Chapter 137
Chapter 138
Chapter 139
Chapter 140
Chapter 141
Chapter 142
Chapter 143
Chapter 144
Chapter 145
Chapter 146
Chapter 147
Chapter 148
Chapter 149
Chapter 150
Chapter 151
Chapter 152
Chapter 153
Chapter 154
Chapter 155
Chapter 156
Chapter 157
Chapter 158
Chapter 159
Chapter 160
Chapter 161
Chapter 162
Chapter 163
Chapter 164
Chapter 165
Chapter 166
Chapter 167
Chapter 168
Chapter 169
Chapter 170
Chapter 171
Chapter 172
Chapter 173
Chapter 174
Chapter 175
Chapter 176
Chapter 177
Chapter 178
Chapter 179
Chapter 180
Chapter 181
Chapter 182
Chapter 183
Chapter 184
Chapter 185
Chapter 186
Chapter 187
Chapter 188
Chapter 189
Chapter 190
Chapter 191
Chapter 192
Chapter 193
Chapter 194
Chapter 195
Chapter 196
Chapter 197
Chapter 198
Chapter 199
Chapter 200
Chapter 201
Chapter 202
Chapter 203
Chapter 204
Chapter 205
Chapter 206
Chapter 207
Chapter 208
Chapter 209
Chapter 210
Chapter 211
Chapter 212
Chapter 213
Chapter 214
Chapter 215
Chapter 216
Chapter 217
Chapter 218
Chapter 219
Chapter 220
Chapter 221
Chapter 222
Chapter 223
Chapter 224
Chapter 225
Chapter 226
Chapter 227
Chapter 228
Chapter 229
Chapter 230
Chapter 231
Chapter 232
Chapter 233
Chapter 234
Chapter 235
Chapter 236
Chapter 237
Chapter 238
Chapter 239
Chapter 240
Chapter 241
Chapter 242
Chapter 243
Chapter 244
Chapter 245
Chapter 246
Chapter 247
Chapter 248
Chapter 249
Chapter 250
Chapter 251
Chapter 252
Chapter 253
Chapter 254
Chapter 255
Chapter 256
Chapter 257
Chapter 258
Chapter 259
Chapter 260
Chapter 261
Chapter 262
Chapter 263
Chapter 264
Chapter 265
Chapter 266
Chapter 267
Chapter 268
Chapter 269
Chapter 270
Chapter 271
Chapter 272
Chapter 273
Chapter 274
Chapter 275
Chapter 276
Chapter 277
Chapter 278
Chapter 279
Chapter 280
Chapter 281
Chapter 282
Chapter 283
Chapter 284
Chapter 285
Chapter 286
Chapter 287
Chapter 288
Chapter 289
Chapter 290
Chapter 291
Chapter 292
Chapter 293
Chapter 294
Chapter 295
Chapter 296
Chapter 297
Chapter 298
Chapter 299
Chapter 300
Chapter 301
Chapter 302
Chapter 303
Chapter 304
Chapter 305
Chapter 306
Chapter 307
Chapter 308
Chapter 309
Chapter 310
Chapter 311
Chapter 312
Chapter 313
Chapter 314
Chapter 315
Chapter 316
Chapter 317
Chapter 318
Chapter 319
Chapter 320
Chapter 321
Chapter 322
Chapter 323
Chapter 324
Chapter 325
Chapter 326
Chapter 327
Chapter 328
Chapter 329
Chapter 330
Chapter 331
Chapter 332
Chapter 333
Chapter 334
Chapter 335
Chapter 336
Chapter 337
Chapter 338
Chapter 339
Chapter 340
Chapter 341
Chapter 342
Chapter 343
Chapter 344
Chapter 345
Chapter 346
Chapter 347
Chapter 348
Chapter 349
Chapter 350
Chapter 351
Chapter 352
Chapter 353
Chapter 354
Chapter 355
Chapter 356
Chapter 357
Chapter 358
Chapter 359
Chapter 360
Chapter 361
Chapter 362
Chapter 363
Chapter 364
Chapter 365
Chapter 366
Chapter 367
Chapter 368
Chapter 369
Chapter 370
Chapter 371
Chapter 372
Chapter 373
Chapter 374
Chapter 375
Chapter 376
Chapter 377
Chapter 378
Chapter 379
Chapter 380
Chapter 381
Chapter 382
Chapter 383
Chapter 384
Chapter 385
Chapter 386
Chapter 387
Chapter 388
Chapter 389
Chapter 390
Chapter 391
Chapter 392
Chapter 393
Chapter 394
Chapter 395
Chapter 396
Chapter 397
Chapter 398
Chapter 399
Chapter 400
Chapter 401
Chapter 402
Chapter 403
Chapter 404
Chapter 405
Chapter 406
Chapter 407
Chapter 408
Chapter 409
Chapter 410
Chapter 411
Chapter 412
Chapter 413
Chapter 414
Chapter 415
Chapter 416
Chapter 417
Chapter 418
Chapter 419
Chapter 420
Chapter 421
Chapter 422
Chapter 423
Chapter 424
Chapter 425
Chapter 426
Chapter 427
Chapter 428
Chapter 429
Chapter 430
Chapter 431
Chapter 432
Chapter 433
Chapter 434
Chapter 435
Chapter 436
Chapter 437
Chapter 438
Chapter 439
Chapter 440
Chapter 441
Chapter 442
Chapter 443
Chapter 444
Chapter 445
Chapter 446
Chapter 447
Chapter 448
Chapter 449
Chapter 450
Chapter 451
Chapter 452
Chapter 453
Chapter 454
Chapter 455
Chapter 456
Chapter 457
Chapter 458
Chapter 459
Chapter 460
Chapter 461
Chapter 462
Chapter 463
Chapter 464
Chapter 465
Chapter 466
Chapter 467
Chapter 468
Chapter 469
Chapter 470
Chapter 471
Chapter 472
Chapter 473
Chapter 474
Chapter 475
Chapter 476
Chapter 477
Chapter 478
Chapter 479
Chapter 480
Chapter 481
Chapter 482
Chapter 483
Chapter 484
Chapter 485
Chapter 486
Chapter 487
Chapter 488
Chapter 489
Chapter 490
Chapter 491
Chapter 492
Chapter 493
Chapter 494
Chapter 495
Chapter 496
Chapter 497
Chapter 498
Chapter 499
Chapter 500
Chapter 501
Chapter 502
Chapter 503
Chapter 504
Chapter 505
Chapter 506
Chapter 507
Chapter 508
Chapter 509
Chapter 510
Chapter 511
Chapter 512
Chapter 513
Chapter 514
Chapter 515
Chapter 516
Chapter 517
Chapter 518
Chapter 519
Chapter 520
Chapter 521
Chapter 522
Chapter 523
Chapter 524
Chapter 525
Chapter 526
Chapter 527
Chapter 528
Chapter 529
Chapter 530
Chapter 531
Chapter 532
Chapter 533
Chapter 534
Chapter 535
Chapter 536
Chapter 537
Chapter 538
Chapter 539
Chapter 540
Chapter 541
Chapter 542
Chapter 543
Chapter 544
Chapter 545
Chapter 546
Chapter 547
Chapter 548
Chapter 549
Chapter 550
Chapter 551
Chapter 552
Chapter 553
Chapter 554
Chapter 555
Chapter 556
Chapter 557
Chapter 558
Chapter 559
Chapter 560
Chapter 561
Chapter 562
Chapter 563
Chapter 564
Chapter 565
Chapter 566
Chapter 567
Chapter 568
Chapter 569
Chapter 570
Chapter 571
Chapter 572
Chapter 573
Chapter 574
Chapter 575
Chapter 576
Chapter 577
Chapter 578
Chapter 579
Chapter 580
Chapter 581
Chapter 582
Chapter 583
Chapter 584
Chapter 585
Chapter 586
Chapter 587
Chapter 588
Chapter 589
Chapter 590
Chapter 591
Chapter 592
Chapter 593
Chapter 594
Chapter 595
Chapter 596
Chapter 597
Chapter 598
Chapter 599
Chapter 600
Chapter 601
Chapter 602
Chapter 603
Chapter 604
Chapter 605
Chapter 606
Chapter 607
Chapter 608
Chapter 609
Chapter 610
Chapter 611
Chapter 612
Chapter 613
Chapter 614
Chapter 615
Chapter 616
Chapter 617
Chapter 618
Chapter 619
Chapter 620
Chapter 621
Chapter 622
Chapter 623
Chapter 624
Chapter 625
Chapter 626
Chapter 627
Chapter 628
Chapter 629
Chapter 630
Chapter 631
Chapter 632
Chapter 633
Chapter 634
Chapter 635
Chapter 636
Chapter 637
Chapter 638
Chapter 639
Chapter 640
Chapter 641
Chapter 642
Chapter 643
Chapter 644
Chapter 645
Chapter 646
Chapter 647
Chapter 648
Chapter 649
Chapter 650
Chapter 651
Chapter 652
Chapter 653
Chapter 654
Chapter 655
Chapter 656
Chapter 657
Chapter 658
Chapter 659
Chapter 660
Chapter 661
Chapter 662
Chapter 663
Chapter 664
Chapter 665
Chapter 666
Chapter 667
Chapter 668
Chapter 669
Chapter 670
Chapter 671
Chapter 672
Chapter 673
Chapter 674
Chapter 675
Chapter 676
Chapter 677
Chapter 678
Chapter 679
Chapter 680
Chapter 681
Chapter 682
Chapter 683
Chapter 684
Chapter 685
Chapter 686
Chapter 687
Chapter 688
Chapter 689
Chapter 690
Chapter 691
Chapter 692
Chapter 693
Chapter 694
Chapter 695
Chapter 696
Chapter 697
Chapter 698
Chapter 699
Chapter 700
Chapter 701
Chapter 702
Chapter 703
Chapter 704
Chapter 705
Chapter 706
Chapter 707
Chapter 708
Chapter 709
Chapter 710
Chapter 711
Chapter 712
Chapter 713
Chapter 714
Chapter 715
Chapter 716
Chapter 717
Chapter 718
Chapter 719
Chapter 720
Chapter 721
Chapter 722
Chapter 723
Chapter 724
Chapter 725
Chapter 726
Chapter 727
Chapter 728
Chapter 729
Chapter 730
Chapter 731
Chapter 732
Chapter 733
Chapter 734
Chapter 735
Chapter 736
Chapter 737
Chapter 738
Chapter 739
Chapter 740
Chapter 741
Chapter 742
Chapter 743
Chapter 744
Chapter 745
Chapter 746
Chapter 747
Chapter 748
Chapter 749
Chapter 750
Chapter 751
Chapter 752
Chapter 753
Chapter 754
Chapter 755
Chapter 756
Chapter 757
Chapter 758
Chapter 759
Chapter 760
Chapter 761
Chapter 762
Chapter 763
Chapter 764
Chapter 765
Chapter 766
Chapter 767
Chapter 768
Chapter 769
Chapter 770
Chapter 771
Chapter 772
Chapter 773
Chapter 774
Chapter 775
Chapter 776
Chapter 777
Chapter 778
Chapter 779
Chapter 780
Chapter 781
Chapter 782
Chapter 783
Chapter 784
Chapter 785
Chapter 786
Chapter 787
Chapter 788
Chapter 789
Chapter 790
Chapter 791
Chapter 792
Chapter 793
Chapter 794
Chapter 795
Chapter 796
Chapter 797
Chapter 798
Chapter 799
Chapter 800
Chapter 801
Chapter 802
Chapter 803
Chapter 804
Chapter 805
Chapter 806
Chapter 807
Chapter 808
Chapter 809
Chapter 810
Chapter 811
Chapter 812
Chapter 813
Chapter 814
Chapter 815
Chapter 816
Chapter 817
Chapter 818
Chapter 819
Chapter 820
Chapter 821
Chapter 822
Chapter 823
Chapter 824
Chapter 825
Chapter 826
Chapter 827
Chapter 828
Chapter 829
Chapter 830
Chapter 831
Chapter 832
Chapter 833
Chapter 834
Chapter 835
Chapter 836
Chapter 837
Chapter 838
Chapter 839
Chapter 840
Chapter 841
Chapter 842
Chapter 843
Chapter 844
Chapter 845
Chapter 846
Chapter 847
Chapter 848
Chapter 849
Chapter 850
Chapter 851
Chapter 852
Chapter 853
Chapter 854
Chapter 855
Chapter 856
Chapter 857
Chapter 858
Chapter 859
Chapter 860
Chapter 861
Chapter 862
Chapter 863
Chapter 864
Chapter 865
Chapter 866
Chapter 867
Chapter 868
Chapter 869
Chapter 870
Chapter 871
Chapter 872
Chapter 873
Chapter 874
Chapter 875
Chapter 876
Chapter 877
Chapter 878
Chapter 879
Chapter 880
Chapter 881
Chapter 882
Chapter 883
Chapter 884
Chapter 885
Chapter 886
Chapter 887
Chapter 888
Chapter 889
Chapter 890
Chapter 891
Chapter 892
Chapter 893
Chapter 894
Chapter 895
Chapter 896
Chapter 897
Chapter 898
Chapter 899
Chapter 900
Chapter 901
Chapter 902
Chapter 903
Chapter 904
Chapter 905
Chapter 906
Chapter 907
Chapter 908
Chapter 909
Chapter 910
Chapter 911
Chapter 912
Chapter 913
Chapter 914
Chapter 915
Chapter 916
Chapter 917
Chapter 918
Chapter 919
Chapter 920
Chapter 921
Chapter 922
Chapter 923
Chapter 924
Chapter 925
Chapter 926
Chapter 927
Chapter 928
Chapter 929
Chapter 930
Chapter 931
Chapter 932
Chapter 933
Chapter 934
Chapter 935
Chapter 936
Chapter 937
Chapter 938
Chapter 939
Chapter 940
Chapter 941
Chapter 942
Chapter 943
Chapter 944
Chapter 945
Chapter 946
Chapter 947
Chapter 948
Chapter 949
Chapter 950
Chapter 951
Chapter 952
Chapter 953
Chapter 954
Chapter 955
Chapter 956
Chapter 957
Chapter 958
Chapter 959
Chapter 960
Chapter 961
Chapter 962
Chapter 963
Chapter 964
Chapter 965
Chapter 966
Chapter 967
Chapter 968
Chapter 969
Chapter 970
Chapter 971
Chapter 972
Chapter 973
Chapter 974
Chapter 975
Chapter 976
Chapter 977
Chapter 978
Chapter 979
Chapter 980
Chapter 981
Chapter 982
Chapter 983
Chapter 984
Chapter 985
Chapter 986
Chapter 987
Chapter 988
Chapter 989
Chapter 990
Chapter 991
Chapter 992
Chapter 993
Chapter 994
Chapter 995
Chapter 996
Chapter 997
Chapter 998
Chapter 999
Chapter 1000

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Author Name
Author Name
Author Name

Abstract

Publication Info
Publication Info
Publication Info

Document ID
Version number
Effective date
Review date
Owner
Approved by
Classification

Purpose
Scope
Definitions
Roles and responsibilities
Policy statements
Procedures
Exceptions
Enforcement
Related documents
Revision history

Overview

Getting Started

Usage

Configuration

API Reference

Troubleshooting

FAQ

Changelog

License

Chapter 1 1
Chapter 2 12
Chapter 3 25
Chapter 4 38
Chapter 5 51
Chapter 6 64
Chapter 7 77
Chapter 8 90
Chapter 9 103
Chapter 10 116
Chapter 11 129
Chapter 12 142
Chapter 13 155
Chapter 14 168
Chapter 15 181
Chapter 16 194
Chapter 17 207
Chapter 18 220
Chapter 19 233
Chapter 20 246
Chapter 21 259
Chapter 22 272
Chapter 23 285
Chapter 24 298
Chapter 25 311
Chapter 26 324
Chapter 27 337
Chapter 28 350
Chapter 29 363
Chapter 30 376
Chapter 31 389
Chapter 32 402
Chapter 33 415
Chapter 34 428
Chapter 35 441
Chapter 36 454
Chapter 37 467
Chapter 38 480
Chapter 39 493
Chapter 40 506
Chapter 41 519
Chapter 42 532
Chapter 43 545
Chapter 44 558
Chapter 45 571
Chapter 46 584
Chapter 47 597
Chapter 48 610
Chapter 49 623
Chapter 50 636
Chapter 51 649
Chapter 52 662
Chapter 53 675
Chapter 54 688
Chapter 55 701
Chapter 56 714
Chapter 57 727
Chapter 58 740
Chapter 59 753
Chapter 60 766
Chapter 61 779
Chapter 62 792
Chapter 63 805
Chapter 64 818
Chapter 65 831
Chapter 66 844
Chapter 67 857
Chapter 68 870
Chapter 69 883
Chapter 70 896
Chapter 71 909
Chapter 72 922
Chapter 73 935
Chapter 74 948
Chapter 75 961
Chapter 76 974
Chapter 77 987
Chapter 78 1000
Chapter 79 1013
Chapter 80 1026
Chapter 81 1039
Chapter 82 1052
Chapter 83 1065
Chapter 84 1078
Chapter 85 1091
Chapter 86 1104
Chapter 87 1117
Chapter 88 1130
Chapter 89 1143
Chapter 90 1156
Chapter 91 1169
Chapter 92 1182
Chapter 93 1195
Chapter 94 1208
Chapter 95 1221
Chapter 96 1234
Chapter 97 1247
Chapter 98 1260
Chapter 99 1273
Chapter 100 1286

Name _____ Name _____

Mr. Answer Judge!

Directions: Solve each problem.

Mathematics Test _____ Score _____

Number Sense

Number Operations

Algebra

Geometry

Measurement

Data Analysis and Probability

Problem Solving

Reasoning and Proof

Communication

Connections

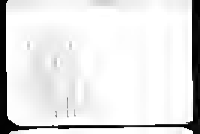
Representation

Total Points _____ Percentage _____

[redacted]

Agar-Ellis, Lord, 1
Agar-Ellis, Lady Augusta Frances Anne, 1
Agar-Ellis, Lady Caroline, 1
Agar-Ellis, Lady Charlotte Elizabeth, 1
Agar-Ellis, Lady Elizabeth Georgiana, 1
Agar-Ellis, Lady Harriet Anne, 1
Agar-Ellis, Lady Louisa Augusta, 1
Agar-Ellis, Lady Mary Amelia, 1

Ale, 1
Ale, Ginger, 1
Ale, Ginger, Recipe for, 1
Ale, Spruce, 1
Ale, Spruce, Recipe for, 1
Ale, Spruce, Recipe for Essence of, 1
Ale, Spruce, Recipe for Portable Soup for, 1
Ale, Spruce, Recipe for Portable Soup for, Another, 1
Ale, Spruce, Recipe for Portable Soup for, Another, 1
Ale, Spruce, Recipe for Portable Soup for, Another



```
apiVersion: v1
kind: Service
metadata:
  name: nginx-service
spec:
  type: NodePort
  selector:
    app: nginx
  ports:
    - protocol: TCP
      port: 80
      targetPort: 80
```

Name

Address

Phone

Email

Date

Dear Sir/Madam,

Subject:

Thank you,

Sincerely,

Business
Risk Factors
Unresolved Staff Comments
Properties
Legal Proceedings
Mine Safety Disclosures
Market for Registrant's Common Equity, Related Stockholder Matters and Issuer Purchases of Equity Securities
Reserved
Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations
Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk
Financial Statements and Supplementary Data
Changes in and Disagreements with Accountants on Accounting and Financial Disclosure
Controls and Procedures
Other Information
Directors, Executive Officers and Corporate Governance
Executive Compensation
Security Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management and Related Stockholder Matters
Certain Relationships and Related Transactions, and Director Independence
Principal Accountant Fees and Services
Exhibits and Financial Statement Schedules
Form 10-K Summary

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]